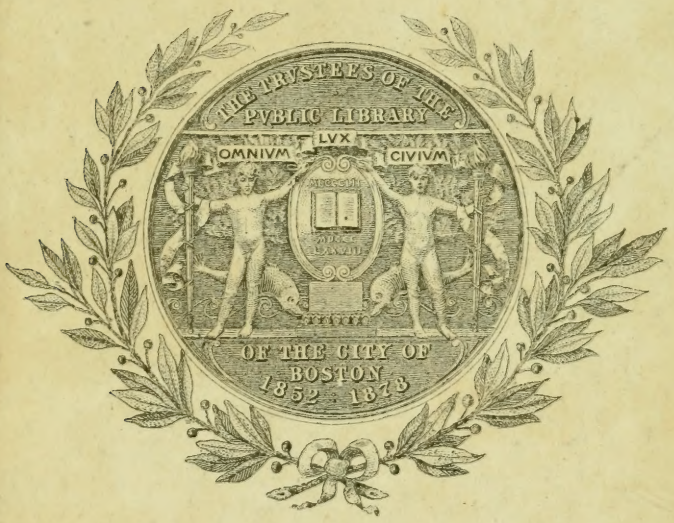
No 6006.81


THE TRUSTEES OF THE
PUBLIC LIBRARY
OMNIVM
LVX
CIVIVM
OF THE CITY OF
BOSTON
1852 . 1878

JUL 8

MODERN

DOMESTIC COOKERY:

FOUNDED ON

PRINCIPLES OF ECONOMY AND PRACTICAL KNOWLEDGE,

AND

Adapted for Private Families.

6006.51

BY A LADY.

A NEW EDITION, BASED ON THE WORK OF MRS. RUNDELL,

INCLUDING ALL THE RECENT IMPROVEMENTS IN THE CULINARY ART.

WITH ILLUSTRATIVE WOODCUTS.

54

245th THOUSAND.

LONDON:
JOHN MURRAY, ALBEMARLE STREET
1865.

To replace Good. 81

Now Ready, 17*th Thousand*, with Woodcuts, Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*,

HOUSEHOLD SURGERY; or, HINTS ON EMERGENCIES. By JOHN F. SOUTH, Vice-President of the College of Surgeons, and Surgeon to St. Thomas's Hospital. With a CHAPTER ON POISONS by Dr. GLADSTONE.

"*Everybody's Book.*—We have seldom seen a book of wider or more sound practical utility."—*Morning Chronicle.*

"A very valuable and reliable work for families, emigrants, schools, &c."—*English Churchman.*

"One of the most generally useful books for families."—*John Bull.*

"*South's Household Surgery* is an admirable book, and ought to be in every house in the kingdom."—*Gardener's Chronicle.*

"No family ought to be without this volume. It is invaluable, especially in the country, where medical aid cannot be immediately obtained."—*Bell's Messenger.*

"*South's Household Surgery* is full of the most useful information."—*Statesman.*

69624

LONDON: PRINTED BY W. CLOWES AND SONS, STAMFORD STREET, AND CHARING CROSS.

PREFACE.

The advanced state of the art of Cookery having rendered Mrs. Rundell's book insufficient for the guidance of the modern cook, it has been found necessary to remodel her work, and to replace those receipts which have become obsolete by others founded upon the newer methods adopted by the best cooks of the present day.

The present enlarged collection of original receipts will be found to possess strong claims to attention, having been carefully selected from family MSS., tried and vouched for by the parties from whom they have been obtained. In the choice of them great attention has been given to the subject of *economy;* and the arrangement of the whole work, previously enriched with the valuable contributions of the late Miss Emma Roberts,[a] has been placed under the careful inspection of a Lady of long experience in housekeeping. The book has had the further advantage of being thoroughly revised by a professional gentleman of great repute in London, who has also supplied several valuable receipts.

Without wishing to disparage any of the numerous modern productions which have been given to the public, it may be affirmed that, although the treatises of professional *cuisiniers*

[a] The receipts marked E. R. were contributed by Miss Roberts.

on the subject are valuable to those who are competent to carry out their receipts, yet, generally speaking, they are too scientific for the comprehension of common cooks, as well as too expensive for the greater number of private families.

It has, therefore, been thought advisable to confine this work to a collection of plain and useful receipts, the result of experience and practice, adapted for those families of moderate fortune in which a certain degree of elegance is combined with attention to *domestic economy*. The number of editions[a] which Mrs. Rundell's celebrated work has passed through is the best test of its utility; and it is confidently expected that the number and value of the additional receipts and precepts which are here given will place it still higher in public estimation.

Among the novel features in this volume as now offered to the public may be mentioned—1. the great increase in the number and variety of receipts; 2. a greater simplification of language in order to render the receipts more easy of comprehension; 3. the illustrative woodcuts; 4. the mode of printing in figures all numbers and quantities for the sake of clearness; and 5. the Tables for computing household accounts. All these improvements will, it is hoped, contribute much to the utility and popularity of the work.

[a] Upwards of 210,000 copies have been sold.

June, 1853.

1898

CONTENTS.

USEFUL FAMILY TABLES . . . . . Page xix

CHAPTER I.

OBSERVATIONS FOR THE USE OF THE MISTRESS OF A FAMILY.

Importance of a knowledge of household affairs—Direction of a table —Accounts—Prices of provisions—Servants—Their characters and wages—Hints on domestic economy—Bills—Inventories—Store-room—Bread—Sugar—Soap and Candles—Vegetables and Fruit—Eggs 1

CHAPTER II.

ON CARVING.

Necessity of practice in carving—BEEF: Round or Aitch-bone; Ribs; Sirloin—VEAL: Fillet; Neck; Loin; Breast; Shoulder; Calf's head—MUTTON: Leg; Shoulder; Loin; Neck; Saddle; Haunch—LAMB: Fore quarter—VENISON: Haunch; Neck—Roebuck—Kid—PORK—HAM—TONGUE—SUCKING-PIG—HARE—RABBIT—WINGED GAME AND POULTRY—FISH 13

CHAPTER III.

FOOD AND COOKERY.

"Plain living" not the most wholesome—The science of cooking—Diet and Digestion—Nutriment in various kinds of food—Advantage of variety in food—Hints on stewing—On roasting—On boiling—On broiling—On frying—Suet—The art of seasoning—Maxims for cooks—Boning, larding, and braising—Glazing—Forcing—Blanching—To keep meat hot—Hot closet 26

CHAPTER IV.

ON CULINARY UTENSILS.

Cradle-Spits—Salamander—Bottle-jack—Digesters—Bain-maric—Range—Steam-fireplace—Hot closet—Weights and measures . . 39

CHAPTER V.

FOREIGN TERMS USED IN COOKING . . . . . Page 45

CHAPTER VI.

JOINTING MEAT AND MARKETING.

Beef: English and Scotch methods—Mutton—Veal—Pork—Marketing—Marks to distinguish the quality of meat—Signs of its freshness—Rules for selecting fish 49

CHAPTER VII.

SOUPS.

General Observations—MEAT SOUPS: Brown stock—Brown gravy soup—Clear gravy—Macaroni—Sago—Ox-tail—Ox-cheek—Family—Cottage—Scots Kail—Cock-a-leekie—Mutton broth—Sheep's-head soup—Barley broth—Scotch broth—Hotch-potch—Pepper-pot hotch-potch—Haricot soup.——SOUPS OF VEAL, POULTRY, AND GAME: White stock—White soups—White potato soup—Almond—Rice—Veal pottage—Veal broth—Friar's chicken—Potage à la reine—Giblet soup—Hunter's soup—Game stock—Game soup—Partridge and pheasant—Clear hare—Thick hare—Artificial hare—Venison—Turtle—Mock-turtle—Neats' feet—Mullagatawnee—Mutton mullagatawnee—Wine and beer soups—Bouillon.——VEGETABLE SOUPS: Dried or split pea—Green-pea—Lentil—Soupe à la Julienne—à la Flamande—à la Créci—Carrot soup—Palestine—Leek or onion—Tomata—Celery—Artichoke—Asparagus—Spring—Thick spring—Summer—Winter.——FISH SOUPS: Stock—Fish soupe maigre—Ray or skate soup—Codling—Haddock—Lobster—Crayfish—Oyster—Eel—Lake and pond fish—Fish soup and stew—Turtle soupe maigre.——SOUPES MAIGRE: Pease porridge—Split-pea soup—Green-pea—Potato—Onion. 59

CHAPTER VIII.

BEEF.

Modes of dressing—Ribs roasted—To collar ribs—Marinade for basting—Sirloin roasted; Fillet; Rump—To stew—Rump stewed; Brisket; Leg—Bouilli—Bœuf tremblant—Family stew—Stewed steaks; with vegetables; with oysters; with cucumbers—Broiled rump-steak—Round boiled; Rump—Bubble-and-squeak—Rump baked;

Round; Brisket — Scarlet beef — To hash — Beef heart, roasted; stewed — Ox-cheek; stewed — Tongue; stewed; to eat cold; roasted; fresh beef tongue; fresh neat's tongue and udder; à la Parisienne; langue de Bœuf piqué; larded à la Prusse — Ox-tails—Tripe; boiled; roasted; fried; stewed; with tomata-sauce—Cow-heels or Ox-feet; fried; potted — Marrow-bones — Bœuf à-la-mode—Fillets of beef; braised—Beefsteak à la Française—Beef in a marinade — Beef à la Polonaise; à la Houssard — Beef olives — Fricandeau—Ragoût—Fricassee of cold roast beef—Beef à la vinaigrette—To mince beef; Sanders; Cecils; minced with Cucumbers—Beef collops—Palates; broiled; rolled; fried; palais de bœuf en sauce blanche; à la Mariette—Kidney; minced raw; rissoles

Page 103

CHAPTER IX.

MUTTON.

Haunch roasted; to taste like venison—Saddle—Saddle à la Portugaise—Shoulder—Breast—Leg roasted; boiled; to stuff; with oysters—Neck — Loin roasted; stewed — Chops — Haricôt — Scotch Haggis; English mode — To stew Mutton — Irish stew — Hash — Leg braised — Mutton kebobbed; en hochepot; au d'Almoyse; Pilau—A Camp dish—China Chiloe—Minced — Cutlets; Hindostanee fashion; with potato purée; en ragoût; à la Polonaise; à la Maintenon; aux haricôts verts; à la Sainte Ménéhould — Kidneys; au vin de Champagne — Tails and Kidneys—Rumps and Kidneys—Heads, Hearts, Tails, and Tongues — Trotters 129

CHAPTER X.

LAMB.

Leg boiled—Quarters roasted—To bone a quarter—Lamb à l'Espagnole; au Pascal — Stewed Quarter; Breast; Loin; Shoulder — Head; Head and Hinge — Fry — Sweetbreads; Lamb-stones and Sweetbreads fricasseed; Lamb-stones fricasseed alone—Chops and Steaks —Blanquette d'Agneau—Epaule, au naturel—Pieds . . 144

CHAPTER XI.

VEAL.

To keep—Fillet roasted; boiled—Loin roasted—Breast roasted; stewed —Shoulder—Neck; à la Braise—Knuckle—Imitation of mock-turtle —Calf's Head; hashed; fricasseed; baked; ragoût; rolled—Hashed Veal—Scotch Collops—Cutlets; with rice; with celery; à l'Italienne; a la Hollandaise; à la Hollandaise with white sauce—Farcies of Veal—

Rolled Veal—Tendons de Veau; aux Epinards; à la Villeroy—Fricandeau—Fricandels—Miroton—Galantine—Veal Olives—Haricôt—Calves' Feet stewed; fricasseed; fried—Queues de Veau—Calves' Ears stuffed—Calves' Brains; Croquettes of Brains; Cervelles au Marinade; fricassées—Fried Liver and Bacon—Liver and Lights—Heart—Kidney—Sweetbreads; à la Daube; stewed; fried; roasted; fricasseed; Croquettes—Ris de Veau en Caisses—Garniture en Ragoût—Veal Cake—Rolls—Blanquettes—Veal à la Chartreuse—To marble Veal—Scallops of cold Veal—To mince Veal; Turkish mode—Curry . . . . . Page 150

CHAPTER XII.

Pork.

Observations—Sucking-pigs; to scald; to roast—Roast Porker; Porker's Head—Leg of Pork baked; roasted; boiled—Cutlets—Curry—Saddle—Loin and Neck—Loin à la Portugaise; à l'Espagnole—Pig's Feet à la Ste. Ménéhould; Pettitoes—To force Hog's Ears—Pig's Feet and Ears; fricasseed; Jelly—Pork Griskin—Sparerib—Belly—Shoulders and Breasts—Spring—Chine—Blade-bone—Pig's Harslet—Hog's Lard—Hams; to boil; to roast; for Gravy—To boil Mutton Ham 170

CHAPTER XIII.

Poultry and Game.

Poultry: Observations—Turkey roasted; with sausage-meat; boiled; à la braise; pulled and grilled; devilled—Capon and Poularde; à la Provençale—Poële—Fowl, boiled—Fowl, roasted; boiled with oysters; with rice—Poularde à la royale; braised; aux oignons; aux pois—Poulet blanc; fried; en côtelettes—Fowl, broiled—Fricassee—Rissoles—Purée de Volaille; Soufflé de Purée—Curry of Chicken—Dumpokht—Chicken boiled; à la Carmelite; pulled; fricasseed; stewed in haste—Blanc to boil chickens in—Toad-in-a-hole—Goose—To stew Giblets—Ducks, roasted; stewed with green peas; with turnips; with cabbage; in claret; hashed; boiled—Canard farci—Devilled—Pigeons, roasted; broiled; à la Française; ragoût; with peas—Pupton of Pigeons—Pigeons in jelly—Wood-pigeons—Pigeons, woodcock fashion—Larks roasted; stewed; à l'Italienne; à la Macédoine—Wheatears.——Venison: Observations—Haunch roasted—Steaks—Hashed cold.——Game: Observations—Pheasants—Partridges roasted; stewed; Salmi; broiled—Guinea and Pea fowl—Woodcocks, Snipes, and Quails—Quail and Ortolans—Grouse and Moorcock—Wild Ducks roasted; stewed—Teal, Widgeons, and Dun-

birds — Landrails, Ruffs, and Rees — Swartzain — Plovers — Plovers' Eggs — Hares: Remarks; roasted; with cream-sauce; Derrynane fashion; Leicestershire jugged Hare—Leveret, or Rabbit, with herbs—Rabbits: roasted; boiled with onions; boiled with Jerusalem artichokes; fried; curry; to taste like hare; à la Française; stewed with onions; stewed with mushrooms — Quenelles de Lapereau — Kloes of Berlin—Pilau of Rabbit—To crisp Parsley; to fry—Fried Bread for garnishing; bread-crumbs . . . . Page 180

CHAPTER XIV.

Salt-water Fish.

Observations—Marinade—Turbot, boiled; stewed; à la crème; baked—Brill—John-dory, boiled; baked; broiled — Plaice — Flounders and Dabs — Soles, fried; in cutlets; boiled; filleted; stewed; baked; Portuguese way; meat stuffing—Skate, Thornback, and Ray—Halibut; to collop; stewed Head—Codfish, Hake, and Ling—Cod's Head and Shoulders — Cod's Head roasted; stuffed — Tail of Codfish — Cod Sounds; Codfish baked; au gratin; stewed; à la Provençale—Salt-fish, boiled; fricasseed; Spanish mode — Haddock, boiled; fried; broiled; baked; Scotch mode; stewed, maigre; Cropped Heads—Whiting — Gurnards, or Gurnets; boiled, fried, baked — Mullet; broiled; fried; baked; stewed — Sea-bream — Chads — Mackerel, boiled; soused; broiled; fried; baked; stewed; fillets; à la maître d'hôtel; roes—Herrings; fresh, broiled; fried; baked; boiled; smoked; potted—Red Herrings—Pilchards—Sprats . . 209

CHAPTER XV.

Fresh-water Fish.

Observations—Salmon; boiled; the Berwick receipt; Aberdeen Fisherman's receipt; Salmon-peel; sauce; to preserve cold; broiled; cutlets; baked; à la maître d'hotel; à la Génévoise; to dry; to pot; to collar; to pickle—Trout; baked; boiled; in white sauce; in green sauce; fried; foreign mode; in salad sauce—Parr, Charr, and Grayling—Sturgeon; a la Russe; caviar; stewed; roasted; cutlets—Carp and Tench; boiled; Carp boiled "au bleu;" stewed; Tench stewed; Carp and Tench fried; to dress Carp's Roe; à la Chambord—Fresh-water Bream—Pike, or Jack; boiled; stewed; baked—Perch—Water Zoutchee; Water Suché—Shad and Barbel—Eels; best way to kill; to skin; boiled; fried; broiled; stewed; stewed French way; spitchcocked; roasted—Lamprey, stewed — Smelts — Whitebait—Roach, Dace, and Gudgeon 232

CHAPTER XVI.

Shell-fish.

Observations—Lobsters boiled; stewed; fricasseed; croquettes; fritters; miroton; scolloped; curry—Prawns and Shrimps; stewed—Crab; boiled; stewed—Small Crabs and Crayfish; Crayfish stewed; Crayfish butter—Oysters; scolloped; broiled; stewed, white, brown; rolls; sausages—Muscles, boiled; French modes—Cockles and Periwinkles, boiled; stewed—Scallops, stewed—To scollop Fish—Grenade; Grenade of Sole—Croquettes of Fish—Rissoles—Casserole—Fish Turtle—Pâte—Cake—Cutlets—Kedgeree—Fricandelles—Matelote—Vol-au-Vent—Stewed, Hebrew fashion—Curry—To preserve Fish fresh . . . . . Page 250

CHAPTER XVII.

Gravy, Sauces, and Curry.

Gravy: Observations—Stock—Without Meat—For a Haunch of Venison—To make Mutton eat like Venison—Velouté—Veal—For White Meat—Essence of Ham—Rich.——Sauces: Melted Butter; thin; maître d'hôtel; to brown—Parsley and Butter—Fennel Sauce—Caper, white; brown—Egg—Garlic—Onion—Shalot—For Rump-steak—Sauce Robert—For roast Beef or Mutton; Queen Mary's; Mandram—Mint, for Roast Lamb—Mushroom, white; brown—Celery—Truffle—Chestnut—For white Poultry boiled; white; for Chickens; Vegetable Marrow—For roast Fowls—White—Cullis—Roux, white; brown—Liaison—For Fricandeau, or roast Veal—Maître d' hôtel—For Geese: for a Green Goose; Gooseberry; for a Stubble Goose; Apple; Savoury Apple—For Ducklings—For sucking-pig; Currant—For Wild-fowl; Shikaree; Colonel Hawker's—Liver, for Hare or roast Rabbit—For winged Game—Bread—For cold Fowl or Partridge—à la Tartare—Poivrade—Acha; Fish Acha; Indian-pickle—Sauces piquantes; à l'Espagnole; à la Provençale; maigre; à l'Hollandaise—Tomata; à l'Italienne; à la Française—Aux Epinards—Purée de Concombres—Sauce à la Ste. Ménéhould—La Mayonnaise—Carachi—Royale; à la Reine—Original Oude—Quihi and Chetney—Khicharee—Christopher North's—Wine Pudding—German Pudding—Sauces for Fish; Stock; Horseradish; for fresh-water fish; for all sorts; white; brown; without butter; Dutch—Oyster; brown—Muscle and Cockle—Lobster—Crab—Shrimp—Fresh-water Crayfish—For Sturgeon—For Carp, Pike, and Tench—For Smelts, Sprats, Roach, Gudgeon, and Dace—For Eels—Jelly to cover cold Fish.——Curries: Remarks—To prepare—Curry Powders; Delhi; Madras; Bengal; Sir H. Pottinger's—Modes of boiling Rice—King of Oude's Curry—Bengal—Lord Clive's—The Hastings—Prawn—Hard Egg—Malay—Hindostanee Kuwab Fowl 265

CHAPTER XVIII.

Vegetables and Salads.

Vegetables: Observations—Potatoes, boiled; to keep; new; Potato-flour; jelly; wall; to mash; old to look like young; Potato-loaves; to brown; fried; roasted; Potato-balls—à la maître d'hôtel; purée; omelette; farcies—Green Peas, boiled; stewed; with mint; when old; to preserve for winter; Mr. Appert's method of preserving—Broad or Windsor Beans, boiled; stewed—Split-peas Pudding—Carrots and Parsnips—Carrots stewed; à la maître d'hôtel; au sucre — Parsnips, mashed; fricasseed — Turnips — Turnip-tops — Beet-roots, boiled; stewed — Cabbages; Sprouts, or Greens; Brussels sprouts; buttered cabbage; stewed—Lettuce, farcie à la Française — Onions; stewed; roasted — Young Onions — Chives, Scallions, Shalot, Garlic — Leeks — Spinach, boiled; stewed with cream; à la Française—Gourds and Pompions—Sea-kale—Asparagus, boiled; fricasseed; farcis—Artichokes, boiled; stewed; bottoms; à la Poivrade; farcis—Jerusalem Artichokes—Cucumbers, stewed; farcis—Vegetable Marrow; boiled; stewed—Celery, stewed—Cauliflowers, boiled; in white sauce; with Parmesan—Brocoli—Brocoli and buttered Eggs—French Beans—Scarlet Runners; seed boiled—Mushrooms; stewed; fricasseed; broiled; purée; buttered—Truffles; stewed — Fried Herbs — Haricots blancs, boiled; à l'Hollandaise; Spanish receipt — Chestnuts for dessert — Cardoons, or Chardons — Salsifis, Skirrets, and Scorzanera—Tomatas; stewed; baked; stuffed; Portuguese mode—Sauer Kraut—Chicoree, or Endive, au Velouté—Sorrel—Vegetable Ragoût—Olio—Bredic—Curry.——Salads: Mixture; Kitchener's mixture; Summer Salads; Winter — Chicken — Lobster — French — Italian — Spanish —Vegetable —For Vinaigrette Page 298

CHAPTER XIX.

Sausages and Forcemeat.

Sausages: Observations — Common Sausage-meat — Beef Sausages — Mutton — Cambridge — To eat cold — Oxford—Oyster — Veal and Poultry—Fowl or Rabbit—Spanish and Portuguese—Black Puddings —White Puddings.——Forcemeat: Observations—Panada—Udder —Quenelle; Panada for Fish Quenelle, or Forcemeat—Forcemeat—Farce cuite — Farce of Veal and Ham — Stuffing; for Hare—Fish Forcemeat — Oyster—Seasoning for Stuffing — Forcemeat Balls for Soupe maigre — Forcemeat for Turtle; balls; eggs—Passover Balls for Soup 330

CHAPTER XX.

Curing Meat, Potting, and Collaring.

Curing: Observations—Beef, to corn—To salt red—Dutch mode of salting — Hamburg Beef — Spiced — Spiced Flank — Leicestershire Spiced — Welsh — Hunters' — Hung — To cure Tongues — Sheep's Tongues — Hams; Fitzsimon family receipt — Westphalia Hams—Mutton Hams—Goose Hams—Bacon; Malines Bacon; Black Pool receipt; Wiltshire; for larding and braising—Hogs' Cheeks—Brawn, mock; to keep—To pickle Pork — Pickle that will keep for years. ——Potting and Collaring: Remarks—To clarify Butter—To pot Lamprey—Shell-fish—Poultry and Game; Chickens; Partridges and Pheasants; Hare; Rabbit—Ham and Veal—Neat's Tongue—Beef; in imitation of venison—Ham Cake—To pot Mushrooms—Collared Eel—To "caveach" Fish—To collar Beef—Calf's Head—Breast of Veal—Breast of Mutton—Pig—Pig's Head—Marinade for collared meats . . . . . Page 340

CHAPTER XXI.

Italian Pastes, Rice, Eggs, Omelettes, Cheese, Pancakes, and Fritters.

Italian Pastes: Observations—Macaroni; to brown; Neapolitan; cold; au vin; à l'Italienne; timbale; aux truffes; à la Pontife; pâté—Vermicelli — Semolina — Polenta.——Rice: To boil; for savoury dishes; for sweet dishes; à la Portugaise—Fritters—Pancake—Balls — Croquettes — Casserole aux Œufs — Flummery — Paste; if for relishing things.——Eggs: Remarks — To keep for winter — Boiled —Poached—Omelette; au naturel; aux fines herbes; aux confitures; aux amandes; d'huîtres; à la Tartare; soufflé; soufflé Français—Œufs brouillés—A pretty dish of Eggs—Eggs aux fines herbes—Burnt buttered—à la Duchesse—Fricassee, white; brown—Egg Alb; à la Carmélite; à la Gruyère—Œufs farcis; en purée; sur le plat—Eggs and Vegetables: Spinach; onions, or à la tripe; à la Française; asparagus; artichokes.——Cheese: Eggs and Cheese—Fondeau: à l'Italienne; en caisses; small—Raméquins: à la Parisienne; fried; Dutch; with wine or ale—Stewed Cheese; with ale; paste—Welsh Rabbit—Toast and Cheese—Cheese Pudding.——Pancakes and Fritters: Pancakes, various; apple; New England; Dutch; French; à la Polonaise—Taliani—Fritters: plain; apple; crème aux amandes; Spanish; French; Italian; potato; buckwheat; curd; orange and sweetmeat; coloured—Fish and Meat: Kidney; oyster—Beignet . 360

CHAPTER XXII.

Paste, Meat Pies, Fish Pies.

Paste: Observations—Crust for Raised Pies; for venison pasty, or Périgord pie; rich; less rich—Puff Paste—Very light Paste; for tarts and cheesecakes; for orange cheesecakes or sweetmeats—Transparent Crust—Short Crust—Croquant Paste—Brioche Paste.——Meat Pies, Patties, &c.: Raised Pies — Seasoning for Raised Pies—Jelly for Meat or Raised Pies—Pâté de Gibier aux Truffes—Partridge Pie à la Française; ordinary way—Chicken Pie—Rabbit—Hare—Tipperary Curry—French Pie—Vegetable—Cold—Veal; cold veal; and sweetbread; and sausage; and oyster; and pork—Pork, to eat cold—Calf's Head or Calf's Foot—Calf's Foot and Kidney—Beef-steak; and oyster—Mutton—Lamb—Squab—Potato—Venison Pasty; Beef or Mutton, like Venison—Yorkshire Goose Pie—Green Goose—Giblet—Christmas—Pigeon—Patties: Beef; Veal; Turkey; Mince; Oyster; Lobster; Shrimps — Vol-au-vent.——Fish Pies: Codfish — Ling — Eel; with Soles, &c.—Sole—Pike; Perch; Carp—Pilchard and Leek—Lobster—Oyster . . . . . Page 386

CHAPTER XXIII.

Fruit Pies, Puffs, Puddings, etc.

Pies, &c.: Observations—Apple Pie; Codling Tart; Pippin Tarts; new-fashioned Apple Pie; stewed Apples—Rhubarb Pie or Tart—Tartlets; Orange; Lemon; green Apricot; Prune; à la Paganini—To prepare Cranberries for Tarts — Puffs: Regent's Pastry; Apple; Lemon; Cheese; Parmesan; excellent light; Spanish; German; Austrian; French; Irish; Lady Abbess's—Gauffres; à la Flamande—Mince Pies—Lent Pies—Patties: sweet; Croustade, or Dresden; resembling mince pies; with curds — Cheesecakes; Miss Bratty's; without butter; Lemon; Orange; Almond; Potato — Cheesecake Stock—Icing for fruit pies and tarts.——Puddings: Observations—Suet—Beef-steak—Mutton and Kidney—Rabbit—Chicken—Game—Fish—Herb; Tansy.——Sweet Puddings: Rich Plum; Shelford; Plum of different qualities — Hunter's — Montagu — Batter — Custard, boiled; baked — Marrow—Curd, baked; boiled—Transparent—Bread, boiled; baked; brown — Bread and Butter — Biscuit — Vermicelli, baked; boiled—Macaroni — Semolina—Arrowroot—Polenta; sweet—Sago—Millet—Muffin and Crumpet—Chocolate—Sponge—Cocoa-nut—Rice, baked, for a family; rich; boiled; with fruit; ground—Saffron—Almond—

College; New College; Trin. Coll.; Brasenose; Merton Almond; Vice-Chancellor's; Rector's; Curate's; Dame Jones's; Aunt Martha's; Mother Eve's — Erechtheum—Quaking—Brandy—Bakewell—Black-cap—Sweetmeat — Roly-poly—Cabinet—Conservative — Reform — Protectionist — Windsor Palace; Her Majesty's; Prince Albert's; Royal Nursery; Crème d'Orge—Queen Dowager's—for the Maids of Honour—Cambridge—Prince of Prussia's—Dutch—Madeira —German — Swiss — Berlin — à la Nesselrode—Prune—Pumpkin — Orange, baked; boiled — Lemon — Apple Charlotte; Charlotte de Pommes—Apples à la Cremone; à la Suédoise; à la Dauphine—Chartreuse of Apples and Rice—Miroton of Apples—Pommes au Beurre—Gâteau de Pommes—Pomme Mange—Fruit Puddings: Cranberry; Rhubarb; Quince; Apricot; baked Apple; Fruit sliced into Batter; Batter for Fruit Puddings; baked Gooseberry; Damson—To prepare Fruit for Children—Carrot Pudding—Potato—Economical—Hasty—Provincial Puddings: Wiltshire; Bath; Chichester; Yorkshire; Welsh; Gloucester—Dumplings: Oxford; Apple; Yeast, or Suffolk; Norfolk; quickly made; Currant . . . . . Page 409

CHAPTER XXIV.

Custards, Creams, Jellies, etc.

Custards: Observations—French mode—Custard Cream—Rice Custards—Custard Cream of Chocolate—Coffee Custard—Almond—Rich—Orange —Lemon.——Creams: Champagne—Leché Créma—Italian—à la Vanille—Charlotte Russe—Crème au Marasquin—Bohemian—Au Caramel—Burnt — Snow—Almond —Velvet—Chocolate—Spinach—Pistachio—Imperial—Rhenish—Flemish—Fruit Creams: Codling; Gooseberry; Orange; Lemon; Honeycomb; Raspberry—Brandy—Ratafia—Lemon Sponge—Orange Butter—Dutch Butter—Fairy Butter—Apple or Gooseberry Soufflé — Croquantes of Almonds —Ice Creams — Ice for icing—Freezing Powders—Ratafia Cream Ice—Brown Bread Ice —Vanilla Cream iced—Iced Custard—Almond Cream Ice—Water Ices—Ice Punch, as in Italy—Trifle—Tipsy Cake—Floating Island—Blancmange; American—Whole Rice in a shape—Gooseberry-fool; Orange; Apple — Normandy Pippins — Syllabubs: Solid; London; Staffordshire; Somersetshire and Devonshire; Everlasting—Devonshire Junket—Italian Cheese—Flummery; French; Rice; excellent. —— Jellies: Observations — Calf's-foot or Cow-heel; Orange; Lemon; Apple; Fruit in Jelly — To clarify Isinglass — Isinglass Jellies: Strawberry; Orange; Lemon; Currant and Raspberry; Italian; Hartshorn; Cranberry; Cranberry and Rice — Jelly Moulds 456

CHAPTER XXV.

Confectionery.

Stove — To clarify and boil Sugar—Observations on Preserving — To Candy: Almonds; Bon-bons; Toffie; any sort of Fruit—To green Fruits for preserving or pickling—Bottled Fruit; green Apricots; ripe Apricots; Greengages; Cherries—To keep Grapes—To preserve Fruit for Tarts—To preserve Apricots: green; ripe; a beautiful preserve; Apricots in Jelly; to dry whole or in halves—Apple-jelly—To preserve ripe Peaches; Nectarines; a Melon; Strawberries; Strawberries whole; Strawberries a rich way; Strawberries in wine; Rhubarb; Oranges or Lemons in jelly—To keep Oranges or Lemons for Pastry —To preserve whole or half Quinces—To preserve Pears; to bake; to stew—To preserve Siberian Crabs—Biffins—To preserve Magnum Bonum Plums; to dry—A common Preserve of Plums—To preserve Greengages; Gooseberries—Marmalades: Apricot; Apple; Quince; fine Orange; Orange for Puddings; Transparent; mixed; Scotch— Compotes: Orange; Red Currant, &c.; Apple—To dry Currants for Dessert—Barberry Cakes—Fruit Wafers for Dessert—Gooseberry Cheese — To dry Gooseberries — Cherries; to dry; to dry without sugar; preserved in brandy; rolled, to taste as if in brandy; for tarts and puddings—Almack's Preserve—Damson Cheese—Jams: Raspberry; Grape; Cherry; Gooseberry; Blackberry; Barberry — To preserve Barberries in bunches—Composition Sweetmeat—Currant Jelly; without boiling — Apple Jelly — Marmalade Jelly—Orange Syrup — Candied Orange or Lemon Peel — Ginger Syrup—Colouring, to stain Jellies, Ices, &c. . . . . Page 479

CHAPTER XXVI.

Pickles and Family Sauces.

Observations—Pickles: Rules to be observed—To pickle Onions: Silver sort; full-grown sort; Onions and Cucumbers — Garlic — Shalots— Cucumbers; Gherkins — Mushrooms, white; brown — Mushroom Powder — To pickle Walnuts — Radish-pods — French Beans — Barberries in brine; if from abroad—Nasturtiums—Red Cabbage—Cauliflowers, Brocoli, and Asparagus-tops—Tomatas—Lemons—Limes— Lemon Pickle—Mangoes—Mixed—India—Roots—Vinegars: for India pickle; Walnut; Cucumber; Camp; Nasturtium; Tarragon and Elder-flower; Raspberry; Gooseberry; Chili.——Family Sauces: Lemon Flavouring for Puddings — Mushroom Ketchup — Walnut finest quality; Irish mode—Cucumber; Suffolk receipt—Tomata; sauce for winter use — Camp—Seven-years — Sauce à la Militaire— Artificial Sauces for Fish; Anchovy—Store Sauces; Pontac Ketchup; Salade; Quin's Sauce—Universal Sauces 503

CHAPTER XXVII.

Cakes, Buns, and Gingerbread.

Cakes: Observations—Plum Cakes; common; little, to keep long—Bride Cake — Queen Cake — Diet Bread — Seed Cakes; cheap; without butter; light; plain; excellent; Scotch—Family Bread Cake—Savoy —Sponge—Vienna—Rice—Wafers; Sugar-wafers—Provincial Cakes: Shrewsbury; Marlborough; Tunbridge; Banbury; Yorkshire—Butter Cakes—Macaroons—Almond Cakes—Ratafia Cakes—Jumbles—Rout Drops—Passover Cakes; without butter—Scotch Shortbread—Pound Cake — Lemon — Soda; plain—French: Bolas d'Amor; Brioches; Frangipane; Galette—Spanish — Irish — Isle of Wight Cracknels— Kringles — Rusks — Benton Tea-cakes; as biscuits — Coffee-cakes — Biscuits: common; Ginger; Tea; Swiss; to keep a long time; white cakes; Wine; Cookies; Waffles—Icing for Cakes.——Buns: A good plain Bun; richer—Cross — Madeira — Spanish—Bath—Scotch, rich; plainer.——Gingerbread: Various sorts; good plain; good, without butter · Imperial; Lemon; Sugar; Thick—Gingerbread-nuts: Yorkshire; Suffolk; with carraway-seeds . . . . Page 524

CHAPTER XXVIII.

Bread.

Observations on Flour, cheap Bread, Household Bread, Brown Bread, Bran—Yeast; patent Yeast—the Oven—Making Bread; Cottage; Family; fermented and unfermented; Economical; Maize; Rye— Rolls: French; English—Rocks—Muffins—Crumpets—Leicestershire Pikelet—Sally-Lunns — Good Breakfast-cakes — Buckwheat Cakes; Shrewsbury mode — Johnny Cakes — Paste Cake — Slim Cake — Toast and Butter.——Savoury Dishes for Breakfast: Grillades; Bladebone of Mutton; broiled Chicken; another broil; Bloaters, &c. —Savoury Toasts: German; Vegetable; Anchovy; Sausage; Kidney; Ham; Scotch Woodcock—Sheep's Rumps and Kidneys—Devils: of Biscuits; dry; wet—Devilled Game—Mustard—Sandwiches . 543

CHAPTER XXIX.

Coffee, Tea, and Chocolate.

Coffee: Observations — Directions for roasting — The French mode of making—Platow's Automaton Urn—Milk Coffee.——Tea: Mixture— Hints on making.——Chocolate: Best sorts — Spanish mode of making—Usual mode—Cocoa; shells or nibs 565

CHAPTER XXX.

On English Wines and Liqueurs.

English Wines: Observations—Wine from unripe Grapes or green Gooseberries—Orange—Parsnip—Ginger—Rich and pleasant Wine—English Malmsey or Malt Wine—Grape—Raisin; excellent; with cider—Currant—Black Currant—Gooseberry; green—Champagne; pink; Grape, to equal foreign—Lemon—Frontiniac—Elder; Elder-flower—Blackberry—Clary—Cowslip—Ginger—Ginger Beer—Egg Wine—To mull Wine—Negus; French receipt.——Liqueurs: Punch, an excellent method; George the Fourth's; Tea, à la Chevret; Colonel Hawker's cold; Verder, or Milk; Norfolk; Orange; Regent's—An excellent Liqueur—Shrub: of Rum; of Brandy; of white Currants—Noyau—Cherry Brandy—Ratafia; des quatre Fruits—Black Currant Liqueur—Crèmes: de Portugal; de Cacao — Curaçoa — Syrup for Liqueurs — Nectar — Mead — Ginger Cordial — Essence of Ginger Page 571

CHAPTER XXXI.

Cookery for the Sick.

Jellies: A good Jelly; Dr. Ratcliffe's Pork Jelly; Ivory; Calf's-feet; Sheep's trotters; Isinglass; Arrowroot; Potato; Tapioca; Bread; Gloucester—Broths: of Beef, Mutton, and Veal; Calf's-feet; Chicken; Eel; clear, to keep long; quick-made; a Broth very supporting against any kind of weakness — Excellent Soup for the weakly—Beef-tea; cold—Eggs—Panada: to make in five minutes; Chicken Panada — Sippets — Caudle; Posset; Cold Caudle; Flour; Rice; Caudle for the sick and lying-in—Saloop—Milk Porridge—French Milk Porridge — Sago — Sago Milk — Ground Rice Milk — Water-gruel—Barley-gruel—The Etna—Asses' Milk; artificial—Dr. Boerhaave's sweet Buttermilk — Whey; white Wine; Vinegar and Lemon — Drinks; a refreshing Drink in a Fever—Toast and Water—Barley-water; with honey; with isinglass — Soda-water — Lemon-water — Refreshing Drink for the Sick—Apple-water—Orgeat—Orangeade or Lemonade—Tamarind or Cranberry juice—Gaspacho . . 590

CHAPTER XXXII.

Various Receipts and Directions to Servants.

Various Receipts: Indian Cure for Rheumatism—Remedy for Hooping Cough; Chilblains; Cough; Burn or Scald; Cuts or Bruises—To

destroy Warts—Blister—Soft Pomatum; hard—Pomade Divine—Potpourri; sweet—Wash-balls—Paste for chapped Hands; for chapped Lips; Cold Cream—Thieves' Vinegar—Hungary Water; Honey; Lavender—A very fine Scent—Water to prevent Hair from falling off—Bandoline for the Hair—Black Paper for drawing Patterns—Black Ink—To cement broken China—To take Stains out of Linen, &c.: Stains caused by Acids; Stains of Wine, Fruit, &c.; many other Stains; Ironmoulds; Mildew; Grease in Silks or Stuffs; Stains in Black Cloth—To make Flannels not shrink—To preserve Furs and Woollens from Moths—To dye Linings of Furniture, &c.: Buff or Salmon-colour; Pink; Blue—To make old Silk look as well as new—To dye Gloves: Like York Tan; a beautiful Purple.——DIRECTIONS TO SERVANTS: To clean Calico Furniture; Plate; Looking-glasses—To preserve and clean Gilding—To destroy Flies—To clean Paint; Paper-hangings—To give a Gloss to Oak Wainscot—To give a fine Colour to Mahogany—To take Ink out of Mahogany—To give Boards a beautiful appearance—To extract Oil from Boards or Stone—To clean Stone Stairs and Halls—Floor-cloths; to clean—To dust Carpets and Floors—To clean Carpets—To blacken the fronts of Stone Chimney-pieces—To clean the back of Grate, Hearth, &c.—To preserve Irons from Rust—To take Rust out of Steel—To take the black from bright Bars—To clean Tin Covers—Blacking for Shoes—To clean Knives—To take Stains out of Marble; Iron-stains; to clean—To expel Rats—To destroy Bugs—To test Mushrooms . . Page 604

CHAPTER XXXIII.

DINNER COURSES AND ARTICLES IN SEASON THROUGHOUT THE YEAR 619

INDEX 625

THE

DOMESTIC READY RECKONER,

CONSISTING OF

USEFUL TABLES FOR CALCULATING HOUSEHOLD EXPENSES.

THE

DOMESTIC READY RECKONER.

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

1.—Measure of Length.

12	Inches	=	1 Foot
3	Feet	=	1 Yard
5½	Yards	=	1 Rod, or Pole
40	Poles	=	1 Furlong
8	Furlongs	=	1 Mile
69 1/51	Miles	=	1 Degree of a Great Circle of the Earth.

An inch is the smallest lineal measure to which a name is given, but subdivisions are used for many purposes. Among mechanics, the inch is commonly divided into *eighths*. By the officers of the revenue and by scientific persons it is divided into *tenths, hundredths*, &c. Formerly it was made to consist of 12 parts, called *lines*.

PARTICULAR MEASURES OF LENGTH.

A Nail	=	2¼	Inches	
Quarter	=	4	Nails	used for measuring Cloth of all kinds.
Yard	=	4	Quarters	
Ell	=	5	Quarters	
Hand	=	4	Inches, used for the height of Horses.	
Fathom	=	6	Feet, used in measuring Depths.	
Link	=	7	In. 92 hdths.	used in Land Measure to facilitate computation of the content, 10 sq. chains being equal to an acre.
Chain	=	100	Links . .	

2.—Measure of Surface.

144	Square Inches	=	1 Square Foot
9	Square Feet	=	1 Square Yard
30¼	Square Yards		1 Perch, or Rod
40	Perches	=	1 Rood
4	Roods	=	1 Acre
640	Acres	=	1 Square Mile.

3.—Measures of Solidity and Capacity.

DIVISION I.—SOLIDITY.

1728	Cubic Inches	=	1 Cubic Foot
27	Cubic Feet	=	1 Cubic Yard.

Division II.—Capacity.

4 Gills	=	1 Pint	=	$34\frac{2}{3}$	cubic inches nearly.
2 Pints	=	1 Quart	=	$69\frac{1}{3}$	,,
4 Quarts	=	1 Gallon	=	$277\frac{1}{4}$	,,
2 Gallons	=	1 Peck	=	$554\frac{1}{2}$	,,
4 Pecks	=	1 Bushel	=	$2218\frac{1}{5}$	,,
8 Bushels	=	1 Quarter	=	$10\frac{1}{4}$	cubic feet nearly.
5 Quarters	=	1 Load	=	$51\frac{1}{3}$	,,

The four last denominations are used for dry goods only. For liquids several denominations have been heretofore adopted, viz. :—For Beer, the Firkin of 9 Gallons, the Kilderkin of 18, the Barrel of 36, the Hogshead of 54, and the Butt of 108 Galls. These will probably continue to be used in practice. For Wine and Spirits, there are the Anker, Runlet, Tierce, Hogshead, Puncheon, Pipe, Butt, and Tun; but these may be considered rather as the names of the casks in which such commodities are imported, than as expressing any definite number of gallons. It is the practice to gauge all such vessels, and to charge them according to their actual contents.

Flour is sold nominally by measure, but actually by weight, reckoned at 7 lb. Avoirdupois to a Gallon.

4.—Measure of Weight.

Avoirdupois Weight.

$27\frac{11}{32}$ Grains	=	1 Dram (dr.)	=	$27\frac{11}{32}$	grains
16 Drams	=	1 Ounce (oz.)	=	$437\frac{1}{2}$	,,
16 Ounces	=	1 Pound (lb.)	=	7000	,,
28 Pounds	=	1 Quarter (qr.)			
4 Quarters	=	1 Hundredweight (cwt.)	=	112	lbs.
20 Cwt.	=	1 Ton	=	2240	,,

This weight is used in almost all commercial transactions, and in the common dealings of life.

A Firkin of Butter . .	56 lb.	A Barrel of Soap . .	256 lb.
——— Soap . . .	64 ,,	——— Raisins .	112 ,,
A Barrel of Anchovies .	30 ,,	A Fother of Lead . .	$19\frac{1}{2}$ cwt.

The particular weights belonging to this Division are as follows:—

					cwt.	qr.	lbs.	
14 Pounds	=	1 Stone*	=		0	0	14	Used in the Wool Trade.
2 Stone	=	1 Tod	=		0	1	0	
$6\frac{1}{2}$ Tod	=	1 Wey	=		1	2	14	
2 Weys	=	1 Sack	=		3	1	0	
12 Sacks	=	1 Last	=		39	0	0	

* A Horseman's weight is also 14 pounds to the stone

For Calculating the Prices of Butchers'

[Butchers buy and sell by the stone of 8 lbs.; the variation

Per Stone / Per lb.	3/8		4/0		4/4		4/8			5/0			5/4			5/8		
	5½d.		6d.		6½d.		7d.			7½d.			8d.			8½d.		
lbs.	*s.*	*d.*	*s.*	*d.*	*s.*	*d.*	*£.*	*s.*	*d.*	*£.*	*s.*	*d.*	*£.*	*s.*	*d.*	*£.*	*s.*	*d.*
¼		1½		1½		1½			1½			2			2			2
½		3		3		3			3½			3½			4			4
¾		4½		4½		5			5			6			6			6
2	0	11	1	0	1	1	1		2	1		3	1		4	1		5
3	1	4½	1	6	1	7½	1		9	1	10½		2		0	2		1½
4	1	10	2	0	2	2	2		4	2		6	2		8	2		10
5	2	3½	2	6	2	8½	2		11	3		1½	3		4	3		6½
6	2	9	3	0	3	3	3		6	3		9	4		0	4		3
7	3	2½	3	6	3	9½	4		1	4		4½	4		8	4		11½
8	3	8	4	0	4	4	4		8	5		0	5		4	5		8
9	4	1½	4	6	4	10½	5		3	5		7½	6		0	6		4½
10	4	7	5	0	5	5	5		10	6		3	6		8	7		1
11	5	0½	5	6	5	11½	6		5	6		10½	7		4	7		9½
12	5	6	6	0	6	6	7		0	7		6	8		0	8		6
13	5	11½	6	6	7	0½	7		7	8		1½	8		8	9		2½
14	6	5	7	0	7	7	8		2	8		9	9		4	9		11
15	6	10½	7	6	8	1½	8		9	9		4½	10		0	10		7½
16	7	4	8	0	8	8	9		4	10		0	10		8	11		4
17	7	9½	8	6	9	2½	9		11	10		7½	11		4	12		0½
18	8	3	9	0	9	9	10		6	11		3	12		0	12		9
19	8	8½	9	6	10	3½	11		1	11		10½	12		8	13		5½
20	9	2	10	0	10	10	11		8	12		6	13		4	14		2
21	9	7½	10	6	11	4½	12		3	13		1½	14		0	14		10½
22	10	1	11	0	11	11	12		10	13		9	14		8	15		7
23	10	6½	11	6	12	5½	13		5	14		4½	15		4	16		3½
24	11	0	12	0	13	0	14		0	15		0	16		0	17		0
25	11	5½	12	6	13	6½	14		7	15		7½	16		8	17		8½
26	11	11	13	0	14	1	15		2	16		3	17		4	18		5
27	12	4½	13	6	14	7½	15		9	16		10½	18		0	19		1½
28	12	10	14	0	15	2	16		4	17		6	18		8	19		10
29	13	3½	14	6	15	8½	16		11	18		1½	19		4	1	0	6½
30	13	9	15	0	16	3	17		6	18		9	1	0	0	1	1	3
31	14	2½	15	6	16	9½	18		1	19		4½	1	0	8	1	1	11½
32	14	8	16	0	17	4	18		8	1	0	0	1	1	4	1	2	8
33	15	1½	16	6	17	10½	19		3	1	0	7½	1	2	0	1	3	4½
34	15	7	17	0	18	5	19		10	1	1	3	1	2	8	1	4	1
35	16	0½	17	6	18	11½	1	0	5	1	1	10½	1	3	4	1	4	9½
36	16	6	18	0	19	6	1	1	0	1	2	6	1	4	0	1	5	6
37	16	11½	18	6	20	0½	1	1	7	1	3	1½	1	4	8	1	6	2½
38	17	5	19	0	20	7	1	2	2	1	3	9	1	5	4	1	6	11
39	17	10½	19	6	21	1½	1	2	9	1	4	4½	1	6	0	1	7	7½
40	18	4	20	0	21	8	1	3	4	1	5	0	1	6	8	1	8	4

MEAT, from 1 lb. to 40 lbs., at $5\frac{1}{2}d.$ to $11\frac{1}{2}d.$ per lb.

in price being at the rate of $4d.$ per stone, or $\frac{1}{2}d.$ per lb.]

6/0			6/4			6/8			7/0			7/4			7/8			Per Stone.
9d.			$9\frac{1}{2}d.$			10d.			$10\frac{1}{2}d.$			11d.			$11\frac{1}{2}d.$			Per lb.
£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	lbs.
		2			$2\frac{1}{2}$			$2\frac{1}{2}$			$2\frac{1}{2}$			3			3	$\frac{1}{4}$
		$4\frac{1}{2}$			$4\frac{1}{2}$			5			5			$5\frac{1}{2}$			$5\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
		$6\frac{1}{2}$			7			7			$7\frac{1}{2}$			8			8	$\frac{3}{4}$
	1	6		1	7		1	8		1	9		1	10		1	11	2
	2	3		2	$4\frac{1}{2}$		2	6		2	$7\frac{1}{2}$		2	9		2	$10\frac{1}{2}$	3
	3	0		3	2		3	4		3	6		3	8		3	10	4
	3	9		3	$11\frac{1}{2}$		4	2		4	$4\frac{1}{2}$		4	7		4	$9\frac{1}{2}$	5
	4	6		4	9		5	0		5	3		5	6		5	9	6
	5	3		5	$6\frac{1}{2}$		5	10		6	$1\frac{1}{2}$		6	5		6	$8\frac{1}{2}$	7
	6	0		6	4		6	8		7	0		7	4		7	8	8
	6	9		7	$1\frac{1}{2}$		7	6		7	$10\frac{1}{2}$		8	3		8	$7\frac{1}{2}$	9
	7	6		7	11		8	4		8	9		9	2		9	7	10
	8	3		8	$8\frac{1}{2}$		9	2		9	$7\frac{1}{2}$		10	1		10	$6\frac{1}{2}$	11
	9	0		9	6		10	0		10	6		11	0		11	6	12
	9	9		10	$3\frac{1}{2}$		10	10		11	$4\frac{1}{2}$		11	11		12	$5\frac{1}{2}$	13
	10	6		11	1		11	8		12	3		12	10		13	5	14
	11	3		11	$10\frac{1}{2}$		12	6		13	$1\frac{1}{2}$		13	9		14	$4\frac{1}{2}$	15
	12	0		12	8		13	4		14	0		14	8		15	4	16
	12	9		13	$5\frac{1}{2}$		14	2		14	$10\frac{1}{2}$		15	7		16	$3\frac{1}{2}$	17
	13	6		14	3		15	0		15	9		16	6		17	3	18
	14	3		15	$0\frac{1}{2}$		15	10		16	$7\frac{1}{2}$		17	5		18	$2\frac{1}{2}$	19
	15	0		15	10		16	8		17	6		18	4		19	2	20
	15	9		16	$7\frac{1}{2}$		17	6		18	$4\frac{1}{2}$		19	3	1	0	$1\frac{1}{2}$	21
	16	6		17	5		18	4		19	3	1	0	2	1	1	1	22
	17	3		18	$2\frac{1}{2}$		19	2	1	0	$1\frac{1}{2}$	1	1	1	1	2	$0\frac{1}{2}$	23
	18	0		19	0	1	0	0	1	1	0	1	2	0	1	3	0	24
	18	9		19	$9\frac{1}{2}$	1	0	10	1	1	$10\frac{1}{2}$	1	2	11	1	3	$11\frac{1}{2}$	25
	19	6	1	0	7	1	1	8	1	2	9	1	3	10	1	4	11	26
1	0	3	1	3	$4\frac{1}{2}$	1	2	6	1	3	$7\frac{1}{2}$	1	4	9	1	5	$10\frac{1}{2}$	27
1	1	0	1	2	2	1	3	4	1	4	6	1	5	8	1	6	10	28
1	1	9	1	2	$11\frac{1}{2}$	1	4	2	1	5	$4\frac{1}{2}$	1	6	7	1	7	$9\frac{1}{2}$	29
1	2	6	1	3	9	1	5	0	1	6	3	1	7	6	1	8	9	30
1	3	3	1	4	$6\frac{1}{2}$	1	5	10	1	7	$1\frac{1}{2}$	1	8	5	1	9	$8\frac{1}{2}$	31
1	4	0	1	5	4	1	6	8	1	8	0	1	9	4	1	10	8	32
1	4	9	1	6	$1\frac{1}{2}$	1	7	6	1	8	$10\frac{1}{2}$	1	10	3	1	11	$7\frac{1}{2}$	33
1	5	6	1	6	11	1	8	4	1	9	9	1	11	2	1	12	7	34
1	6	3	1	7	$8\frac{1}{2}$	1	9	2	1	10	$7\frac{1}{2}$	1	12	1	1	13	$6\frac{1}{2}$	35
1	7	0	1	8	6	1	10	0	1	11	6	1	13	0	1	14	6	36
1	7	9	1	9	$3\frac{1}{2}$	1	10	10	1	12	$4\frac{1}{2}$	1	13	11	1	15	$5\frac{1}{2}$	37
1	8	6	1	10	1	1	11	8	1	13	3	1	14	10	1	16	5	38
1	9	3	1	10	$10\frac{1}{2}$	1	12	6	1	14	$1\frac{1}{2}$	1	15	9	1	17	$4\frac{1}{2}$	39
1	10	0	1	11	8	1	13	4	1	15	0	1	16	8	1	18	4	40

Salt and Salt Provisions.

A peck of salt . . .	14 lbs.	Butter, Irish, firkin, about	70 lbs.
A bushel of salt . . .	56 „	„ tub	84 „
„ rock salt. .	65 „	„ barrel . . .	2 cwt.
		„ Dutch, cask .	1 „
Beef, Irish, tierce of, 38 pieces or	304 lbs.	Pork, Irish, tierce, 80 pieces or	320 lbs.
„ barrel, 25 pieces of 8 lbs.	200 „	„ barrel, army, 52 pieces or	208 „
„ firkin, 25 pieces of 4 lbs.	100 „	„ barrel, mess, 50 pieces or	200 „
Butter, firkin . . .	56 „	„ firkin, 25 pieces or	100 „

Medical Proportionate Doses.

If a dose be one, or one drachm, for a person 21 years of age, the proportionate doses according to age should be:—

Under 1 year .	$\frac{1}{12}$ or 5 grs.	Under 14 years .	$\frac{1}{2}$ or ʒ iss
„ 2 years	$\frac{1}{8}$ „ 7½ grs.	„ 20 „ .	$\frac{2}{3}$ „ ʒ ij
„ 3 „ .	$\frac{1}{6}$ „ 10 grs.	Above 21 „ .	1 „ ʒ j
„ 4 „ .	$\frac{1}{4}$ „ 15 grs.	„ 65 „	the inverse ratio
„ 7 „ .	$\frac{1}{3}$ „ 1 ʒ	Women require smaller doses than men.	

Physicians' Characters.—R, recipe, take; à, aa, or ana, of each the same quantity; ss, signifies the half of anything; cong. *congius*, a gallon; coch. *cochleare*, a spoonful; M. *manipulus*, a handful; P. *pugil*, as much as can be taken between the thumb and forefingers; q. s. a sufficient quantity.

Weight of English Coins.

GOLD.	dwt.	gr.	SILVER.	dwt.	gr.
Sovereign	5	3¼	Crown	18	4 4–11
Half-Sovereign . .	2	13½	Half-Crown . .	9	0 2–11
			The Florin or Double Shilling . .	7	6
			Shilling . . .	3	15 3–11
			Sixpence . . .	1	19 7–11
			Fourpence . . .	1	5 1–11

Practice Tables.

Of a Pound.		Of a Shilling.		Of a Ton.		Of a Cwt.		Of a Quarter.	
10/ . .	½	1/8 . .	1/12	Cwt.		Qr. lb.		lb.	
6/8. .	⅓	1/ . .	1/20	10 . .	½	2 or 56 .	½	14 . .	½
5/ . .	¼	8d. . .	1/30	5 . .	¼	1 „ 28 .	¼	7 . .	¼
4/ . .	⅕	6d. . .	1/40	4 . .	⅕	16 .	⅐	4 . .	⅐
3/4. .	⅙	4d. . .	1/60	2½ . .	⅛	14 .	⅛	3½ . .	⅛
2/6. .	⅛	3d. . .	1/80	2 . .	1/10				
2/ . .	1/10	2d. . .	1/120	1½d. . .	1/160				
		1d. . .	1/240	1d. . .	1/240				

Table to Calculate Wages and other Payments.

Per Year.	Per Month.		Per Week.		Per Day.	Per Year.	Per Month.		Per Week.		Per Day.	
£.	£.	s. d.	s.	d.	d.	£.	£.	s. d.	£.	s. d.	s.	d.
1	1	8	0	4 3/4	0 3/4	15	1	5 0		5 9		10
2	3	4	0	9 1/2	1 1/2	16	1	6 8		6 1 1/2		10 1/2
3	5	0	1	1 3/4	2	17	1	8 4		6 6 1/4		11 1/2
4	6	8	1	6 1/2	2 3/4	18	1	10 0		6 10 3/4		11 3/4
5	8	4	1	11	3 1/4	19	1	11 8		7 3 1/2	1	0 1/2
6	10	0	2	3 1/2	4	20	1	13 4		7 8	1	1 1/4
7	11	8	2	8 1/4	4 1/2	30	2	10 0		11 6	1	7 1/2
8	13	4	3	0 3/4	5 1/4	40	3	6 8		15 4	2	2 1/4
9	15	0	3	5 1/2	6	50	4	3 4		19 2	2	9
10	16	8	3	10	6 1/2	60	5	0 0	1	3 0 1/4	3	3 1/2
11	18	4	4	2 3/4	7 1/4	70	5	16 8	1	6 10 1/4	3	10
12	1	0 0	4	7 1/2	8	80	6	13 4	1	10 6 1/2	4	4 1/2
13	1	1 8	4	11 3/4	8 1/2	90	7	10 0	1	14 6 1/4	4	11 1/4
14	1	3 4	5	4 1/2	9 1/4	100	8	6 8	1	18 4 1/2	5	5 3/4

If the Wages be Guineas instead of Pounds, for each Guinea add one Penny to each Month, or one Farthing to each Week.

Rule for Calculating Interest, at 5 per Cent.

Multiply the Pounds by the number of Days, and divide the Product by 365.

The Quotient gives the Interest at 5 per cent. in Shillings.

Table of Discount, or Interest.

	s.	d.			s.	d.	
2½ per Cent. is .	0	6	per £.	15 per Cent. is .	3	0	per £.
3 „ . .	0	7½	„	17½ „ . .	3	6	„
4 „ . .	0	9¾	„	20 „ . .	4	0	„
5 „ . .	1	0	„	22½ „ . .	4	6	„
6 „ . .	1	2½	„	25 „ . .	5	0	„
7½ „ . .	1	6	„	30 „ . .	6	0	
10 „ . .	2	0	„	35 „ . .	7	0	„
12½ „ . .	2	6	„	40 „ . .	8	0	„

Table of Interest for One Year.

Principal.	2½ PER CENT.			3 PER CENT.			3½ PER CENT.			4 PER CENT.			5 PER CENT.		
£.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
1000	25	0	0	30	0	0	35	0	0	40	0	0	50	0	0
900	22	10	0	27	0	0	31	10	0	36	0	0	45	0	0
800	20	0	0	24	0	0	28	0	0	32	0	0	40	0	0
700	17	10	0	21	0	0	24	10	0	28	0	0	35	0	0
600	15	0	0	18	0	0	21	0	0	24	0	0	30	0	0
500	12	10	0	15	0	0	17	10	0	20	0	0	25	0	0
400	10	0	0	12	0	0	14	0	0	16	0	0	20	0	0
300	7	10	0	9	0	0	10	10	0	12	0	0	15	0	0
200	5	0	0	6	0	0	7	0	0	8	0	0	10	0	0
100	2	10	0	3	0	0	3	10	0	4	0	0	5	0	0
90	2	5	0	2	14	0	3	3	0	3	12	0	4	10	0
80	2	0	0	2	8	0	2	16	0	3	4	0	4	0	0
70	1	15	0	2	2	0	2	9	0	2	16	0	3	10	0
60	1	10	0	1	16	0	2	2	0	2	8	0	3	0	0
50	1	5	0	1	10	0	1	15	0	2	0	0	2	10	0
40	1	0	0	1	4	0	1	8	0	1	12	0	2	0	0
30		15	0		18	0	1	1	0	1	4	0	1	10	0
20		10	0		12	0		14	0		16	0	1	0	0
10		5	0		6	0		7	0		8	0		10	0
9		4	6		5	4½		6	3½		7	2½		9	0
8		4	0		4	9½		5	7¼		6	4¾		8	0
7		3	6		4	2½		4	10¾		5	7¼		7	0
6		3	0		3	7¼		4	2½		4	9½		6	0
5		2	6		3	0		3	6		4	0		5	0
4		2	0		2	4½		2	9½		3	2½		4	0
3		1	6		1	9½		2	1¼		2	4½		3	0
2		1	0		1	2½		1	4¾		1	7¼		2	0
1			6			7¼			8½			9½		1	0

EXAMPLE.—Required the interest on £1070 for one year at 3½ per cent.

By the Table, £1000 for one year, at 3½ per cent., is			£35	0 0
	70	do.	2	9 0
The interest required is -			£37	9 0

N.B.—For 2 per cent. take one-half of 4 per cent.

Gold and Silver Legal Marks.

All articles manufactured of gold and silver, except watch-cases, have to be taken to the Assay Office of the district, and if found of legal quality are stamped with the following marks:—

The Hall Mark, showing the district where manufactured, or the hall where assayed, is, at *Birmingham*, an anchor; *Chester*, three wheatsheaves

or a dagger; *Dublin*, figure of Hibernia; *Edinburgh*, castle and lion; *Exeter*, a castle with two wings; *Glasgow*, a tree and a salmon with a ring in its mouth; LONDON, a leopard's head; *Newcastle-on-Tyne*, three castles; *Sheffield*, a crown; *York*, five lions and a cross.

The Standard Mark for gold of 22 carats, and silver 11 oz. 2 dwts., is, for England, a lion passant; Edinburgh, a thistle; Glasgow, a lion rampant; Ireland, a harp crowned. For Gold of 18 carats fine, a crown and the figures 18. For Silver of the new standard, figure of Britannia.

The Duty Mark is the head of the Sovereign, and indicates that the duty has been paid.

The Date Mark is a letter of the alphabet, which is changed every year: it however differs in different companies. The Goldsmiths' Company of London have used the following: from 1716 to 1755, Roman capital letters; 1756 to 1775, small Roman letters; 1776 to 1795, old English letters; 1796 to 1815, Roman capital letters, A to U, omitting J; 1816 to 1835, small Roman letters, a to u, omitting j; from 1836, the old English letters.

Bread, Flour, &c.

	lbs.
A peek, or stone of flour .	14
A bushel of flour . . .	56
A boll of 10 pecks or stones	140
A barrel of American flour .	196
A pack, or load of flour . .	240
A sack, or 5 bushels of flour	280
A gallon of flour. . . .	7
A bushel of barley . . .	47
A bushel of peas	64
„ beans . . .	60
„ rye	50
„ oats	40
„ wheat . . .	60

	lbs.
6 bushels of wheat yield of fine flour	280
280 lbs. of flour, 1 sack, make of white bread .	400
8 bushels of wheat, 1 quarter, average of flour . .	462
Ditto of bread	577
A man's average use of bread weekly . . .	11
Ditto yearly	572
which is the produce of 1 quarter of wheat.	

A sack of flour in some counties is 18 stones, or 252 lbs. The sale of bread by the quartern is now abolished; it is sold by the 4 lb. and 2 lb. loaf, which must be weighed in the presence of the purchaser if required.

Potatoes *uncleaned* are sold at 120 lbs. to the cwt.

The quantity of wheat consumed in the United Kingdom daily is 35,714 qrs.; of other grain, 119,048 qrs.; total per diem, 154,762; making the annual consumption of wheat 12,000,000 qrs.; of other grain, 40,000,000—total per annum, 52,000,000 qrs.

ASSESSED TAXES.

In 1840 (3 and 4 Vict. c. 17) 10 per cent. additional was imposed on all the assessed taxes, which is charged separately.

House Duty.

On every inhabited dwelling-house, of the value of 20*l.* per annum, or upwards:

If used for the sale of goods, as a shop or warehouse, the shop or warehouse being on the ground-floor; or for the retail sale of beer, wines, or spirits; or if occupied by a tenant or farm-servant for husbandry purposes only, for every 20*s.* of annual value—the sum of . . . . . 6*d.*

If not occupied for any such purposes, for every 20*s.* of annual value . . . . . 9*d.*

Number of Houses rated above 20*l.*, and *Amount of Duty* under the *House Tax*, 1851, for the first year: Shops and Farm-houses charged at 6*d.* in the pound; other houses at 9*d.* in the pound.

	At 6*d.*	Duty.	At 9*d.*	Duty.
England and Wales,	172,934	200,182 19 2	252,213	463,204 4 8
Scotland . . .	6,377	5,288 11 9	24,095	38,340 17 1
Totals . .		£205,471 10 11		£501,545 1 9

Total amount of duty, £707,016. 12*s.* 8*d.*

Duties on Male Servants.

No.	At per Servant.			Bachelors' ditto.			
	£.	*s.*	*d.*	£.	*s.*	*d.*	
1	1	4	0*	2	4	0	For each Servant.
2	1	11	0	2	11	0	
3	1	18	0	2	18	0	
4	2	3	6	3	3	6	
5	2	9	0	3	9	0	
6	2	11	6	3	11	6	
7	2	12	6	3	12	6	
8	2	16	0	3	16	0	
9	3	1	0	4	1	0	
10	3	6	6	4	6	6	
11 and upwards.	3	16	6	4	16	6	

* This Rate of Duty (1*l.* 4*s.*) is payable for any male servant, being only an occasional servant to his employer, if the employer shall otherwise be chargeable to the above duties on servants, or to duty on any carriage, or on more than one horse kept for riding or drawing any carriage; and if the employer shall not be chargeable to such other duties, then the sum of 10*s.* is payable for every such male person employed.

Male servants, as above described, each being under the age of 21, and the *son* of the employer, are exempt from duty.

Coachmen, &c., let on job, 1*l.* 5*s.* each.

Male servants, under 18 years of age, employed by persons residing in the parishes in which such servants have a legal settlement, are exempt from duty.

THE KITCHEN.

MODERN DOMESTIC COOKERY.

CHAPTER I.

OBSERVATIONS

FOR THE USE OF THE MISTRESS OF A FAMILY.

Importance of a Knowledge of Household Affairs — Direction of a Table — Accounts — Prices of Provisions — Servants — Their Characters and Wages — Hints on Domestic Economy — Bills — Inventories — Store-room — Bread — Sugar — Soap and Candles — Vegetables and Fruit — Eggs.

If our ancestors made domestic occupations too exclusively the aim of female education, it may be truly said that the present generation has fallen as unwisely into the contrary extreme. It is indeed a very common, but very erroneous supposition, that attention to culinary affairs is unnecessary in a gentlewoman; yet there can be no question that elegance, comfort, social enjoyment, and, it may be added, health, materially depend upon attention to the table; and the prudent management of her family ought to be considered an important object amongst the duties of every lady when she marries.

There are comparatively few persons among the middle classes of society who can afford to keep professed cooks, their wages being too high, and their methods too extravagant. In such cases a *plain cook* is alone attainable, who knows little beyond the commonest operations of the kitchen. The mistress ought therefore to make herself so far acquainted with cookery as to be competent to give proper directions for dressing a dinner, and having it properly served up.

Perhaps there are few points on which the respectability

of a man is more immediately felt, than the style of dinner to which he may accidentally bring home a visitor. Every one ought to live according to his circumstances, and the meal of the tradesman ought not to attempt to emulate the entertainments of the higher classes; but if the dishes be well served, with the proper accompaniments, the table-linen clean, the sideboard neatly laid, and all that is necessary be at hand, the comfort of both husband and friend will be increased by the usual domestic arrangements not having been interfered with.

Hence the *direction of a table* is no inconsiderable branch of a lady's duties, as it involves judgment in expenditure, respectability of appearance, and the comfort of her husband as well as of those who partake of their hospitality. Inattention to it is always inexcusable, and should be avoided for the lady's own sake, as it occasions a disagreeable degree of bustle and evident annoyance to herself, which is never observable in a well-regulated establishment. In doing the honours of her table, the mode of carving is also of importance, and will be treated of in a future chapter.

The mode of *covering the table* differs according to taste. It is not the multiplicity of dishes, but the choice, the dressing, and the neat look of the whole, which give an air of refinement to a table. There should always be more than the *necessary* quantity of plate, or plated ware, and glass, to afford a certain appearance of elegance; and these, with a clean cloth and a neatly-dressed attendant, will show that the habits of the family are those of gentility. For a small party, or a *tête-à-tête*, a dumb waiter is a convenient contrivance, as it partly saves the attendance of servants. The cruets should be looked to and filled every day an hour before dinner; and much trouble and irregularity are saved, when there is company, if servants are accustomed to prepare the table and sideboard in similar order every day. Too many or too few dishes are extremes not uncommon: the former encumbering the dinner with a superfluity which partakes of vulgarity, whilst the latter has the appearance of poverty or penuriousness.

In all situations of life the entertainment should be no less suited to the station than to the fortune of the *entertainer*, as well as to the number and rank of those invited. If the arrangements of the table be properly studied, a degree of elegance is attainable under all circumstances, however economical; and the plainest fare, if carefully dressed, may be made to furnish dishes which every one will eat with relish.

Should there be only a joint and a pudding, they should always be served up separately; and the dishes, however small the party, should always form two courses. Thus, in the old-fashioned style of entertaining a couple of friends with "fish, soup, and a roast," the soup and fish should be placed at the top and bottom of the table, removed by the joint with vegetables and pastry; or, should the company consist of eight or ten, a couple or more of side dishes in the first course, with game and a pudding in the second, accompanied by confectionery, would be quite sufficient.

In most of the books which treat of cookery, various bills of fare are given, which are never exactly followed. The mistress should select those dishes which are most in season. The cuts which are inserted in some of those lists put the soup in the middle of the table, where it should never be placed. For a small party a single lamp in the centre is sufficient; but for a larger number the room should be lighted with lamps hung over the table, and the centre occupied by a *plateau* of glass or plate, ornamented with flowers or figures.

The mistress of a family should never forget that the welfare and good management of the house depend on the eye of the superior; and, consequently, that nothing is too trifling for her notice, whereby waste may be avoided or order maintained. If she has never been accustomed, while single, to think of family management, let her not upon that account fear that she cannot attain it: she may consult others who are more experienced, and acquaint herself with the necessary quantities, quality, and prices of the several articles of expenditure in a family, in proportion to the number it consists of. The *chief* duties of life are within the reach of humble abilities, and she

whose aim is to fulfil them, will rarely ever fail to acquit herself well. United with, and perhaps crowning all, the virtues of the female character, is that well-directed ductility of mind which occasionally bends its attention to the smaller objects of life, knowing them to be often scarcely less essential than the greater.

A minute account of the annual income and the times of payment should be kept in writing; likewise an estimate of the supposed amount of each article of expense; and those who are early accustomed to calculations on domestic articles will acquire so accurate a knowledge of what their establishment requires, as will enable them to keep the happy medium between prodigality and parsimony.

In apportioning the items of expenditure of a family, something should always be assigned for the use of the poor, which enables any pressing case of distress to be at once attended to, without a question "whether the money can be spared." Much might be done for the poor if care were taken to keep a pan, into which every bone and morsel of spare meat, vegetables, &c., were put: these might be stewed, the bones taken out, and a few peas added, making a meal, two or three times a week, for any poor deserving family, without increasing the family expenditure beyond a few pence.

Perhaps few branches of female education are more useful than great readiness in figures. Accounts should be regularly kept, and not the smallest article omitted to be entered. If balanced every week or month, the income and outgoings will be ascertained with facility, and their proportions to each other be duly observed. Some people fix on stated sums to be appropriated to each different article, as house, clothes, pocket, education of children, &c. Whatever may be the amount of household expenditure, a certain mode should be adopted, and strictly adhered to. Besides the regular account-book, in which the receipt of money and every payment should be regularly entered, a commonplace-book should be always at hand for the entry of observations regarding agreements with servants tradesmen, and various other subjects, so as to enable the mis

tress of the house at once to ascertain the exact state of the affairs under her immediate management.

Want of arrangement leads to loss of time; and time, if lost, can never be regained. Early hours, order, punctuality, and method, are its great economists, and cannot be too rigidly enforced. If orders be given soon in the morning, there will be more time to execute them; and servants, by doing their work without hurry and bustle, will be more likely to do it well, and fewer might be necessary.

To give unvarying rules cannot be attempted, as people ought to act differently under different circumstances: the minutiæ of management must therefore be regulated by every one's fortune and rank, but there are many general rules which will be found equally advantageous to all.

It is very necessary for the mistress of a family to be informed of the prices and goodness of all articles in common use, and of the best times, as well as places, for purchasing them. She should also be acquainted with the *comparative* prices of provisions, in order that she may be able to substitute those that are most reasonable, when they will answer as well, for others of the same kind, but which are more costly. On this, however, it has been well remarked, in that very useful publication 'The Magazine of Domestic Economy,' that "small families should never encumber themselves with huge and perhaps awkward pieces of even excellent meat, under the idea that it is cheap, because offered below the market-price: nominally it may be so, but in the end it will be found exceedingly dear. There will necessarily be a large portion of bone; and if soups be not wanted, the bones will be made no use of, although they not only weigh heavy, but are paid for at the same price as the prime parts of the meat."

Those who cannot afford to give the high prices demanded for the best joints are recommended to purchase what are termed "the inferior joints," provided they be of the *best quality:* thus, a shoulder of good mutton or veal is far preferable to the leg or fillet of an ill-conditioned sheep or calf. Inferior *meat* will never do credit to the cook, but inferior

joints may be improved by cookery, and rendered equal to the best. It is the same with fish: a good fresh brill being infinitely preferable to a stale turbot; while one fresh egg will go as far as three which have lost their richness by long keeping. In short, the purchase of "cheap things" will generally be found false economy.

Though it is very disagreeable to suspect any one's honesty, it is yet prudent to weigh meat, sugar, &c., when brought in, and to compare the weight with the charge. It would be as well if milkmen and bakers were to have tallies with the cook, on which every quart of milk or loaf of bread may be marked, as they will serve to prevent overcharges. The butcher should be ordered to send a ticket with the meat; and the cook, after weighing the meat, should file these tickets, to be examined when the weekly bill is delivered. Scales should be placed in the kitchen, near the door used by the tradespeople. The knowledge that weights and scales are in use, will operate as a check to any petty fraud which might otherwise be attempted.

Respecting *servants*, there are a few things which cannot be too strongly urged: one is, never to retain a cook who is not fond of her occupation; for unless she takes pleasure in her art, she cannot be depended upon for accuracy in the preparation of dishes with which she is well acquainted, and will not easily be induced to learn anything new. She must also possess a natural regard for cleanliness, or all the pains in the world will never render her cleanly: where dirty habits are manifested, dismissal should follow, for in almost every instance they will be found incurable. Another point of main importance is her *temper*; for if that be not good, she will be disinclined to receive instruction, and, if found fault with, may, out of pique, spoil a dinner; whereas a good-humoured, intelligent servant, when acquainted with the habits of the house, and equal to her common duties, will hardly fail of success when called upon by her mistress to try any of those receipts which she has not already used.

It behoves all persons to be extremely careful whom they

take into their service; to be very minute in investigating the *character* they receive, and equally cautious and scrupulously just in giving one to others. Were this more generally attended to, many evils would be avoided which now result from worthless servants being put into places of trust. It may be fairly asserted that the unfaithfulness of a servant, which is but a milder epithet for robbery or waste, will be laid to the charge of that master or mistress who, knowing or having well-founded suspicions of such faults, is prevailed upon, by false pity or entreaty, to slide a servant into another place; but, on the other hand, it would be unpardonably unjust to refuse to give a fair and candid representation of merits and demerits, on any plea whatever.

As to *wages*, it is better to err on the liberal than on the niggardly side; for the trifling difference in wages between a good and a bad cook will soon be made up by the former, not only in the comfort but the economy of the table. Servants' wages should be paid regularly. *Perquisites* of all kinds should be strictly forbidden, as not unfrequently leading to pilfering and the corruption of common honesty. Do not allow servants to pay your tradesmen's bills, but let the tradesmen call for them. Nor should small temptations be laid in the way of young servants, particularly females who have the care of ladies' dresses and jewellery, as many an honest girl has been led to become a thief through the incautiousness of her mistress.

In the *hiring of servants* it is an excellent plan to agree to increase their wages annually to a fixed sum, at which it should stop; and to recommend that a portion of it should be regularly placed in a savings-bank. An incentive will thus be offered to good conduct; and when the hoard saved up amounts to any considerable sum, the possessor will generally feel more inclined to increase than to lessen it.

A kindly feeling of indulgence on the part of a mistress towards her servants in the matter of petty faults, coupled with good-natured attention to their daily comforts, and occasional permission to visit and receive a few of their near friends

would go far to create a cordial degree of attachment, which must ever be desirable in a respectable family, and is cheaply purchased by such consideration. Mildness of language will generally be met by respectful language on the part of a servant, and of itself will produce a saving of temper at least to the master or mistress. Due praise will mostly be found a powerful stimulus to good, and in some measure a preventive to bad conduct, on the part of a servant.

To young beginners in housekeeping, the following brief *hints on domestic economy*, in the management of a moderate income, may perhaps prove acceptable.

Whenever anything is bought a bill of parcels and a receipt should be required, even if the money be paid at the time of purchase; and, to avoid mistakes, the goods should be compared with these when brought home; if the money is to be paid at a future period, a bill should be sent with the articles and regularly filed.

An inventory of furniture, linen, and china should be kept, and the things examined by it twice a-year, or oftener if there be a change of servants; the articles used by servants should be intrusted to their care with a list, as is done with plate. In articles not in common use, such as spare bedding, &c., tickets of parchment, numbered and specifying to what they belong, should be sewed on each; and minor articles in daily use, such as household cloths and kitchen requisites, should be occasionally looked to. The best means to preserve blankets from moths is to fold and lay them under the feather-beds that are in use, and shake them occasionally; when soiled, they should be washed, not scoured.

The most durable sort of linens for sheeting are the Russia, German, or Irish fabrics; a good stock of which, as well as of table-linen, should be laid in to avoid the necessity of frequent or irregular washing.

A proper quantity of household articles should always be allowed for daily use. Each should also be kept in its proper place, and applied to its proper use. Let all repairs be done as soon as wanted, remembering the old adage of "a stitch in

time," &c.; and never, if possible, defer any necessary household concern beyond the time when it ought to be attended to.

In the purchase of glass and crockery-ware, either the most customary patterns should be chosen, in order to secure their being easily matched when broken, or, if a scarce design be adopted, an extra quantity should be bought, to guard against the annoyance of the set being spoiled by breakage, which in the course of time must be expected to happen. There should likewise be plenty of common dishes, that the table-set may not be used for putting away cold meat, &c.

The cook should be encouraged to be careful of coals and cinders: there is a new contrivance for sifting the latter without dispersing the dust, by means of a covered tin bucket.

Small coal wetted makes the strongest fire for the back of the grate, but must remain untouched till it cakes. Cinders lightly wetted give a great degree of heat, and are better than coal for furnaces, ironing-stoves, and ovens.

A *Store-room* is essential for the custody of articles in constant use, as well as for others which are only occasionally called for. These should be at hand when wanted, each in separate drawers, or on shelves and pegs, all under the lock and key of the mistress, and never given out to the servants but under her inspection.

Pickles and preserves, prepared and purchased sauces, and all sorts of groceries, should be there stored; the spices pounded and corked up in small bottles, sugar broken, and everything in readiness for use. Lemon-peel, thyme, parsley, and all sorts of sweet herbs, should be dried and grated for use in seasons of plenty; the tops of tongues saved, and dried for grating into omelettes, &c.; and care taken that nothing be wasted that can be turned to good account.

Bread is so heavy an article of expense, that all waste should be guarded against, and having it cut in the room will tend much to prevent it; but, for company, small rolls, placed in the napkin of each guest, are the most convenient, as well as the most elegant. Bread should be kept in earthen pans with covers.

Sugar being also an article of considerable expense in all families, the purchase demands particular attention. The cheapest does not go so far as that more refined, and there is a difference even in the degree of sweetness. The close, heavy, and shining white, or loaf-sugar, should be chosen. The best sort of brown has a bright crystalline appearance, as if mixed with salt; and, if feeling coarse when rubbed between the fingers, is better than when more powdery. East India sugars are finer for the price, but not so strong, consequently unfit for wines and sweetmeats, but do well for common purposes. To pound white sugar, rolling it with a bottle and sifting wastes it less than a mortar.

Both *soap* and *tallow candles* are improved by keeping, and are best when made in cool weather; at which time it will be prudent to lay in a stock of both. They are, indeed, better for being kept eight or ten months, nor will they injure for two years if kept in a cool place; and there are few articles that better deserve care in buying, and allowing a regulated quantity of, according to the size of the family. As to the sort of *moulds*, "short sixes" are the best for common domestic purposes, as, after dinner, workers or readers are better accommodated with light from candles of that size and height than from those called "long sixes," which look poor and thin; but "fours" are preferable to either. Of kitchen candles, those of ten to the pound will be found more serviceable than either eight or twelve.

Wax, *spermaceti*, and *composite candles* ought to be always purchased in quantities of not less than a dozen pounds, on which an allowance is usually made by the chandler.

Gas is not much used in private houses, except in offices and passages. *Oil-lamps* have the advantage of affording a brilliant light and being of elegant appearance, but they are very troublesome in management, as well as expensive. Every year there is a change in lamps, but there has not yet been anything offered to the public which equals for domestic use the Palmer candle-lamp.

Soap should be cut into pieces when first brought in, and

kept out of the air two or three weeks; for, if it dries quickly, it will crack, and, when wet, break. Put it on a shelf, leaving a space between each piece, and let it grow hard gradually: thus it will save a full third in the consumption; but, for coarse washing, *soft soap* will go further than the hard.

Soda, by softening the water, saves a great deal of soap. It should be melted in a large jug or pail of water, some of which pour into the tubs and boiler. The new improvement in soft soap is, if properly used, a saving of nearly half in quantity, and, though somewhat dearer than the hard, reduces the price of washing considerably.

Many good laundresses advise soaping linen into warm water the night previous to washing, as facilitating the operation, and less friction being required.

The price of *starch* depends upon that of flour; the best will keep good in a dry warm room for some years.

Everything should be kept in the place best suited to it, as much waste may thereby be avoided.

Great care should be taken of jelly-bags, tapes for collared meats, &c., which, if not perfectly scalded and kept dry, give an unpleasant flavour when next used.

Vegetables will keep best on a stone floor, if the air be excluded; *meat*, in a cold dry place, where the air is freely admitted; *sugar* and *sweetmeats* require a dry place, so does *salt; candles*, a cold, but not damp place; *dried meats*, hams, bacon, and tongues, the same. All sorts of *seed* for puddings, such as rice, &c., should be close covered, to preserve them from insects; but if kept long that will not be sufficient, unless they be occasionally sifted. *Apples* and *pears* should be laid upon very clean and dry straw, to prevent a musty taste; nor should they be exposed to either light or air; the floor of a dark garret is a good place on which to deposit them; or, what is still better, shelves made by strips of wood, of about 2 inches wide, placed an inch and a half apart, and the apples laid between them. They should be ranged singly in rows, without touching each other, and should be often inspected, both to wipe them, if damp, and to reject those which

may appear to be getting rotten. The larger sort of pears should be tied up by the stalk. Apples may also be preserved in excellent condition for a long period by being packed in large barrels with dry sand, but require to be used immediately they are taken out.

Coarse nets suspended in the store-room are very useful in preserving the finer kinds of fruit, lemons, &c., which are spoiled if allowed to touch. When *lemons* and *oranges* are cheap, a proper quantity should be bought and prepared, both for preserving the juice, and keeping the peel for sweetmeats and grating, especially by those who live in the country, where they cannot always be had; and they are perpetually wanted in cookery.

The best way of scalding fruits, or of boiling vinegar, is in a stone jar, on a hot iron hearth, or by putting the vessel into a saucepan of boiling water, after it has been closely corked, but not quite filled, as the heat may occasion the fruits to swell; but if they diminish after they are cool, the vessel must then be filled.

Onions, *shalots*, and *garlic* should be hung up, for winter use, in ropes from the ceiling; as should dried *parsley*, *basil*, *savory*, and *knotted-marjoram*, or *London-thyme*, and *tarragon*, to be used when herbs are ordered, but with discretion, as they are very pungent.

When whites of *eggs* are used for jelly, or other purposes, pudding, custard, &c., should be made to employ the yolks also; and when only the yolks are wanted, the whites can be made with milk into blancmange. Should they not be wanted for several hours, beat them up with a little water, and put them in a cool place, or they will be hardened and useless. It was a mistake of old to think that the whites made cakes and puddings heavy; on the contrary, if beaten long and separately, they contribute greatly to give lightness, and are also an improvement in paste.

CHAPTER II.

ON CARVING.

Necessity of Practice in Carving — BEEF: Round or Aitch-bone — Ribs — Sirloin. — VEAL: Fillet — Neck — Loin — Breast — Shoulder — Calf's Head. — MUTTON: Leg — Shoulder — Loin — Neck — Saddle — Haunch. — Fore-quarter of Lamb. — VENISON: Haunch — Neck. — Roebuck — Kid. — PORK — HAM — TONGUE — SUCKING PIG — HARE — RABBIT — WINGED GAME AND POULTRY — FISH.

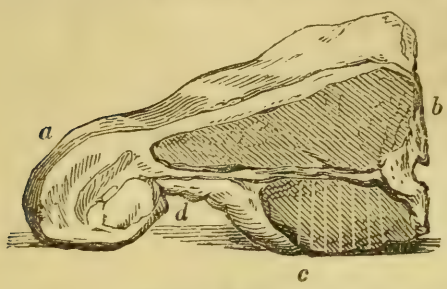
ALTHOUGH carving with ease and elegance is a very necessary accomplishment, yet most people are lamentably deficient, not only in the art of dissecting winged game and poultry, but also in the important point of knowing the parts most generally esteemed. Practice only can make a good carver; but the directions here given, with accompanying plates, will enable any one to disjoint a fowl and avoid the awkwardness of disfiguring a joint.

In the first place, whatever is to be carved should be set in a dish sufficiently large for turning it if necessary; but the dish itself should not be moved from its position, which should be so close before the carver as only to leave room for the plates. The carving-knife should be light, sharp, well-tempered, and of a size proportioned to the joint, strength being less required than address in the manner of using it. Large solid joints, such as ham, fillet of veal, and salt beef, cannot be cut too thin; but mutton, roast pork, and the other joints of veal, should never be served in very delicate slices.

A Round (buttock) or *Aitch-bone of Beef.*—Pare off from the upper part a slice from the whole surface, of about ½ an inch thick, and put it aside; then cut thin slices of both lean and fat, in the direction from *a* to *b*. The *soft fat*, which resembles marrow, lies at the back of the aitch-bone, below *c*, but the *firm fat* is much better than the soft when eaten cold.

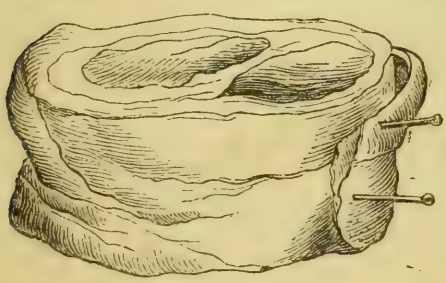
Aitch-bone of Beef.

Ribs of Beef.—Cut along the whole length of the bone, from end to end, either commencing in the centre or at one side, having the thin end towards you; but if boned and formed into a *round*, with the fat end doubled into the centre, it must then be cut in the same manner as the round of beef.



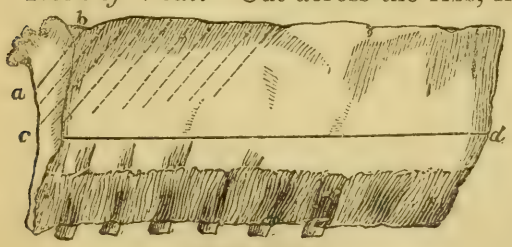
Sirloin of Beef.

Sirloin of Beef.—Cut in the same manner as the ribs, from *a* to *b*, commencing either at the centre or the side. The under part should be cut across the bone, as at *c* for the lean, and *d* for the rich fat; many persons prefer the under to the upper part, the meat being more tender.


Fillet of Veal.

Fillet of Veal.—Carve it in the same manner as the round of beef, but the upper slice should be cut somewhat thinner; as most persons like a little of the brown, a portion of it should be served along with each slice, together with a slice of the fat and stuffing, which is skewered within the flap.

Neck of Veal.—Cut across the ribs, from *a* to *b*; the small bones, *c* to *d*, being cut off, divided, and served separately, for it is not only a tedious but a vulgar operation to attempt to disjoint the ribs.

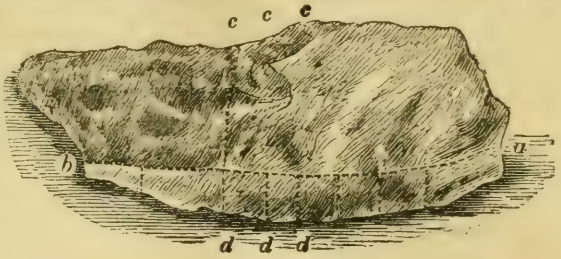


Neck of Veal.

Loin of Veal.—The joint is placed in the dish in the same manner as sirloin of beef, but with a toast put under it. The meat should be cut across the ribs as in the neck, serving a slice of kidney, fat, and toast to each person.

Breast of Veal, being very gristly, is not easily divided

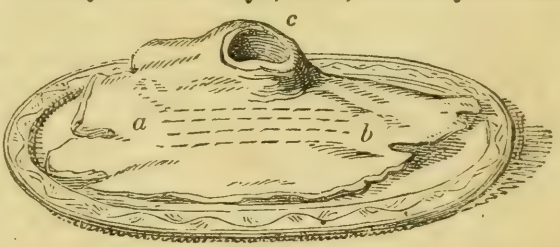
into pieces. In order, therefore, to avoid this difficulty, put your knife at *a*, about 4 inches from the edge of the thickest part (which is called "the brisket"), and cut through it to *b*, to separate it from the *long ribs;* cut the *short bones* across, as at *d d d*, and the long ones as at *c c c;* ask which is chosen, and help accordingly. The remaining scrag part is seldom served at table, but forms an excellent stew when dressed in the French mode.



Breast of Veal.

Shoulder of Veal.—Cut it on the under side in the same manner as a shoulder of mutton.

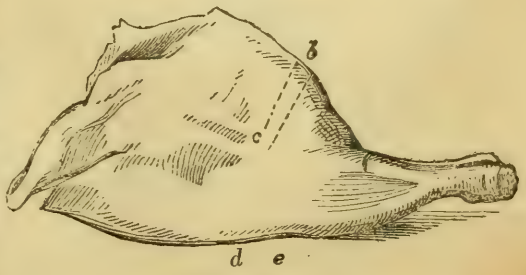
Calf's Head.—Cut slices from *a* to *b*, letting the knife go close to the bone. Many like the eye, at *c*, which you must cut out with the point of your knife, and divide in two, along with some of the glutinous bits which surround it. If the jaw-bone be taken off, there will be found some fine lean, and under the head is the palate, which is reckoned a delicacy.



Calf's Head.

The tongue and brains are dished separately, but should be eaten with the head.

Leg of Mutton.—The best part of a leg of mutton, whether boiled or roasted, is midway between the knuckle and the broad end. Begin to help there from the roundest

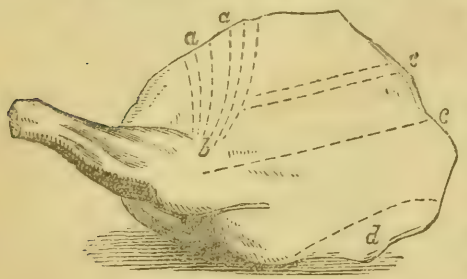


Leg of Mutton.

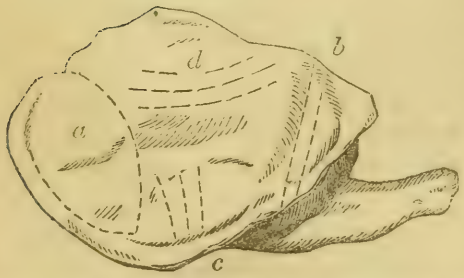
and thickest part, by cutting slices, not too thin, from *b* down to *c*. This part is the most juicy; but many prefer the knuckle, which, in fine mutton, will be very tender, though dry. There are very fine slices in the back of the leg; therefore, if the party be large, turn it up, and cut the broad end; not across, in the direction you did the other side, *but longwise*, from the thick end to the knuckle-bone. To cut out the cramp-bone, which some persons look upon as a delicacy, pass your knife under in the direction of *e*, and it will be found between that and *d*.

Shoulder of Mutton, though commonly looked upon as a very homely joint, is by many preferred to the leg, as there is much variety of flavour, as well as texture, in both the upper and under parts.

The figure represents it laid in the dish, as always served, with its *back uppermost*. Cut through it from *a* down to the blade-bone at *b*; afterwards slice it along each side of the blade-bone from *c c* to *b*. The prime part of the fat lies on the outer edge, and is to be cut in thin slices in the direction of *d*.



Shoulder of Mutton.



The *under part*, as here represented, contains many favourite pieces of different sorts, as, crosswise, in slices, near the shank-bone at *b*; and, lengthwise, in broad pieces, at the further end *a*; as well as in the middle and sides in the manner designated at *c* and *d*.

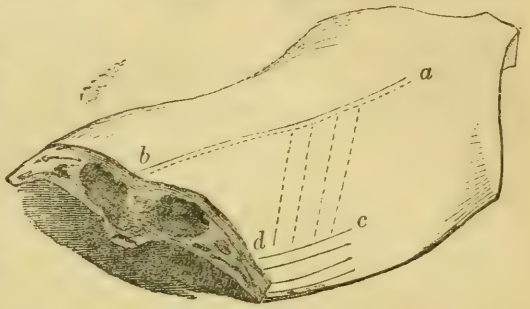
Should it be intended to reserve a portion of the joint to be eaten cold, the under part should be first served, both because it eats better hot than cold, and because the upper remaining part will appear more sightly when again brought to table.

Loin of Mutton.—Cut the joints into chops and serve them separately; or cut slices the whole length of the loin; or run

the knife along the chine-bone, and then slice it, the fat and lean together, as shown in the cut of the saddle, below.

Neck of Mutton.—Should be prepared for table as follows:—Cut off the scrag; have the chine-bone carefully sawn off, and also the top of the long bones (about 1½ inch), and the thin part turned under; carve in the direction of the bones.

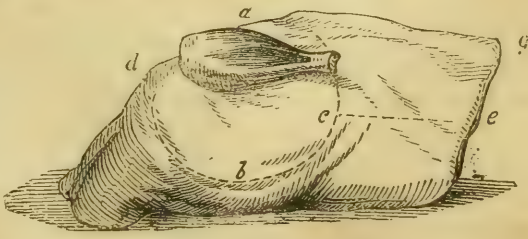
Saddle of Mutton.—Cut in long and rather thin slices from the tail to the end, beginning at each side close to the back-bone, from *a* to *b*, with slices of fat from *c* to *d*; or along the bone which divides the two loins, so as to loosen from it the whole of the meat from that side, which you then cut crosswise, thus giving with each slice both fat and lean. The tail end should be divided and turned round the kidneys, or, if preferred, a bunch of vegetable flowers skewered on the tail end.



Saddle of Mutton.

Haunch of Mutton.—A haunch is the leg and part of the loin, and is cut in the same manner as a haunch of venison.

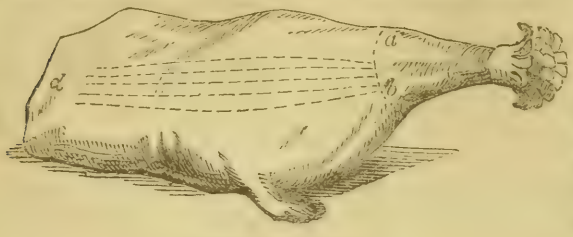
Fore-Quarter of Lamb.—Pass the knife under the shoulder in the direction of *a*, *c*, *b*, *d*, so as to separate it from the ribs without cutting the meat too much off the bones. A Seville orange or lemon should then be divided, the halves sprinkled with salt and pepper, and the juice squeezed over the under part. A little cold butter is then put between both parts; this is now considered "old fashioned," and is seldom done. If the party is small, remove the shoulder to a separate dish. Divide the ribs from *d* to *e*, and then serve the neck *f*, and breast *g*, as may be chosen.



Fore-quarter of Lamb.

Haunch of Venison.—Have the joint lengthwise before

you, the knuckle being the furthest point. Cut from *a* to *b*, but be careful not to let out the gravy; then cut from *a* down to *d*. The knife should slope in making the first cut, and then the whole of the gravy will be received in the well. The greater part of the fat, which is the favourite portion, will be found at the left side, and care should be taken to serve some with each slice.



Haunch of Venison.

Neck of Venison.—Cut across the ribs diagonally as in the saddle of mutton; or in slices the whole length of the neck. The first method is equally good, and much more economical.

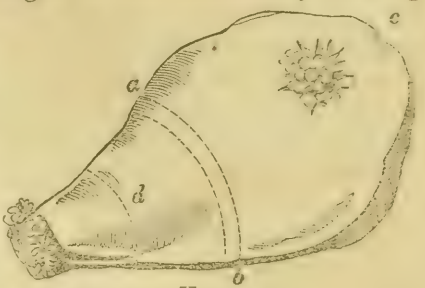
Roebuck.—A species of venison but little known in this country, but which will in all probability be shortly brought by the steamers from the north of Europe. The animal is small, but the flesh, although, like hare, without fat, is very much esteemed as a delicacy. The common mode of serving it is to cut off the limbs, which are used in soups or stews, and to bring only the chine to table, cutting it in long slices from head to tail; it is generally sufficient for a dozen people. The *fawn*, both of the roebuck and fallow-deer, is usually carved in the same manner.

Kid should be carved in the same manner as lamb when kept to be three or four months old; but as the goat's milk is in great esteem, the little animals are usually killed at a few weeks old, and are then roasted whole.

Pork.—In helping the roast loin and leg, your knife must follow the direction of the scores cut by the cook upon the skin which forms the crackling, as it is too crisp to be conveniently divided, and cannot therefore be cut across the bones of the ribs, as in loin of mutton. The scores upon the roasted leg are generally marked too broadly for single cuts; the crackling must in that case be lifted up to allow of thin slices being cut from the meat: the seasoning should be under the skin round the shank-bone.

Ham.—Serve it with the back upwards, sometimes ornamented, and generally having, as in France, the shank-bone

covered with cut paper. Begin in the middle by cutting long and very thin slices from *a* to *b*, continuing down to the thick fat at the broad end. The first slice should be wedge-shaped, that all the others may be cut slanting, which gives a handsome appearance to them. Many persons, however, prefer the hock at *d*, as having more flavour; it is then carved lengthwise from *c* to *d*.

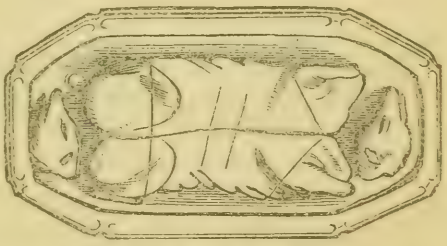


Ham.

Boiled Tongue should always be cut crosswise, not going through to the fat, which, if required, can be cut by putting the knife under.

Sucking-Pig.—The cook usually divides the body before it is sent to table, and garnishes the dish with the jaws and ears.

Separate a shoulder from one side, and then the leg, according to the direction given by the line down the middle. The ribs are then to be divided; and an ear or jaw presented with them, and plenty of sauce and stuffing. The joints may either be divided into two each, or pieces may be cut from them. The ribs are reckoned the finest part; but some people prefer the neck end, between the shoulders.


Roast Pig.

Hare.—Put the point of the knife under the shoulder at *b*, and so cut all the way down to the rump, along the sides of the backbone, in the line *b a*, cutting it in moderately thick slices; or, after removing the shoulders and legs, cut the back crosswise in 4 or 5 pieces; but this can only be done when the hare is very young or when it is boned.

Hare.

To separate the legs and shoulders, put the knife between the leg and back, and give it a little turn inwards at the joint, which you must endeavour to hit, and not to break by force. The shoulders may be removed by a circular cut around them; but, although called the "sportsman's portion," are generally thought inferior, and are seldom served until the other parts have disappeared. The back is the most delicate part, and next to that the thighs. A portion of the stuffing should be served with each slice.

The brains and ears of sucking-pig, hare, and rabbit, are also considered epicurean tit-bits. When every one is helped, cut off the head, put your knife between the upper and lower jaw and divide them, which will enable you to lay the upper flat on your plate; then put the point of the knife into the centre, and cut the head into two.

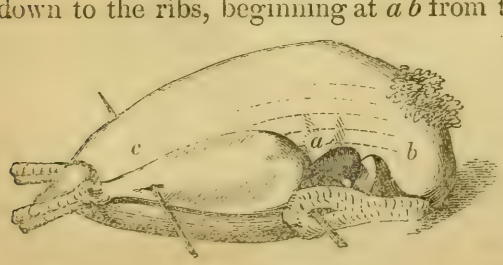
Roast Rabbits.—Proceed as for hare.

Boiled Rabbits.—The legs and shoulders should be first taken off, and then the back cut across into 2 parts, which is easily done by placing the knife in the joint and raising up the back with your fork. The back, as in the hare, is the best. Some liver sauce should always be served with it.

Boiled Rabbit.

The carving of WINGED GAME and POULTRY requires more delicacy of hand and nicety in hitting the joints than the cutting of large pieces of meat; and to be neatly done, requires considerable practice.

Roast Turkey.—Cut long slices from each side of the breast down to the ribs, beginning at *a b* from the wing to the breast-bone. If the party be so large as to render it necessary, the legs may then be removed, and the thighs divided from the drum-sticks, which are only served in cases of necessity, as being rather tough; but the pinions of the wing are very



Roast Turkey.

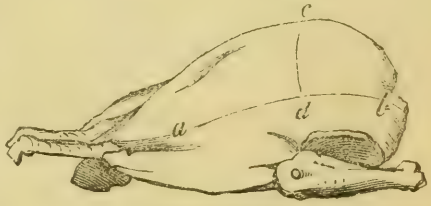
savoury, and the white part of the wing is preferred by many to the flesh of the breast. The joint of the pinion may be found a little below *b*, and the wing may then be easily removed without touching the leg. The stuffing is usually put in the breast; but when truffles, mushrooms, or oysters are put into the body, an opening must be made into it by cutting a circular incision through the apron, at *c*.

Boiled Turkey is carved in the same way as the roast, the only difference being in the trussing: the legs in the boiled being, as here shown, drawn into the body, and in the roast skewered.

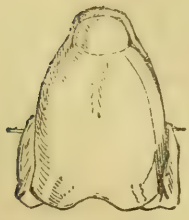
Boiled Turkey.

Turkey Poults are carved in the same way as pheasants.

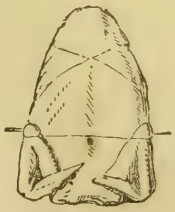
Roast Fowl.—Slip the knife between the leg and body; then with the fork turn the leg back, and the joint will give way if the bird is not old. Take the wing off in the direction of *a* to *b*, only dividing the joint with your knife. When the four quarters are thus removed, take off the merrythought from *c*, and the neck-bones; these last, by putting in the knife at *d*, and pressing it, will break off



Roast Fowl.



Boiled Fowl, breast.



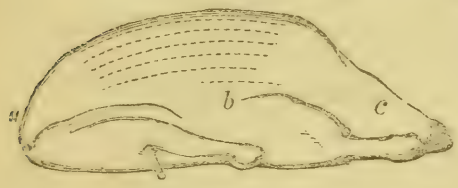
Boiled Fowl, back.

from the part that sticks to the breast. The next thing is to divide the breast from the carcase, by cutting through the tender ribs close to the breast, quite down to the tail. Then lay

the back upwards, put your knife into the bone half way from the neck to the rump, and on raising the lower end it will separate readily. Turn the rump from you, take off the two sidesmen, and the whole will be done. To separate the thigh from the drumstick of the leg insert the knife into the joint as above. It requires practice to hit the joint at the first trial. The breast and wings are considered the best parts.

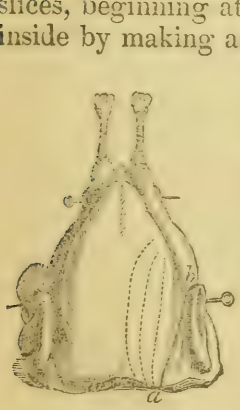
If the bird be a capon, or large, the breast may be cut into slices in the same way as a pheasant.

The difference in the carving of boiled and roast fowls consists only in the breast of the former, if not large, being always served whole, and the thigh-bone being generally preferred to the wing.



Roast Goose.

Geese.—Cut off the wing-bone and then thin slices, beginning at *a b*. Serve some of the seasoning from the inside by making an incision in the apron at *c*.



Pheasant.

Pheasant.—Slip the knife between the leg and the breast; cut off a wing *small* from *a* to *b*; then slice the breast, and you will have two or three handsome cuts. Cut off the merrythought by passing the knife under it towards the neck, and cut all the other parts as in a fowl. The breast, wings, and merrythought are the most esteemed: but the thigh has a high flavour.

Partridge.—It may be cut up in the same manner as a fowl; but the bird being small, it is unusual to divide it into more than three portions—the leg and wing being left together, and the breast helped entire; the back being only served along with some of the other parts. If the bird is very young, it is not unfrequently separated into two pieces only, by cutting it through the breast from head to tail.

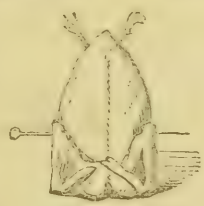
Partridge.

Quail.—Generally helped whole.

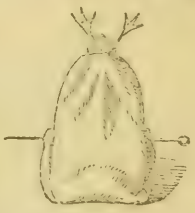
Grouse, *Plover*, *Snipe*, and *Woodcock*.—Proceed as for partridge, except that the *trail*, or entrails, of the two latter is served up on toast. As regards these different sorts of game, the thigh of the pheasant and the woodcock is the best, and the breast and wing of the partridge and grouse; but the most epicurean morsel of all is the trail of the woodcock served upon toast. *Land-rail*, *wheat-ear*, *larks*, and all the smaller birds, should be helped, as they are roasted, whole.

Guinea-fowl.—Carve it in precisely the same manner as pheasant.

Wild-duck, *Widgeon*, and most sorts of water-fowl.—Make two or three incisions, as long slices, into the breast, have ready a lemon cut in half, on one side covered with salt, and on the other with cayenne pepper. Squeeze them thoroughly over the breast, and pour over a glass of hot port wine; after which the slices and limbs may be served round.



Pigeon, back.



Pigeon, breast.

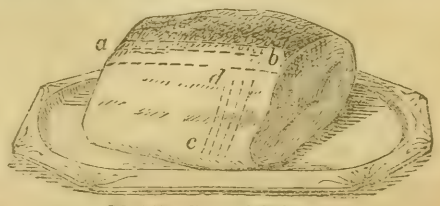
Pigeons.—Cut them in half, through both back and breast; the lower part is generally thought the best.

The carving of FISH calls for but little observation, as it is always cut with a silver trowel, or a knife and fork made for

Knife and Fork.

the purpose, and should never be touched by steel; but, in helping it, care should be taken to avoid breaking the flakes, which ought to be kept as entire as possible.

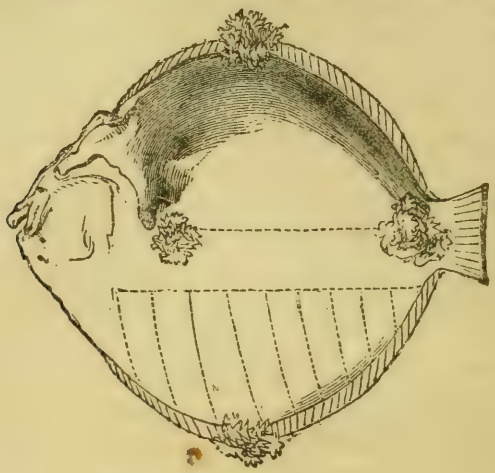
Salmon.—Cut thin slices lengthwise with the bone, as at *a b*, and serve a little of the belly or fat part with each slice of the back, as at



Middle Cut of Salmon.

c d. The upper or thick parts are the firmest, and the lower the most fat.

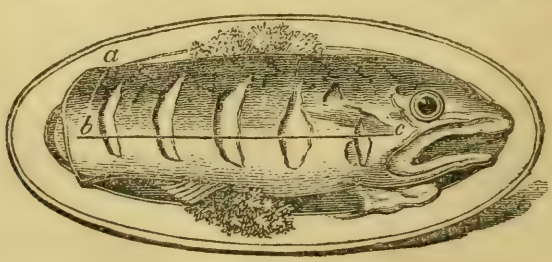
Turbot, *Brill*, *John-dory*, *Plaice*, and all other kinds of flat-fish of a large size.—Cut in flat pieces from the centre to



Turbot.

the fin, without removing the bone: but those of a smaller kind, as *soles*, are usually cut quite across, along with the bone; and flounders are served whole. The fin of the turbot is considered a great delicacy, and therefore should be always served along with the thicker portions of the fish.

Cod's Head and Shoulders.—Take off the slice, or portion of it, quite down to the bone in the direction *a*, *b*, and with



Cod's Head and Shoulders.

each slice of fish give a piece of the sound, which lies underneath the backbone, and lines it, and which may be got by passing the trowel underneath the line at *c*; and also a piece of the liver, which is served separately, and which most people

like. The gelatinous parts lie about the jawbones, and the firm parts within the head. Some persons are fond of the palate, and others of the tongue, which likewise may be got by putting a spoon into the mouth, and the eye scooped out of the head; it therefore requires a little practice to ascertain those epicurean bits which good judges prefer.

Haddock.—Carve like cod, but the head is worthless, while that of *carp* is always thought the nicest part, and therefore generally divided and served separately. If the fish is small, it is divided lengthwise from the head to the tail like *mackerel:* when large, it is cut across the body in the same manner as *pike*, *trout*, and most fresh-water fish.

Mackerel are commonly served up head to tail, and a slice cut lengthwise from the bone.

Mackerel.

Herrings, *pilchards*, *smelts*, and other small fry, are always served up whole; *whitings*, if fried, are turned round from the tail to the head, through which it is fastened; they should be small and not divided.

Whiting.

Pike should be slit along the back and belly, and each slice gently drawn downwards; by which there will be fewer bones given.

In helping *curry* the rice should be put upon the plate first, and the curry laid upon it.

CHAPTER III.

FOOD AND COOKERY.

"Plain living" not the most wholesome — The Science of Cooking — Diet and Digestion — Advantage of Variety in Food — Hints on Stewing — On Roasting — On Boiling — On Broiling — On Frying — Suet — The Art of Seasoning — Maxims for Cooks — Boning, Larding, and Braising — Glazing — Forcing — Blanching — To keep Meat hot — Hot Closet.

THE commonly received idea, that what goes under the denomination of "good plain living"—that is, joints of meat, roast or boiled—is best suited to all constitutions, has been proved to be a fallacy. Many persons can bear testimony to the truth of Dr. Kitchener's remark, that elaborate culinary processes are frequently necessary in order to prepare food for the digestive organs, which are but too frequently taxed beyond their power. Indeed, it may be truly said that many persons actually lose their lives by over-indulgence in food rendered indigestible by being bâdly cooked.

Until a comparatively late period the art of cookery was almost in a state of infancy, for our ancestors were, with few exceptions, content with the most simple, or rather imperfect, preparation of their food, and "made dishes" were very little known. Of late years, however, it has gradually risen to a branch of science, founded on practical experience, combined with a knowledge of chemistry; and the numerous works published on its improvement, both in this country and on the Continent, have brought it to a degree of perfection which its early professors never expected to attain. This remark applies, however, rather more to the cookery of animal than of vegetable food; for, in England, vegetables are chiefly used as an accompaniment to meat, while—as will be hereafter shown —many delicacies of the kitchen-garden may, if properly dressed, be rendered very palatable dishes to be eaten alone.

It is our intention to endeavour to correct the prejudice in favour of a family joint—by showing that the same quantity of meat, if dressed in different ways, though still retaining a certain degree of simplicity, will be more pleasant to the

palate, more healthful, and quite as economical, if brought to the table as two or three dishes instead of one.

In French cookery, those substances which are not intended to be broiled or roasted, are usually stewed for several hours at a temperature below the boiling-point; by which means the most refractory articles, whether of animal or vegetable origin, are more or less reduced to a state of pulp, and admirably adapted for the further action of the stomach. In the common cookery of this country, on the contrary, articles are usually put at once into a large quantity of water, and submitted, without care or attention, to the boiling temperature: the consequence of which is, that most animal substances, when taken out, are harder and more indigestible than in the natural state.

DIET AND DIGESTION.

From Dr. Beaumont's Tables it appears that the following articles are converted into chyle, *i. e.* digested, in the times indicated:—

	H.	M.
Rice, boiled soft	1	0
Apples, sweet and ripe	1	30
Sago, boiled	1	45
Tapioca, Barley, stale Bread, Cabbage with Vinegar, raw, boiled Milk and Bread and Milk cold	2	0
Potatoes, roasted, and Parsnips, boiled	2	30
Baked Custard	2	45
Apple Dumpling	3	0
Bread Corn, baked, and Carrots, boiled	3	15
Potatoes and Turnips boiled; Butter and Cheese	3	30

	H.	M.
Tripe and Pigs' Feet	1	0
Venison	1	35
Oysters, undressed, and Eggs, raw	2	30
Turkey and Goose	2	30
Eggs, soft boiled; Beef and Mutton, roasted or boiled	3	0
Boiled Pork, stewed Oysters, Eggs, hard-boiled or fried	3	30
Domestic Fowls	4	0
Wild Fowls; Pork, salted and boiled; Suet	4	30
Veal, roasted; Pork, and salted Beef	5	30

The following table will also give the nutriment contained in various articles of food:—

Bread—100 lbs. weight is found to contain			80	lbs.	of nutriment.
Meat	,,	,,	35	,,	,,
Beans	,,	,,	92	,,	,,
Peas	,,	,,	93	,,	,,
Greens and turnips	,,	,,	8	,,	,,
Carrots	,,	,,	14	,,	,,
Potatoes	,,	,,	25	,,	,,
Rice	,,	,,	75	,,	,,

When the powers of the stomach are weak, a hard and

crude English diet is sure to produce discomfort by promoting acidity; while the very same articles, when divided, and well cooked upon French principles, or rather the principles of common sense, can be taken with impunity, and easily digested.

There are only a few persons—with the exception perhaps of those who take violent exercise, or work hard in the open air—who can dine heartily upon solid food without suffering from its effects. When people sit down to table with a good appetite, it is difficult to persuade them to eat only half the quantity for which they feel disposed; but it is very certain that, in order to escape the horrors of indigestion, plain roast or boiled meat should be very sparingly consumed. Partly upon the erroneous supposition that it is the most wholesome species of food, and partly to avoid the trouble of providing anything else, a whole family, however various their constitutions may be, are seated at table before a single joint, to take their chance of suffering from the repletion which even a small portion may occasion to a delicate person, who could have partaken of three or four judiciously-dressed dishes without sustaining the slightest inconvenience. The stomach, in fact, never performs its duties so effectually as when it acts upon food composed of much variety. Indeed, the united testimony of high medical authority proves that a variety of well-dressed food is more easy of digestion, and consequently more salutary, than when the meal is confined to one sort of solid meat.

Foreigners are so well aware of this that they never dine on a single dish. They always commence the meal with soup, or rather weak *potage*, followed by some small dishes of meat and vegetables, thoroughly done, and eaten separately; and although they usually eat full as much as the English, yet their dinner sits light upon the stomach, without any complaint of that drowsy sense of indigestion of which we hear so much in England that our newspapers are filled with advertisements for its cure.

In England, cookery in small respectable families, where it is necessary to study economy, has also to contend with a prejudice concerning the vulgarity of certain viands; many portions of an animal, which in France are in great esteem, being rejected in this country upon very insufficient grounds. The very coarsest joints may be so refined in the culinary

process as to retain nothing offensive either to the eye or the palate, while the vulgarity must consist in the manner in which the viands are served, and not in the viands themselves. It is the province of the cook to render unsightly objects pleasing; and thus many things may be brought to table in disguise, which would not be admissible in their original forms. A good housekeeper will never offer the first essay of her cook to her company: the dish should be tried by the family party, and not placed before guests until practice has rendered it perfect. By this means the chances of failure are in a great measure avoided; and, by not undertaking more than can be accomplished, success may be contemplated with some degree of confidence. Indeed, if any of the following receipts are put into the hands of an intelligent woman, she will find no difficulty in carrying them completely into effect.

The foundation of all good cookery consists in preparing the meat so as to render it tender in substance, without extracting from it those juices which constitute its true flavour; in doing this, the main point in the art of making those soups, sauces, and made dishes of every sort, which now form so large a portion of every well-ordered dinner, as well, also, as in cooking many of the plain family joints—is *boiling*, or rather *stewing*, which ought always to be performed over a slow fire. There is, in fact, no error so common among English cooks as that of boiling meat over a strong fire, which renders large joints hard and partly tasteless; while, if simmered during nearly double the time, with less than half the quantity of fuel and water, and never allowed to "boil up," the meat, without being too much done, will be found both pliant to the tooth and savoury to the palate.

For instance. The common and almost universal dish throughout France is a large piece of plainly-boiled fresh beef, from which the soup—or "*potage*," as it is there called—has been partly made. It is separately served up as "*bouilli*," accompanied by strong gravy, and minced vegetables, or stewed cabbage. Now this, as dressed in the French mode, is always delicate both in fibre and flavour: while, in the English manner of boiling it, it is generally hard and insipid. The reason of which, as explained by that celebrated cook, Carême, who superintended the kitchen of George IV., is this:—"The meat, instead of being put down to boil, as in our method, is there put in the pot with the usual

quantity of cold water, and placed at the corner of the fire-place, where, slowly becoming hot, the heat gradually swells the muscular fibres of the beef, dissolving the gelatinous substances therein contained, and disengaging that portion which chemists term 'osmazome,' and which imparts savour to the flesh—thus both rendering the meat tender and palatable, and the broth relishing and nutritive; whilst, on the contrary, if the pot be inconsiderately put upon too quick a fire, the boiling is precipitated, the fibre coagulates and hardens, the osmazome is hindered from disengaging itself, and thus nothing is obtained but a piece of tough meat, and a broth without taste or succulence."

To stew.—This wholesome and *economical* mode of cookery is not so well understood nor profited by in England as on the Continent. So very small a quantity of fuel is wanted to sustain the gentle heat which it requires, that this alone should recommend it to the careful housekeeper; but, if properly attended to, meat stewed gently in close-shutting vessels is in every respect equal, if not superior, to that which is roasted; but it must be *simmered* only, and in the gentlest manner.

On the subject of *stewing meat* the following directions may be advantageously adopted:—"Take a piece of boiling-beef, with some fat to it, and a little seasoning, but without water, gravy, or liquid of any sort. Put it in an earthen jug closely covered, and place that within a large iron or tin pot filled with cold water, and lay it so near the fire as to keep a gentle simmer, without letting it boil. It will require several hours, according to the weight of the meat, which should be stewed until quite tender. It loses nothing, and will yield a large quantity of the richest gravy, as retaining the whole of its juice, and is decidedly the best mode of dressing that universal French dish *bœuf-bouilli.*"[a]

To roast in perfection is not only a most difficult but a most essential branch of cookery, and can only be acquired by practice, though it consists in simply dressing the joint thoroughly, without drying up any portion of its juices. If this, however, be not strictly attended to, the meat will be spoiled, and the error cannot be rectified.

A brisk, but not too strong, fire should be made up in good time, and care taken that it is sufficiently wide to take in the

[a] Transactions of the Royal Society of Agriculture, vol. iii. p. 88.

joint, leaving two or three inches to spare at each end, and that it is of equal strength throughout. The fat should be protected by covering it with paper, tied on with twine. The meat should not be put very near the fire at first, or the outside will become scorched, dry, and hard, while the inside will be underdone; but it should be put gradually nearer to the fire when about warmed through, or it will become soddened; and the screen should be placed behind it from the commencement. The more the meat is basted the better it will be when dressed, and the cook should not be sparing of her trouble in this respect. She should remove the paper a short time before sending the joint to table, sprinkling it with salt, and dredging it lightly with flour, in order to give it a savoury brown appearance; but salt should not be put to it before it is nearly dressed, as it would tend to draw out the gravy.

Meat which has been fresh killed will take a longer time to roast than that which has been kept any time; and in warm weather twenty minutes less time should be allowed for the roasting of a good-sized joint than when the weather is cold. Time, distance, basting often, and a clear fire of a proper size for what is required, are the chief points that a good cook should attend to in roasting.

In preparing meat for roasting by smoke-jack, the cook must be careful that the spit be wiped before it is used, and also when withdrawn from the meat, or its mark will appear in a black stain. She must avoid running the spit through the prime parts.[a] In some joints, as necks, it may enter two bones from the end, run up the back until it comes to nearly the other end, and the prime of the meat will not be pierced. Leaden skewers of different weights should be in readiness; for want of which unskilful servants are often at a loss at the time of spitting. Cradle-spits answer best; they may be bought of different sizes. The joints of all necks and loins should be nicked before they are dressed. A piece of writing-paper, cut as a frill, should be twisted round the bone at the knuckle of a leg or shoulder of lamb, mutton, or venison, when roasted, before it is sent to table.

After the cook has taken up the roast meat, she should pour the fat from the dripping-pan into a basin previously wetted with cold water. The next day she should scrape off the fine

[a] These rules are equally applicable to the hook used in the bottle-jack.

meat-jelly which will be found adhering to the under part, and put it into a suitable vessel for present use, as an assistant to gravies. The dripping should then be melted and strained. If required to be kept long, it should be strained into cold water, and taken off when cold in cakes, and these cakes laid in a dry place, between sheets of writing-paper.

So much depends upon the taste of parties in the mode of over or under dressing, that it is difficult to say how long a joint of meat of a certain size should be roasted; but, presuming that a good fire is kept up, and that the meat is intended to be well done, a piece of beef—say of 12 to 15 lbs. weight—should, in winter, be properly roasted in from 3 to 3½ hours. The common rule is, ¼ of an hour to each lb.; but a thick joint—such, for instance, as a sirloin of beef or leg of mutton—will require rather more time than the ribs or shoulder; and meat that has been hung for some days requires less roasting than that which has been newly killed; mutton, somewhat less than beef; but veal, pork, and all sorts of white meat, should be so thoroughly roasted as not to show any appearance of red gravy.

Some cooks recommend a method of roasting joints of meat in a *slow manner*, before a large fire, and placing them at a much greater distance from the fire than in the common way; on the principle, as they say, "that it renders the meat more tender, and better retains the gravy." This, however, we cannot admit; for it does not retain more of the gravy, and it makes the flesh soft and insipid or flabby, instead of imparting to it that degree of crispness which is caused by the ordinary mode. It also has the further disadvantage of requiring twice the usual time, and occasioning double the expenditure of coals.

To boil.—All meat for boiling should be entirely covered with cold water, and placed on a moderate fire, the scum being carefully taken off as it rises, which will be in general a few minutes before it boils. This should be done with great care, as, if neglected, the scum will sink and adhere to the joint, giving it a very disagreeable appearance. The kettle should be kept covered. We cannot too strongly urge upon a cook the great advantage of *gentle simmering* over the usual *fast boiling* of meat, by which the outside is hardened and deprived of its juices before the inside is half done.

Pickled or salted meat requires longer boiling than that

which is fresh. A fish-plate, or some wooden skewers, should be put under a large joint to prevent its sticking to the bottom of the boiler.

To broil.—A cinder-fire, or one partly made of coke and charcoal, clear of all appearance of smoke, is indispensable; and chops, steaks, or cutlets of all kinds—if intended to be eaten in their plain state—should be dressed after every other dish is ready, and sent up to table *last*, so as to secure their being *hot:* thus it may be observed that in "steak-dinners" the second course is always the best—as being dressed while the first is being eaten. The gridiron should be kept so clean as to be nearly polished, and should be always warmed before the meat is put upon it, as well as greased to prevent the steak from being burned. A fork should never be used in turning them, but a pair of steak-tongs.

To fry.—The principle of this art is "to scorch something solid in oil or fat." To do this it is necessary that the fat be in such condition as to scorch whatever is put into it; for if the substance fried does not *burn*, it must *soak* and become greasy. After the substance is immersed in the fat the pan may be removed a little off the fire, as otherwise the outside will become black before the inside is done.

When fried things are required to look particularly well, they should be done *twice* over with egg and crumbs. Bread that is not stale enough to grate quite fine will not look well. The fat you fry in must always be boiling-hot when the meat is put in, and kept so till finished; a small quantity never fries well.

Suet.—When a sirloin of beef, or a loin of veal or mutton, is brought in, part of the suet may be cut off for puddings, or to clarify. If there be more suet than will be used while fresh, throw it into pickle, made in the proportion of ¼ lb. of salt to a quart of cold water, and it will be good for any use when soaked in cold water a little.

If the weather permit, meat is much improved by hanging a day before it is salted.

Boiling in a well-floured cloth will make meat white. Cloths for this purpose should be carefully washed, and boiled in clean water between each using, and not suffered to hang in a damp place, which would give a bad flavour to the meat. The same applies to tapes and pudding-cloths. All kitchen

utensils should be kept in the nicest order, and in a conspicuous part of the offices.

The more soups or broth are skimmed, the better and clearer they will be. In making these, as well as in boiling meat, particular care must be taken to take the scum off the *moment* before the water boils, otherwise the foulness will be dispersed over the meat.

Vegetables should never be dressed with meat, except carrots or parsnips with boiled beef.

Full-grown meats do not require so much dressing as young; not that they are sooner done, but they can be eaten with the gravy more in.

Hashes and *Minces* should never boil, as their doing so makes the meat hard. The gravy should be thoroughly made before the meat is put in.

Dripping, or *clarified suet*, will serve as well as butter for basting everything except fowls and game; for kitchen pies nothing else should be used.

Mutton-dripping cannot, however, be used in cookery, as it is apt to communicate to everything a taste of tallow.

Seasoning.—The art of seasoning properly is a difficult one, which can only be acquired by experience. The cook tastes her preparations instead of employing the scales; and, where the quantities are indefinite, it is impossible to adjust the exact proportions of spice or other condiments which it will be necessary to add in order to give the proper flavour: the great art being so to blend the ingredients that one shall not predominate over the other.

In the following receipts, though the quantities of each ingredient may be as accurately directed as possible, yet much must be left to the discretion of the person who uses them. The different tastes of people require more or less of the flavour of spices, salt, garlic, butter, &c., which can never be ordered by general rules. A servant anxious to please will take all possible pains to ascertain the tastes of those she serves, and will be guided by that in the preparation of her dishes, though it may be opposed to her previous practice. The proper articles should be at hand, and she must proportion them until the true zest be obtained, and a variety of flavour be given to the different dishes. A very general error among English cooks is the too profuse use of salt and

pepper, by which ragoûts and soups are very frequently spoiled; for although some portion of both must be put in at first, to counteract the rawness which would otherwise prevail, as most spices require to be submitted to the action of fire in order to bring out their true flavour, yet either can be easily added by those partakers of the dish who prefer more of one or the other; and perhaps the only dishes that should be highly seasoned are meat-pies and curries. As a general rule, it may be said that no mixture should be made without a small portion of salt; thus, in the flour for pastry, a certain quantity, not exceeding a saltspoonful, will be necessary; but the cook must be careful not to exceed the just limit. If sprinkled upon meat which is to be fried or broiled, it renders it hard.

Cayenne pepper is in general so unsparingly thrown into soups of almost every description, that persons of a delicate appetite can seldom eat them. Chili vinegar imparts both the heat of cayenne and the flavour of acid, and, if used with moderation, forms a good condiment; but no species of sauce, or artificial zest, should supersede that of the meat. Nor should they, *if liquid*, be used until after the meat has been stewed: even wine, if put into soup, should not be added until nearly the last thing, when a wineglassful will go as far in flavouring as a pint if put in at the commencement: if the cook has not a nice palate, a cupful of the soup should be presented to her mistress to decide upon the necessary additional ingredients. But all condiments of a *solid nature*—such as whole peppers, ginger, mace, and cinnamon, or savoury herbs, truffles, and mushrooms—require the action of fire to draw out their flavour: the cook, therefore, must learn by experience the quantity of each which may be necessary. She should never forget that the zest imparted to both soups and sauces mainly arises from a judicious mixture of the articles with which they are seasoned: a well-regulated palate in their choice, and a delicate hand in their distribution, are therefore essential in a good cook.

The following maxims for cooks are worthy of being remembered:—

1. Look clean; be careful and nice in work, so that those who have to eat might look on.

2. Never forget, while preparing a dish, that what you pro-

duce has presently to be *eaten*, relished, or condemned, to your honour or to your discredit.

3. Whatever can be tasted during the process of preparation must be flavoured by the judgment of the palate. Whatever may not be tasted before serving must be done strictly and invariably by rule.

4. Though a rule has been long established, there is no reason why improvement or advantageous change should not be made. The combinations and changes in cookery by means of the same materials are endless, *therefore always think.*

5. Cooks must please the palate; but it is necessary they should likewise suit the stomach; want of skill ultimately brings upon them reproach instead of praise.

6. A judicious use of *salt* will do wonders for the credit of a cook. The flavours which result from it cannot be traced to a cause; the cook has therefore the whole of the credit—the condiment none. The same applies to the use of condiments and flavours in general; whenever a particular taste predominates, the merit is attributed to the ingredient, and *not* to the cook.

7. The cook who attends to the niceties of the art is a superior servant; but if ignorant or neglectful, is worthless.

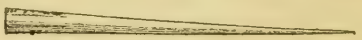
There are three arts very essential in good cooking; these are *boning*, *larding*, and *braising*. They are not difficult to acquire, so that there is little or no excuse for their neglect in the kitchens of private families; but we may truly assert that not one cook in a hundred knows anything of boning, and very few of even the simple operation of larding; if, therefore, the family resides in town, the better way is always to have these matters performed by the poulterer; for if a joint of meat—as, for instance, a shoulder of mutton—is to be boned, the butcher cannot do it so well.

Boning, besides its other advantages, is particularly recommended, on account of its economy; the bones of turkeys, fowls, hares, &c., assisting to make gravy, while they are nearly useless when left in the bodies of the animals. Hares should always be boned, for the sake of the improvement in their appearance, and being so much more easily carved. In the hiring of a cook by persons resident in the country, it is therefore essential to ascertain whether she is mistress of this

art; for as to teaching her by printed directions, it would be time thrown away, and she can only acquire it by practice; but it may be learned by a few lessons from the poulterer.

Larding should be neatly done to be ornamental; but nearly the same effect, with respect to flavour, may be produced by raising the skin and laying a slice of fat bacon beneath it; and indeed, although it does not improve the appearance, yet if the flesh be dry—as in a hare—it has a better effect upon the meat. Larding is not only commonly employed on poultry and game, but so frequently on many other dishes also, that every cook ought to be acquainted with the mode of performing it. It is done by cutting the firmest part of the bacon-fat into small strips, proportioned in length and thickness to the size of the article to be larded; and these "lardoons," as they are called, are inserted, in rows, into punctures made in the surface of the flesh, by a larding-needle, in one end of which the bacon is held. It is, in fact, very simple, requiring only practice and perseverance to become an adept.

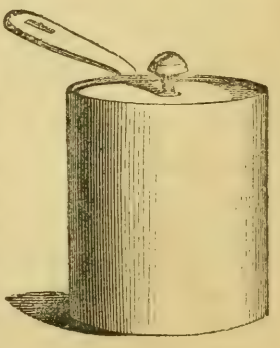
To lard Meat, Fowls, Sweetbreads, &c.—Have ready larding-needles of different sizes, according to the article to be done; cut slices of bacon into bits of a proper length, quite smooth, and put into a larding-needle, with which pierce the skin and a very little of the meat, leaving the bacon in, and the two ends of equal length outwards. Lard in rows at the distance you think fit.



Larding-Needle.

The same, with Lardoon inserted.

To braise.—Put the meat to be braised into a stewpan, and cover it with thick slices of fat bacon; then lay round it six or eight onions, a faggot of sweet herbs, some celery, and, if to be brown, some thick slices of carrots, and any trimmings of fresh meat-bones, with a pint and a half of water, or the same quantity of stock (directions for which will be found under the head of *Soups and Gravies*), according to what the meat is, and add seasoning. Cover the pan close, and set it over a slow

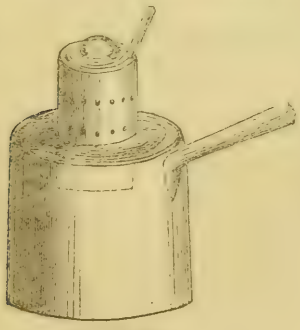


Braising Pot.

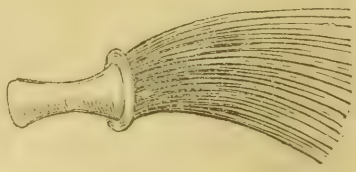
stove; it will require two or three hours, according to its size and quality. Then strain the gravy; keep the meat quite hot; take the fat off by plunging the basin into cold water, which will cause the fat to coagulate; and boil it as quickly as you can till it thickens. If, however, you wish the gravy to adhere to the meat, it must be still further boiled until it is sufficiently reduced.

Many persons have been deterred from attempting this excellent method of cooking on account of the expensive way usually prescribed. Should there be nothing else at hand, the meat or fowl to be braised may be put into a stewpan, with about an ounce of fresh butter, or a larger quantity according to the size, and a teacupful of water. Stir these together for a short time, and shake the pan occasionally until the juices of the meat or poultry afford sufficient gravy; put in an onion and a bunch of sweet herbs, with a little pepper or other seasoning, and a small quantity of salt. The meat must be turned several times during the period of braising, as the English apparatus does not often admit of fire being placed on the top of the stewpan.

To glaze.—Make a good beef stock as usual; when cold, remove the sediment and fat. Put it over a quick fire; boil



Glazing Pot.



Glazing Brush.

fast; when well reduced, change it into a smaller stewpan, and continue boiling until it is reduced to the consistence of thin paste; pour it into a jar; it should be of a bright brown. When required for use, put it in a stewpan, which place in boiling water, and when thoroughly heated, apply it by means of a brush to glaze chickens, tongues, and beef.

To force Fowls, &c.—Stuff them with forcemeat, either

between the skin and the flesh; or, the breast-bone being raised, the cavity is filled up; or, the breast-bone being taken out, the body is filled.

Tongues, palates, &c., are said to be *blanched*, when, after long boiling, the skin can be peeled off; palates will become thicker by being put into cold water afterwards.

To keep meat hot.—Take it up when done; set the dish over a pan of boiling water, or in the *bain-marie* (as described in the next Chapter); put a deep tin cover over the meat so as not to touch it, and then throw a cloth over that. This way dries the gravy less than hot hearths of iron. The most effectual way of all is in a warm closet, which is now made so as to be heated by the steam from the boiler attached to most kitchen ranges.

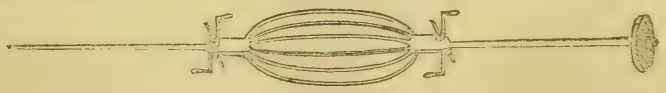
CHAPTER IV.

ON CULINARY UTENSILS.

Cradle-spit — Salamander — Bottle Jack — Digesters — Bain-Marie — Range — Steam Fireplace — Hot Closet — Weights and Measures.

BESIDES those improved ranges which are furnished with ovens, boilers, stewing-stoves, and hot-plates, every kitchen-grate should be encircled by a large fender and a standard or broad plate of iron for the support of small articles to be kept warm, and supplied with forks and hooks, fixed to it, for the toasting of bread or bacon, and the occasional dressing of a mutton-chop.

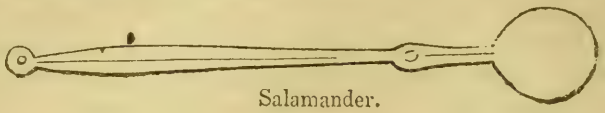
A *Cradle-spit* has the advantage of enclosing any very delicate matter to be roasted, without piercing the flesh, but is seldom used but where there is a smoke-jack.



Cradle-spit.

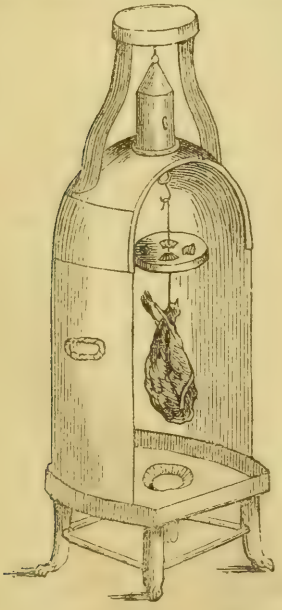
Salamander.—This instrument is made red-hot, and is

used in browning anything wanting in colour; but a hot fire-shovel will answer the same purpose:

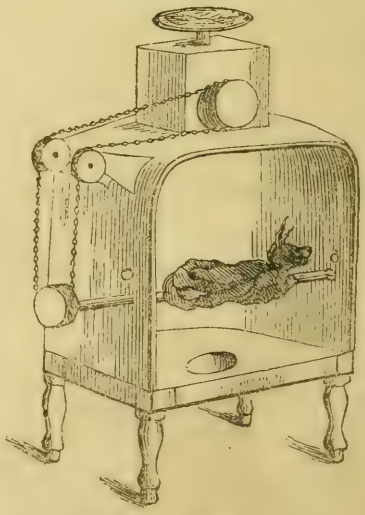


Salamander.

The well-known *Bottle Jack*, which is moved by springs wound up like a watch, is very useful for the roasting of poultry or small joints, which are done before the fire in a shorter time than when spitted in the ordinary way. A nearly similar machine, also moved by self-acting springs, has been brought forward as an improvement, as it can act on two spits at the same time. These are both suited to moderate-sized fireplaces; but they are thought to have this objection—that confining the air has partly the effect of baking the meat while it is roasting; and thus, to the palate of a connoisseur, destroys much of that savoury flavour which the meat acquires when roasted by the smoke-jack; but this remark applies only



Bottle Jack.



Improved Spring Jack and Roaster.

to beef and mutton, as it does not thus affect either white meat or poultry.

Digesters.—Various steam-kettles, known to cooks as "conjurers," ought to be kept in every kitchen, and used at intervals when the fire is not otherwise engaged. Into one of these a digester should be placed, containing a quantity of water just sufficient to cover the ingredients to be acted upon; into it are to be put all the scraps of meat which are usually thrown away, together with the bones of all the meat daily dressed and consumed—from the bones of a leg of mutton to that of a mutton-chop, and those of fowls, whether left upon a dish or a plate.

Fastidious ladies will probably be shocked at the idea of again bringing such matters to table, but they should recollect that the bones are only scraped with a knife.

Bones may be purchased from the butchers for a few farthings per pound; but if they are cleaned, and trimmed, and steamed in the digester, the marrow and sinews of the bones produce in a few days a strong and wholesome soup. Indeed, economical persons purchase bones of the butcher, and by stewing them many hours procure an excellent stock; and families to whom expense is an object will do well to make the experiment.

Conjurers, though different in appearance, yet act upon the same principle by means of steam, and will heat any liquid in a few minutes; but being made of tin, they are not so effectual as *Papin's Digester*, which is formed of iron, and of such power as to extract strong jelly from the bones of meat, and to reduce "those of small, young fowls to a pulp."

The cut contains two figures; both, however, on the same

No. 1. Digesters. No. 2.

principle, and made of cast-iron; No. 1 being of the smaller

size, and No. 2 for any quantity from half a gallon upwards; the price being according to the size.

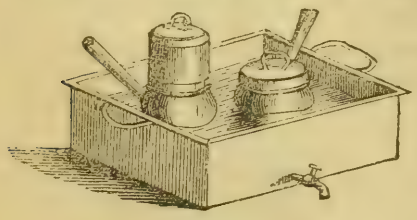
The great importance and utility of this valuable utensil, in producing a larger quantity of wholesome and nourishing food by a much cheaper method than has ever been hitherto obtained, cannot be too earnestly recommended to those who make economy an object of their attention.

The chief, and indeed the only thing necessary to be done, is to direct a proper mode of using it to most advantage, and this mode is both simple and easy.

Care must be taken, in filling the digester, to leave room enough for the steam to pass off through the valve at the top of the cover. This may be done by filling the digester only three parts full. It must then be placed near a slow fire, so as *only to simmer*, for the space of eight or ten hours, as more heat injures the quality. After this has been done, the soup is to be strained through a hair sieve or colander, in order to separate any bits of bones. The soup is then to be again put into the digester; and, after whatever vegetables and seasoning are thought necessary are added, the whole is to be well boiled together for an hour or two, and it will be then fit for immediate use.

N.B. In putting on the lid of the digester, care should be taken that a mark X, on the lid, is opposite to a similar mark X on the digester.

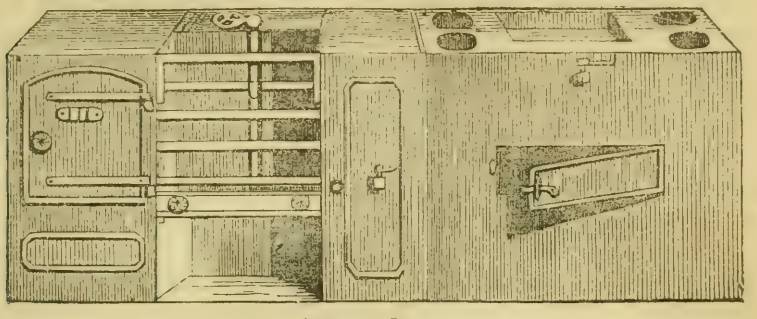
The *bain-marie* is a very shallow cistern placed on a hot hearth, and generally made of copper, for containing hot water to keep soups and sauces warm, but may occasionally be used for keeping dishes warm. It is the best mode of keeping anything hot which has been sufficiently dressed, but not ready to be sent to table; so the dish, if covered and placed in it may be thus kept perfectly warm, without being scorched as it would be if put before the fire.



Bain-Marie.

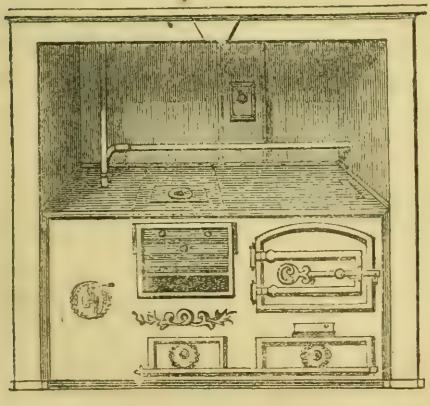
Anything that is to be warmed and sent to table a second time should, in like manner, be put into a basin or jar, placed in hot water, which is not permitted to come to the boiling-point. If allowed to boil, the meat will harden, or the sauce

will be reduced and become thick: by avoiding these chances the flavour will be preserved, and the viands may be warmed



Kitchen Range.

up more than once without injury. The steam-apparatus now employed in most kitchens is admirably adapted to this purpose, since the heat can be regulated to the required temperature.



Steam Fireplace.

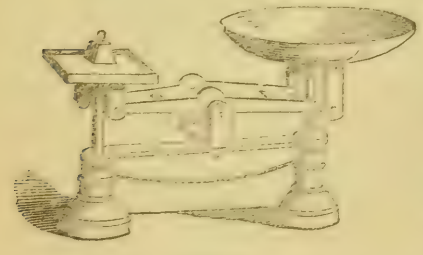
Hot Closet.

A spacious moveable screen, large enough to completely cover the fire, lined throughout with tin, and having shelves for the warming of plates and dishes, should also form a part of the furniture of every kitchen; and there should be an abundance of cooking utensils of the best kind, kept in their proper places and strictly clean. Cleanliness is, indeed, of the first importance, and no kitchen-maid should ever put away a metal saucepan which has been used for any other purpose than merely boiling pure water, without washing it thoroughly and then drying it.

On the Continent many of the most useful kitchen utensils

are made of or lined with glazed crockery-ware, and are used for melting butter, boiling milk, and making sauces; also deep belly-formed jars and pans of different sizes for the stewing of meat and making of soups, as being more easily kept sweet than those of tin or copper; and, if the same system were more followed in this country, it would secure the delicacy of many dishes which are liable to be spoiled by being cooked in metal vessels. If copper utensils are used in the kitchen, the cook should be charged to be very careful not to let the tin be rubbed off, and to have them fresh tinned when the least defect appears,[a] as well as never to put by any soup, gravy, or sauce in them, or in any metal utensil; stone and earthen vessels should be provided for those purposes.

Every kitchen should be provided with a clock to keep the cook to her time; also with a large and a small marble mortar for the pounding of meat, with chopper, meat-saw, various-sized scoops for vegetables, when required for haricos, &c., paste-cutters, steak-tongs, &c., and those insignificant, though useful little articles, minute-glasses, to regulate the boiling of an egg; nor should a spice-box, containing whole pepper, mace, nutmegs, and cinnamon, be forgotten; together with various dried sweet herbs. As accuracy in apportioning the ingredients to be used is indispensable to the success of cookery, scales, with weights from ½ oz. to 2 lbs., should be placed on the dresser, and the weights carefully kept in regular order. A set of tin measures with small spouts or lips, and with the contents distinctly marked upon them, from a gallon down to half a gill, will also be found very convenient. It is likewise well to have a set of wooden measures, from a bushel to a quarter of a peck.



Scales.

Let it be remembered, that, of liquid measure—

Two gills are half a pint.
Two pints are one quart.
Four quarts are one gallon.

[a] This is so essential a point that the mistress herself should occasionally examine whether it is necessary to be done.

Of dry measure—

Half a gallon is a quarter of a peck.
One gallon is half a peck.
Two gallons are one peck.
Four gallons are half a bushel.
Eight gallons are one bushel.

About twenty-five drops of any thin liquid will fill a common-sized teaspoon.
Three tablespoonfuls will fill a common wine-glass.
Four wine-glasses will fill a half-pint or common tumbler.
A quart black bottle holds in reality about a pint and a half.
Ten eggs generally weigh one pound before they are broken.
A tablespoonful of salt or brown sugar is generally about one ounce.

Sieves, of various descriptions, are very essential. Every utensil for cookery should be of various sizes, so as to suit the quantity of which the dishes may be composed; and each should be kept in a fixed place, as well as washed and dried immediately after using. The cook should also be charged to take care of jelly-bags, tapes for collared meats, &c., which, if not perfectly scalded and kept dry, give an unpleasant flavour when next used.

CHAPTER V.

FOREIGN TERMS USED IN COOKING.

Bain-Marie.—A vessel with a loose bottom to contain hot water, in which sauces may be kept hot to nearly the boiling-point without their burning or being reduced.

Bard.—A slice of thin bacon fat, used for covering the breasts of birds, the back of a hare, or any substance that requires the assistance of fat where larding is not preferred.

Beignet, or *Fritter.*—Anything that is enveloped in a casing of batter or egg, and fried. Thus we have fritters of fruit, vegetables, cream, &c.

Blanc.—A white broth used to improve the colour of chickens, lamb, &c.

Blanch.—To set anything on the fire in cold water, and when it boils strain it off and plunge it into cold water.

Blanquettes.—A kind of *fricassée*, made of slices of white

meat cut thin, and warmed in white sauce thickened with the yolk of eggs.

Bouilli.—Beef very much boiled and served with sauce.

Bouillon.—The common soup of France—broth.

Braise.—A mode of stewing in a closely-covered stewpan, so as to prevent evaporation, whilst the meat retains not only its own juices but those of other articles which may be put with it, such as bacon, herbs, roots, and spice.

Callipash.—The glutinous meat of the upper shell of a turtle.

Callipee.—The glutinous meat of the under shell of a turtle.

Caramel.—Sugar boiled down until the water is evaporated, and then formed in ornamental devices for decorating gâteaux-baskets, &c. It is also used for colouring gravies when reduced almost to the burning-point, and then dissolved in water. Its use in this latter instance is not much to the credit of the cook.

Casserole.—A rice-crust moulded in the form of a pie; when baked it is filled with a mince or *purée* of game, or with a *blanquette* of white meat. Also a stewpan.

Compote.—Stewed fruits served with syrup. There are also compotes of pigeons and other small birds.

Consommé.—A strong clear gravy, drawn from the long stewing of any kind of meat, to be either used as broth, or made into soups and sauces.

Coulis, or Cullis.—A rich brown gravy commonly used for the purpose of colouring as well as thickening and flavouring many sorts of soups and sauces. It is made in various ways, chiefly upon a foundation of ham and veal, slices of which are put into a closely covered stewpan, with only a small quantity of water, and boiled over a brisk fire until the whole becomes brown and thick. See *Sauces*.

Croquettes.—A mince of either fish, meat, or poultry, made very savoury, with a small quantity of sauce, formed into shapes of any kind, rolled in egg and bread-crumbs, and fried crisp.

Croustades, or Dresden patties—made of paste in small moulds, and filled with mince of any kind.

Croûton.—A sippet of bread fried and used for garnish.

"*En papillote.*"—When a piece of paper is oiled or buttered, and fastened round the cutlet, &c., by twisting it along the edge.

Entrée.—A corner dish for the first course. In large dinners the side dishes are called *flancs*.

Entremet.—A side or corner dish for the second course.

Farce.—Forcemeat.

Faggot.—A small bunch of parsley and thyme and a bay-leaf tied up.

Fricandeau—may be made of any boned piece of veal, in pieces of not more than 2 or 3 lbs. weight, chiefly cut from that portion of the fillet which we have described as the thick part. It is a frequent dish as an entrée at good tables, and requires great care to serve in perfection.

Gâteau.—A cake.

Glace or *Glaze.*—Stock boiled down to a consistency, and used to improve the appearance of all *braised* dishes; it should be warmed in the bain-marie, and applied with a brush.

Lardoon.—The piece of bacon used in *larding*.

Liaison.—A mixture of cream and egg to thicken white soups, &c.

Maigre.—Made without meat.

Marinade.—A liquor prepared for boiling or stewing fish or meat in: it is sometimes used cold.

Meringue.—A very light preparation of pastry, made of sugar and whites of eggs beaten to snow.

Matelote.—A rich stew of fish with wine.

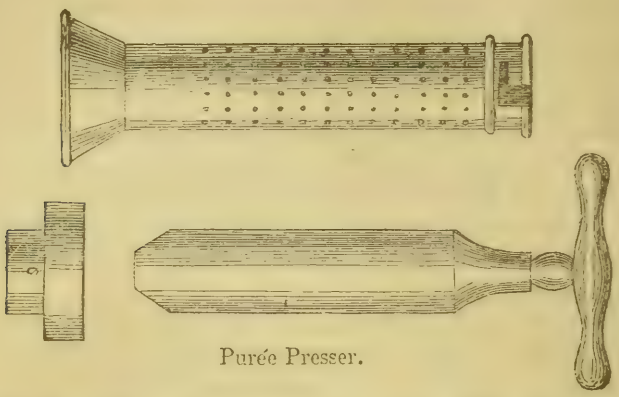
Miroton—consists of small slices of meat cut thin, and not larger than a crown-piece, and made into various sorts of ragoûts; and dished up in a circular form.

Poêlée—is employed in fine French cookery to boil fowls in, or other delicate preparations.

The *Pot-au-feu* is truly the foundation of all good cookery, and of that we shall treat rather largely in our chapters on soups and sauces.

Purée.—A culinary preparation which should be carefully attended to, and which, although known in this country for preparing potted meats and fish, is seldom employed by common English cooks in anything but pea-soup. It consists in either pounding the meat or fish in a mortar until it becomes a paste, or in stewing roots or pulse in boiling water until they are softened into a thick pulp, when they are passed, first through a colander, or through a purée presser, and afterwards through a wire or hair sieve, or "tammy," and,

being thinned with broth, may be formed into soups of various sorts.



Purée Presser.

Quenelles and Godiveaux.—Different sorts of forcemeat, composed of meat or fish, with bread and yolk of egg, and fat of some kind; seasoned in various ways, and either spread upon rolled meat, or formed into balls and fried as garnish to *entrées*, or served separately as *entrées*.

Ragoût.—A rich sauce, with sweetbreads, mushrooms, truffles, quenelles, &c., in it; used as a garnish for entrées or removes.

Rissole.—Any kind of mince enclosed in paste, egged and bread-crumbed, and fried. Used as an entrée or as a garnish, according to what it is composed of.

Roux.—A thickening for soup or gravy, made of flour and butter.

Salmis.—A hash made of game which is cut up when only half roasted; whereas a *hash* is made from dressed game.

Sauté.—Fried, and in some instances used as *frying-pan*.

Tamis, or "tammy."—A strainer of thin woollen canvas, used for straining soups and sauces, sold at all the Italian warehouses.

Tourte.—A kind of tart baked in a shallow tin.

Velouté.—A rich sauce.

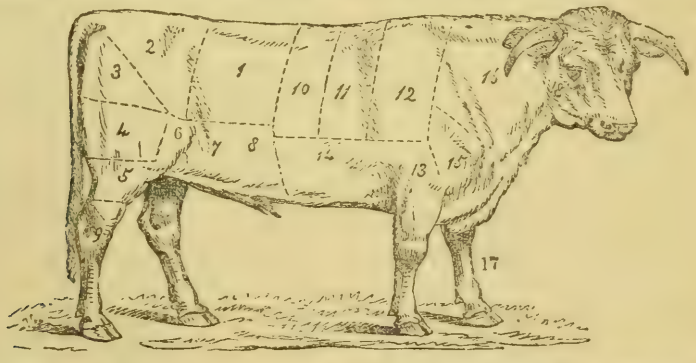
Vol-au-vent.—Very light puff paste, cut either oval or round, and the interior cleared out and filled with ragoût or mince of sweetbread, chicken, game, or fish.

CHAPTER VI.

JOINTING MEAT AND MARKETING.

Beef, English method — Scotch method — Mutton — Veal — Pork — Marketing — Marks to distinguish the Quality of Meat — Signs of its Freshness — Rules for selecting Fish.

IT may be more matter of curiosity than of practical utility to cookery to show the modes of cutting up the joints of butcher's meat, as that is always done at the shambles or in the butcher's shop; but the appearance of the animal, as marked with the corresponding figures, will explain where each joint is to be found. There are, besides, different methods of cutting followed in England and in Scotland, which occasions the number, size, and name of the several joints to vary in the carcase.



The above figure represents a bullock marked for cutting up on the English plan.

Hind Quarter.

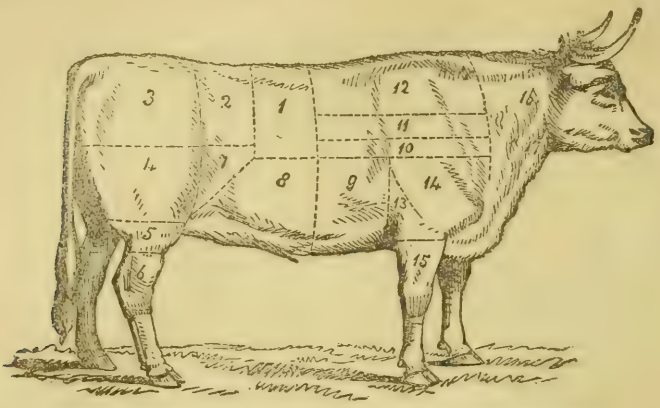
1. Sirloin.
2. Rump.
3. Aitchbone.
4. Buttock.
5. Mouse Buttock.
6. Veiny Piece.
7. Thick Flank.
8. Thin Flank.
9. Leg.

Fore Quarter.

10. Fore Rib; five ribs.
11. Middle Rib; four ribs.
12. Chuck; three ribs.
13. Shoulder, or Leg-of-Mutton Piece.
14. Brisket.
15. Clod.
16. Neck, or Sticking Piece.
17. Shin.
18. Cheek.

Nos. 1 & 2, on both sides, when united, constitute what is called "a baron of beef."

The figure following displays a bullock marked for being cut up on the Scotch plan: [a]—



Hind Quarter.

1. Sirloin or Back-sye.
2. Hook-bone.
3. Buttock.
4. Large Round.

3 and 4 together form the Rump.

5. Small Round.
6. Hough.
7. Thick Flank.
8. Thin Flank.

Fore Quarter.

9. Nineholes.
10 & 11. Large and Small Runner.
12. Spare-rib, or Fore-sye.
13. Brisket.
14. Shoulder-lyer.
15. Nap, or Shin.
16. Neck.
17. Sticking-piece.

"According to the English plan, the meat is cut up more advantageously for roasting and broiling than by the Scotch. For instance, the rump and aitchbone, Nos. 2 and 3, in the first figure, are cut in such a manner that the meat affords a much better steak than when cut as in the second. The Scotch plan, on the other hand, gives more pieces for boiling; and thus each way seems suitable to the taste of the people who have respectively adopted them."

The sheep, as figured (p. 51), displays the usual manner of slaughtering in this country; but, for the different modes of cutting up MUTTON, the two sides, as slaughtered, here represent the Scotch and English methods; figure 1 being that of England, and figure 2 that of Scotland.

In the English mode, No. 1, extending across, and marked as a circle, is the shoulder, when separated from the neck and

[a] The Scotch method we copy from a small volume on domestic economy, published by Messrs. Chambers of Edinburgh.

breast; 2 is the scrag end, and 3 the best end of the neck;

1. Leg.
2. Loin, best End.
3. Loin, Chump End.
4. Neck, best End.
5. Neck, Scrag End.
6. Shoulder.
7. Breast.

A Saddle is two Loins.

A Chine is two Necks.

4, the breast; 5, the loin; and 6, the leg: the leg and the best end of the loin, when joined together, form the haunch.

In the Scotch plan, "No. 1 is the *gigot*, or leg; 2, the loin and both together form the hind-quarter; 3 is the back ribs, and 4 the breast; both forming the fore-quarter. The slanting line, across each figure, is the division of the fore and hind quarters."

Figure 1.

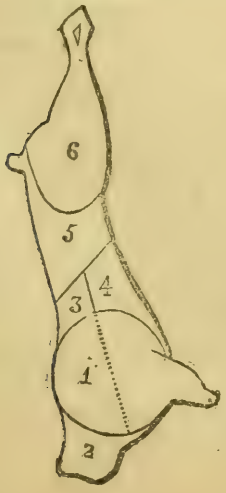
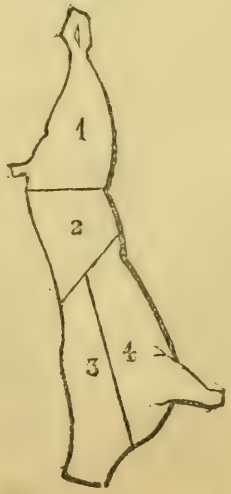
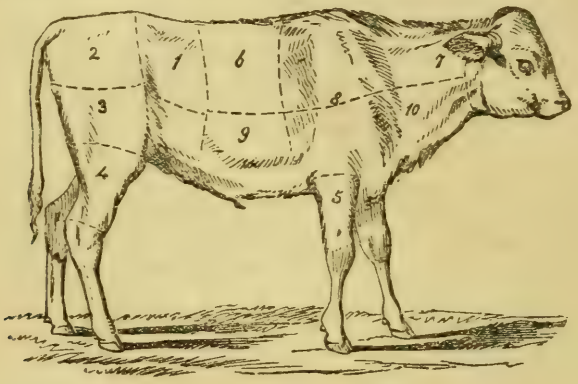


Figure 2.



"VEAL is usually cut up, both in England and Scotland, in a manner somewhat uniting the plans for cutting beef and mutton; the fillet, as there cut from the upper part of the hind leg, being partly of the buttock and flank."

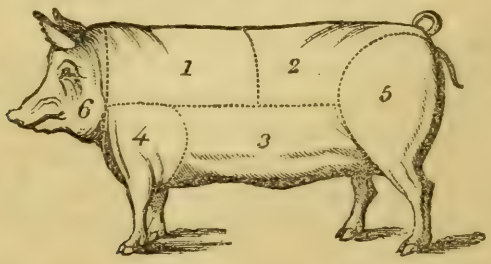
The English mode is thus:



1. Loin, best End.
2. Loin, Chump End.
3. Fillet.
4. Hind Knuckle.
5. Fore Knuckle.
6. Neck, best End.
7. Neck, Scrag End.
8. Blade-bone.
9. Breast, best End.
10. Breast, Brisket End.

PORK, although from its common use among the lower classes of society regarded as a homely viand, is yet held in nigh estimation by many gentlemen's families, who, living in the country, rear pigs for their own consumption; and we know that "home-fed pork," from Prince Albert's farm at Windsor, frequently forms a dish, in the winter season, at the royal table.

The usual mode of cutting up the pig is thus:



1. Fore Loin.
2. Hind Loin.
3. Belly or Spring.
4. Hand.
5. Leg.
6. Head.

The head is much esteemed, when salted and smoked, as "pig's-face," "cheek," and "chaps;" and, when fresh, if made into soup.

Buck and Doe VENISON are cut up nearly like mutton The joints are,—

1. Haunch.
2. Neck.
3. Shoulder.
4. Breast.

MARKETING.

Although respectable butchers may, in most cases, be relied upon for the goodness of the meat which they sell to regular customers, yet many persons (both ladies and gentlemen) go to market and choose for themselves, when, if not competent judges, the inferior sorts generally fall to their lot. In country towns, also, there are frequently but one or two market-days in the week; it is an essential point of good housekeeping to be so well acquainted with the quality as not to be easily imposed upon.

Formerly both sheep and oxen were reared to a mature age; but graziers have since learned to bring them so early to

market, by means of artificial fatting, instead of the more natural mode of grass-feeding, that they are now killed at such early periods as to deprive the meat of much of its flavour. This is more especially the case with regard to mutton, which, to be in perfection, should not be less than from 3 to 5 years old, whereas now sheep are generally killed at less than half that age; and not unfrequently at 20 months old!—the consequence of which is, that they are neither lamb nor mutton.

There is also great difference in the quality of the flesh of large and small animals of both kinds, of which the smaller will generally be found to be the best, as being reared upon short mountain pasture; while the Leicesters and other large breeds, which are fed upon rich land, become at an early age covered with fat. The beef of a small Highland ox, also, always fetches the highest price in Smithfield.

Ox-beef should have a fine smooth open grain, be of a good red, and feel tender. The fat should look white rather than yellow, for, when that is of a deep colour, the meat is seldom good: beef fed on oil-cake is generally so, and the flesh is flabby. The best is that which is rather more than moderately fat, as being a proof that the animal was well fed; but never buy lean beef, as it will always prove tough, and so inferior as to be dear at any price. The grain of cow-beef is closer, and the fat whiter, than in ox-beef; but the lean is not of so bright a red. The grain of bull-beef is coarser and closer still, the fat hard and skinny, the lean of a deep red, and it has a stronger scent. Ox-beef is the richest and largest; but in small families, and to some tastes, heifer-beef is preferred, if finely fed. In old meat, a streak of horn runs between the fat and lean of the sirloin and ribs; the harder this is, the older, and the flesh is not finely flavoured; that is to say, when the horn has become so firm as to appear like bone: but oxen are always the better if kept until 5 or 6 years old.

Ox-tongue.—A neat's tongue should be of a moderate size, plump, firm, and smooth to the touch; for if the skin appears rough and shrivelled, it will be found hard and flavourless.

Veal.—A great point to be observed in choosing veal is the size of the calf and the colour of the meat. It should be small and white, and the kidney well covered with fat. The flesh of a bull-calf is firmest and most juicy, but not so white. The fillet of the cow-calf is generally preferred for the udder. If

the bloody vein in the shoulder looks blue, or of a bright red, it is newly killed; but any other colour shows it to be stale. The other parts should be dry and white; if clammy or spotted, the meat is stale and bad. The kidney turns first, and the suet will not then be firm. If the calf is older than eight or ten weeks, the flesh becomes coarse. It will of course be somewhat cheaper, and may, to some palates, be found equally good in flavour, but not so delicate either in the colour or the texture of the flesh.

Mutton.—Wether mutton is the only sort for a connoisseur's table, and may be known by a knob of fat on the upper part of the leg, where, in ewe mutton, is the udder. The meat should be of a dark colour, and well covered with fat; and in the loin the lean should appear mottled. The flesh of the ewe is paler, and the texture finer, but neither the meat nor gravy so well flavoured as that of the wether, though a "maiden ewe," when it can be got, is considered particularly fine. If you wish to have a good haunch, choose one of small size and moderately fat, looking at the same time to the closeness of the grain and the whiteness of the fat; but more particularly see that the flesh is dark-coloured, that being a proof of age, and the older mutton is, the better. In boiled mutton this is not of so much importance as in roast.

Lamb.—There are two sorts: "house-lamb," which is reared under cover upon ewe's milk, and comes into season, as a great delicacy, at Christmas; and "grass-lamb" at Easter, continuing in season during the whole of the summer, but losing much of its nicety of flavour after it reaches 4 months old. It ought therefore to be small and white in appearance, and well covered with fat: the younger the more delicate.

Pork.—The rind should be thin, the fat very firm, and the lean white: the principal point to be observed is the firmness of the fat. If the rind is tough, thick, and cannot easily be impressed by the finger, it is old. Pigs that are short in the legs and bodies, and have thick necks, and not long heads and ears, are always to be preferred. When fresh, the flesh will be smooth and dry; if clammy, it is tainted. What is called "measly pork" is very unwholesome, and may be known by the fat being full of kernels. Pork fed at distilleries does not answer for curing in any way, the fat being spongy. Dairy-pork is the best.

Porkers from 3 to 4 months old are the most delicate, and 6 months is the latest age at which they should be killed as such.

Bacon.—If the rind be thin, the fat firm and of a reddish tinge, the lean tender, of a good colour, and adhering to the bone, you may conclude it is good and not old. If there are yellow streaks in it, it is rusty.

Hams.—Stick a sharp knife under the bone, and also up to the knuckle. If it comes out with a pleasant smell, the ham is good; but do not buy it if the knife has a bad scent. Hams short in the hock are best; nor should long-legged pigs be chosen for any purpose.

Brawn.—The horny part of the young brawn will feel moderately tender; and the flavour will be better than the old, the rind of which will be hard.

Venison.—The fat should be clear, bright, and thick; and if the cleft of the haunch be smooth and close, it is young, but if the cleft is close and tough, it is old. To judge of its sweetness, run a very sharp narrow knife into the shoulder or haunch, and you will know by the scent. Few people like it when it has much of the *haut-goût;* but it bears keeping better than any other sort of meat, and if eaten fresh killed it is not so good as mutton. Observe the neck of a fore-quarter; if the vein be bluish, it is fresh; if it have a green or yellow cast, it is stale. In the hind-quarter, if there is a faint smell under the kidney, and the knuckle is limp, the meat is stale. If the eyes be sunk, the head is not fresh. When you can learn where it has been reared, choose forest-venison, as that is the best; for some of the dealers stall-feed the deer, and fatten them with oil-cake. It should be full 5 years old. The *buck* comes into season in May, and the meat continues in prime order until September, when *doe-venison* is brought into use, and continues to Christmas.

In every sort of provisions the best of the kind goes furthest, cuts up to greatest advantage, and affords most nourishment. Round of beef, fillet of veal, and leg of mutton, are joints that bear a higher price; but as they have more solid meat, they deserve the preference. It is worth notice, however, that those joints which are inferior may be dressed as palatably, and, being cheaper, they ought to be bought in turn.

In loins of meat, the long pipe that runs by the bone should

be taken out, as it is apt to taint; as also the kernels of beef. Rumps and aitchbones of beef are often bruised by the blows the drovers give the beasts, and the part that has been struck always taints: therefore do not purchase these joints if bruised.

All meat should be carefully examined, and wiped with a dry cloth as soon as it comes into the house; and if flies have blown upon it, the part must be cut off. This should be daily observed until it is dressed, as it not only tends to preserve the meat long in perfection, but prevents that musty flavour too often perceived in the outer slice when brought to table.

In the country, where meat is often carried a great distance, it should be well covered up with a cloth, over which fresh cabbage-leaves would keep it cool. These cautions are more needful, as in some families great loss is sustained by the spoiling of meat. The fly may in some measure be prevented by dusting, upon the parts most likely to be attacked, pepper and ginger mixed, after *wiping*, which should never be omitted; but a more easy and effectual mode is to exclude the fly by using a wire meat-safe, or to cover the joints with a long loose gauze or thin cloth, and hang them up from the ceiling of an airy chamber.

In summer meat should be wiped every day, or sprinkled with pepper to keep off the flies; and should it wear any appearance of becoming tainted, it should be brushed over with pyroligneous acid; or even if already slightly infected, either the acid or roughly-pounded charcoal, if well rubbed into the meat, will restore it. The meat should also be brought in early in the morning, as, if much exposed to the sun, the heat will render it flabby. In frosty weather, meat is sometimes in a congealed state, and should be thawed by soaking it in cold water before putting it to the fire.

Meats become more tender, and consequently more digestible, as well as better flavoured, by hanging; but veal and lamb will not bear it so long as the flesh of older animals. In summer, 2 days is enough for lamb and veal, and from 3 to 4 for beef and mutton; in cold weather, these latter may be kept for more than double that time without risk of being tainted.

To know whether a hare be young, see if the nut of the first joint of the fore-paw is tender; or turn the claws sideways, and if they crack the hare is young. If the ears are tender

and pliable, and if the claws are smooth and sharp, the same conclusion may be drawn.

In every sort of fish, stiffness, redness of the gills, and brightness of the eyes, are invariable signs of freshness: thickness of the flesh generally marks the good condition of all fish, and its firmness is an essential requisite. Fish, when quite fresh, curl round, but are particularly elastic, rising immediately upon the pressure of the fingers; and their staleness or freshness may be measured by the possibility of making an impression. "If stale, the impression will remain; but, if fresh, it will rise again on removal of the pressure."

Generally speaking, the largest fish are not always the best, particularly in cod and haddock, which, when overlarge, are frequently woolly: but the smaller ones are not always to be preferred, as small salmon, or salmon peel, are always wanting in richness; a moderately-sized turbot, if it be firm, often tastes better than some of the very largest.

Turbot should be thick, and the belly of a yellowish white: if of a bluish cast, or thin, they are bad; the best proof of condition being in the firmness as well as thickness of the fish, and a light cream-colour on the pale side. The best fish average from 12 to 20 lbs., though those of less than half that weight have a very fine flavour. A fish one day old will dress much better than a live one. Brill very much resembles turbot, but is narrower and thinner: it requires scaling on both sides, and is without those thorny spines which are found on the dark side of the turbot. It should be dressed as soon as possible after it is caught.

Soles would appear to be in season all the year round, as they are always in the market in greater plenty than any of our flat-fish, but are in the highest perfection about midsummer. If good, they should be thick, firm to the touch, and the belly of a cream-colour; but if this be of a bluish cast, and the body flabby, or the eyes sunken, they are not fresh; and when brought to table, if the spinal bone be in the least degree tinged with red, it is a sure sign that the fish is stale. They are of all sizes, from a few ounces to a couple of pounds weight; but if much larger, they will be coarse, while the very small kinds are all skin and bone.

To choose a Codfish.—Select a short fish; the gills should be very red, and the eyes full and glossy; for if dull and pale, it is a sure sign of the fish being stale. It should be round

and thick at the neck, from which the body swells and carries its fulness nearly down to the tail. It should be perfectly stiff, and elastic to the touch; for if, when pressed by the finger, the mark of the indentation remains, it will eat less firm and flaky, and should therefore be rejected. The colour of the liver should be of an opaque white cast, and the whiter the liver the better the fish: when out of season, the liver becomes red. Many persons consider cod improved by being crimped, as this increases its firmness; it then requires to be kept one day before it is cooked.

Mackerel.—The eye should be full, and the stripes on the back distinctly black: those on the male are straight, those on the female are wavy. The male fish is the best. The body should be full from the shoulders.

Salmon.—If fresh and in season, the flesh is of a fine red, and the scales silvery; very firm in the belly, and the whole fish stiff.

CHAPTER VII.

SOUPS.

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS.

IN England many families deprive themselves of the use of soup, arising from fear of its expense. Many of the following receipts will, however, be found very economical; and as soups, indeed, add greatly to a family dinner, it would be well if every housewife who studies comfort and economy would pay attention to those simple modes of preparing them which may be found in the present chapter.

Roman Catholic families, who, on fast-days, require *maigre* soups and dishes, will find abundance of receipts in this work; but where they are not strictly so, by suet or bacon being directed to be used in stuffings, the cook must use butter instead; and where meat gravies (or *stock*, as they are called) are ordered, those made of fish must be adopted, though butter, arrow-root, or flour mixed up with a finely minced or pounded anchovy and made into a paste, will make an excellent substitute

Although the English taste is in favour of strong, rich, and highly-flavoured soups, yet those may be varied by others of a plainer description—broths, rather than soups, containing only the pure juices of the meat, seasoned with vegetables; and, thickened with bread, rice, or vermicelli, will be found both palatable and wholesome. Housekeepers will do well to attend very closely to this branch of the culinary art, as the stock, or broth, may frequently be produced without the purchase of meat solely for the purpose. Thus the water in which a neck or a leg of mutton has been boiled, or the liquor from a calf's head, will, with the addition of a little seasoning, form a good stock for a vegetable or thick soup; particularly if the bones be added when the meat is brought from table, they will produce a stiff jelly, and make quite sufficient soup for a small family.

Arrow-root, or the mere farina or flour of the potato, is far better for the thickening of soups than wheaten flour.

The trimmings of large joints of butcher's meat, the shanks of legs and shoulders of mutton, the remains of all sorts of poultry and game, the bones of roast meat, or, if boiled, then broken and broiled, should all be stewed down to a jelly—nor should the bones and remains of fish be neglected for the same purpose—and when strained and well seasoned, kept as stock for the foundation of soups, which may thus be prepared on sudden occasions in a much shorter time than if made from raw meat.

In Scotland, sheep's heads and trotters are much used in soup; and English private families would do well to make more use of them, as they afford very strong jelly, and the proper flavour may be given by the judicious addition of beef, game, ham, and anchovy. A clear jelly of *cowheels* is likewise very useful to keep in the house, being a great improvement to soups and gravies, as well as particularly nourishing for weakly persons.

Soft water should *always* be used for making soup, unless it be of *green* peas, in which case *hard water* better preserves the colour; it is a good general rule to apportion a quart of water to a pound of meat, that is to say, *flesh* without bone; but rich soups may have a smaller quantity of water.

Meat for soup should never be drowned at first in water, but put into the kettle with a very small quantity and a piece of butter, merely to keep the meat from burning until the

juices are extracted; by which means of stewing the gravy will be drawn from it before the remainder of the water is added. A single pound will thus afford better and richer soup than treble the quantity saturated with cold water; but it will take 6 or 8 hours to extract the essence from a few pounds of raw beef. Bouilli beef is rendered very rich and palatable, though a considerable quantity of soup may be made from it, by being stewed at first in a little butter and some of its own gravy.

Soup, if meant to be good, should be made of meat that has not been previously cooked; for although family soup of fair quality may be made in the manner above stated, yet, if cold meat be used, it will ever be found to have a vapid taste which seasoning cannot disguise, nor impose upon the palate of any person who is accustomed to broths made from raw meat: but we admit that, if only partially employed, the remains of roast beef, or the bones broiled, and a shank of ham, will commonly improve the flavour of soups made in the usual manner. The sediments of gravies that have stood to be cold should likewise be avoided, as they occasion the soup to become cloudy. Raw vegetables, with the exception of onions, should not be put on to stew at the same time as the meat, as their flavour will be exhausted by too long boiling, and the different sorts should be put in at different times. Onions, either whole or sliced and fried, at once; pot-herbs, carrots, and celery, 3 hours afterwards; and turnips, vegetable marrow, asparagus-tops, and those of any delicate kind, only shortly before the soup is ready.

A common camp-kettle will be found an excellent utensil for making soup, as the lid is heavy and will keep in the steam. An earthen pipkin or jar of this form, if of a long and narrow make, widening a little in the centre, is perhaps one of the best vessels for soups, and universally used by foreign cooks, who insist "that it renders the gravy more clear and limpid, and extracts more savour from the meat, than when made in tin or copper."

It is generally thought desirable to prepare soup the day before it is wanted, as the fat can be more easily taken off

when cold than hot, and every particle of it should be skimmed from the surface, or it will render the broth unpalatable. When put away to cool it should be poured into a freshly scalded, and thoroughly dried, *earthen pan*—which is preferable to any metal—and, when to be kept for some days, occasionally simmered for a few minutes over the fire, to prevent its becoming "mothery" or mouldy.

A common mistake in making soup is that of allowing it to boil too fast, and for too short a time; long and slow boiling is necessary to extract the strength from the meat, which, if boiled fast over a large fire, becomes hard, and will not give out its juices.

If *colouring* be wanted, a few slices of meat laid at the bottom of a stewpan with 2 or 3 oz. of butter, and left on the stove until the gravy is entirely drawn out, and nearly dried up again, will have the effect of browning; or even a piece of bread toasted as brown as possible—but not blackened—and put into the soup to simmer for a short time before it is served, will generally be found sufficient: if not, take an ounce or two of *moist sugar*—the coarser the better; put it into a small saucepan, with a piece of butter the size of a walnut; melt together, add a glass of ketchup, and stir it well. A very small quantity may be made in an iron spoon. Burnt onions will materially assist in giving a fine brown colour to soup, and also improve the flavour without either butter or ketchup.[a] If colouring is meant to be kept for future use, it should be made in the following way:—

Put 4 oz. of lump sugar, a gill of water, and ½ oz. of the finest butter, into a small iron frying-pan, and set it over a gentle fire. Stir it with a wooden spoon, till of a bright brown. Then add ½ pint of water; boil, skim, and when cold bottle and cork it close. Add to soup or gravy as much of this as will give a proper colour.

The colour of *white soups* may likewise be improved by the use of *white roux*, which, in France, is universally added to white soups and sauces, as it is more delicate than butter and flour mixed in the common way.

To Clarify Soup.—Break the white of an egg into a basin along with the broken shell, carefully avoiding the smallest

[a] They are prepared in France, and are to be purchased at all the Italian warehouses in London.

particle of the yolk; beat the white to a stiff froth, and mix it gradually but thoroughly with the soup, which should be set over the fire and stirred till it boils up: then take it off, cover it close, and let it stand for ¼ of an hour, then strain it through a napkin. The process of clarifying destroys somewhat of the savour of the soup, which ought, therefore, to be more highly seasoned.

It is very usual to put force-meat balls, of various sorts, into many different soups, for the purpose of improving their flavour and appearance. Some of these are called "*Passover balls*," as being much in use among the Jews, who are known to be excellent cooks, and they are equally applicable to any kind of soups—whether meat, fish, or vegetable—and excellent in quality. See *Force-meat*, Chap. XIX.

Ketchups and *sauces*, such as soy, anchovy, &c., should either only be put into weak soups which require to have some flavour imparted to them, or used with great delicacy. There is, however, an agreeable acidity as well as a delicacy of savour in Harvey's, the Brighton, Reading, Lopresti's, and other lately invented sauces, and more particularly in that just brought forward as Wardpoy's sauce, which has a singular, delicate, though very pungent, flavour. Soups also, which are made from calf's-head, cow-heel, and ox-tail, being rich, but flavourless, will bear the addition of sauces when other relishing articles are not at hand; but, generally speaking, common English cooks are too much addicted to the indiscriminate use of ketchups and pickles.

A bunch of Herbs, when spoken of for soups, gravies, &c., consists of parsley, thyme, and green onions; when called *Seasoning*, it is these with about 3 bay-leaves, 6 cloves, a blade or two of mace, common pepper, and salt.

There is sometimes a great prejudice against the use of particular sorts of seasoning and spices. *Garlic* is amongst these; and many a dish is deprived of its finest flavour for want of a moderate use of it. The pungency might easily be reduced by boiling it repeatedly in different waters.

The use of *tomatas*, which are only rarely employed in England, would also be found a great improvement in many kinds of soup; and the *seeds of celery* may be used to give flavour when the root is out of season.

GENERAL DIRECTIONS RESPECTING SOUPS AND GRAVIES.

Freshly killed meat is the best for soup; and the leaner the better.

When there is any fear of gravy-meat being spoiled before it is wanted, season well, and fry it lightly, which will preserve it 2 days longer; but the gravy is best when the juices are fresh.

When soups or gravies are to be kept, they must be boiled up and put into fresh-scalded dry pans. Do not use the sediments of gravies that have stood to be cold, nor any drippings but those of beef. Whatever has vegetables boiled in it is apt to turn sour sooner than the juices of meat.

If soups or gravies are too weak, do not cover them in boiling, that the watery particles may evaporate; but if strong, cover the stewpan close. If they want flavour, the gravy from spiced and hunter's beef, or most of the prepared sauces, will give it to meat-soups; and herring-brine, or anchovy, with walnut ketchup and soy, will add it to those of fish; but these must be used cautiously.

When fat remains on any soup, a teacupful of flour and water mixed quite smooth, and boiled in it, will make it rise as scum, when it may be taken off.

If richness or greater consistency be wanted, a good lump of butter mixed with flour, and boiled in the soup, will give either of these qualities.

Long boiling is necessary to give the full flavour of the ingredients, therefore time should be allowed for soups and gravies. Skim frequently and simmer slowly; but do not let the broth cool until it is completely made.

Be sparing in the use of pepper, salt, and spices.

If onions are too strong, boil a turnip with them, and it will render them mild.

Do not keep either soups or gravies in any vessel of tin or copper; and in stirring soup, do it always with a wooden spoon.

MEAT-SOUPS.

The basis of all well-made soups is composed of what our English cooks call "*Stock*," or broth, made from all sorts

of meat, bones, and the remains of poultry or game; all of which may be put together and stewed down in the "Stock-pot;" the contents of which are, by the French, termed *Consommé.*

A Stock-pot.

This is chiefly used for the preparation of *brown* or gravy soups: that intended for *white* soups being rather differently compounded, though made in nearly the same manner.

The following are the most usual modes of making it; the more succulent the meat, the better will be the stock. Boiling water should be used when the meat is fried, but otherwise cold water is best.

Brown Stock.—Put 10 lbs. of shin of beef, 6 lbs. of knuckle of veal, and some sheep's-trotters or a cow-heel, into a closely-covered stewpan, to draw out the gravy very gently, and allow it nearly to dry up until it becomes brown. Then pour in sufficient boiling water to entirely cover the meat, and let it boil up, skimming it frequently; seasoning it with whole peppers and salt, roots, herbs, and vegetables of any kind. That being done, let it boil gently 5 or 6 hours, pour the broth from off the meat, and let it stand during the night to cool. The following morning take off the scum and fat, and put it away in a stone jar for further use.

Or:—Put into a stewpan a piece of beef, a piece of veal, an old fowl, some slices of ham or bacon, and all the trimmings of meat that can be obtained; add to these materials, where such things are abundant, partridge, grouse, or other game, which may not be sufficiently young and tender for the spit. Put a little water to it, just enough to cover half the meat, and stew very gently over a slow fire or steam apparatus. When the top piece is done through, cover the meat with boiling water or broth; season with spices and vegetables; stew all together for 8 or 10 hours in an uncovered stewpan; skim off the fat, and strain the liquor through a fine sieve, or "tammy."

Brown stock may be made from an ox-cheek, ox-tail, brisket, flank, or shin of beef; which will, either together or

separately, make a strong jelly if stewed down with a piece of ham or lean bacon, in the proportion of ½ lb. to every 7 lbs. of meat; but the shin of beef *alone* will afford a stronger and better flavour.

This stock may also be reduced to a *glaze* by boiling the skimmed liquor as fast as possible in a newly-tinned stewpan, until it becomes of the desired consistence and of a good brown colour; taking care at the same time to prevent it from burning.[a]

For a cheap and good Brown Gravy.—Slice 3 onions, and fry them in butter a nice brown; toast a large slice of bread a considerable time, till quite hard and very brown, but not burnt. Set these, and any bit of meat, or bone of a leg of mutton, &c., and some herbs, on the fire, with water in proportion, and stew till the gravy is thick and rich: add salt and pepper, strain off, and keep cool.

BROWN GRAVY SOUP.

1.—The meat used for making this soup should be quite fresh, and of the common gravy beef: if the shin be used, break the bones, as the marrow will add to its richness.

Take 7 to 8 lbs. of the meat, cut a small portion of it into thick pieces, and put it, with 3 or 4 large sliced onions, into a close stewpan, with a little butter, until fried to a fine brown. That done, add a shank of ham, just cover the meat with cold water—say a couple of quarts—and let it simmer by the fire for at least 3 hours; during which time it should not be allowed to boil, but, when coming to that point, check it with cold water, and skim it. As the pores of the meat will then be opened and the gravy drawn, throw in 3 quarts of warm water, along with a handful or ¼ oz. each of black pepper, allspice, and salt, as well as a bundle of sweet herbs, a few cloves, a couple of shalots, 2 or 3 middling-sized carrots and turnips (the latter an hour afterwards), together with 2 heads of celery, and allow the whole to boil slowly until the meat is done to rags, and the vegetables become tender. Then strain it off, and let it stand during the night. Remove the fat on the following day, set any portion of it on the fire an hour before dinner, and, when thoroughly heated, season it with mushroom or walnut ketchup, and send it up with a

[a] Glaze may be had at most of the oil-shops in London.

plate of toasted bread, cut into small square pieces, without crust.

You will thus form a gallon to 5 or 6 quarts of strong soup, according to the quality of the meat; but as it is a winter soup, and will bear keeping, if served at more than one time the flavour may be varied by the addition of different sorts of ingredients—as, for instance, plain gravy, gravy and vegetables, and vermicelli.

CLEAR GRAVY SOUP

2.—Is made from solid lean beef, in the proportion of 1 pint of water to 1 lb. of meat and 2 oz. of ham, according to the instructions already given; strain it through a napkin, to free it from the shreds of meat and vegetables. Boil the vegetables separately a few hours before dinner, in a portion of the broth, and add them to the soup. When soup is sufficiently boiled on the first day, all that it requires on the second is to make it thoroughly hot. Many persons prefer boiling all the vegetables in the soup on the first day, thinking that they improve its flavour. This may be done in common soup that is not to be strained, but should never be done if you wish it to be very bright and clear.

It may be seasoned as in No. 1, and should be of a clear amber colour, without any artificial browning; but if wanted of a deep colour, a burnt onion will suffice.

This soup is, in fact, the foundation of all those made from beef: the great secret of making it being, "not to spare the meat," and to boil it slowly.

MACARONI SOUP.

3.—Take a quart of gravy soup; break 2 oz. of Naples macaroni into pieces of little more than an inch long, putting them, by degrees, into a small portion of the boiling soup, to prevent them from sticking together, and let them boil until quite tender, but not soft or pulpy—from 15 to 20 minutes if quite fresh, but nearly ½ an hour if at all stale. Vermicelli is used in the same manner. They will improve the consistence of the soup if the quantity above stated be added; but it is useless, and does not look well, to see, as at some tables, only a few strings of it floating in the tureen. The flavour will also be much improved if a small quantity of Parmesan cheese be either melted in it, or grated and served up separately.

SAGO SOUP

4.—Take gravy soup, quite clear and brown; add to it a sufficient quantity of sago to thicken it to the consistence of pea-soup, and season it with soy and ketchup; to which may be added a small glass of red wine. It may also be made, *as a white soup*, of beef, by leaving out the soy and ketchup, and using white wine, adding a little cream and mace.

OX-TAIL SOUP.

5.—Cut up 2 ox-tails, separating them at the joints; fry them with a little butter, together with 4 lbs. of gravy beef, a carrot, turnip, 3 onions, a leek, a head of celery, and a bunch of sweet herbs, adding a bay-leaf. Add a pint of water and a teaspoonful of peppercorns; set it over the fire, stirring it frequently until the pan is covered with a glaze. Fill up the stewpan with 3 quarts of water, stirring it occasionally. When it boils set it on the stove and let it simmer until the tails are quite tender; then trim the tails, and put them aside. Cut some turnip and carrot in fancy shapes, about ½ pint of the two together, 2 dozen of button onions, and a head of celery: boil all these in a little of the soup until quite tender; strain off the soup through a fine napkin, add the vegetables and the tails, season with a little salt and a small piece of lump sugar. When thickened ox-tail soup is required, add a little brown roux.

OX-CHEEK SOUP.

6.—Clean and soak well half an ox-head, which should be broken up by the butcher; take the meat from the bones, and put it into an earthen pan with 3 onions sliced and fried brown in butter, without becoming burnt; a bunch of sweet herbs; allspice, pepper, and salt, a large spoonful of each. Lay the bones close on the meat, and pour on 3 or 4 quarts of water, or a quart of water to every pound of the cut meat. Cover the pan with coarse brown paper, tie it closely, and let it stand in the oven 3 or 4 hours; or put it by the side of the fire, in a covered pot, until the meat is tender; when done, take out the bones, and pour the soup and meat into a pan. When it is to be used, take off the fat, and, having warmed the soup, cut the meat into pieces not larger than a mouthful; make the brains into forcemeat balls: and as the soup, though excellent in its kind, is not of a very delicate nature, it should be highly seasoned with walnut-ketchup, and cayenne, or chili

vinegar, coupled with a clove of garlic, and a good-sized glass of madeira or port wine, or a large tablespoonful of brandy. A little celery, carrot, and turnip, if minced small and boiled in a basin of it a short time, will improve the flavour. Either ox-cheek, ox-tail, or shin of beef will make strong jelly, if stewed down until reduced to a pulp, and the bones broken up; a process which will be more effectually performed in the digester than in any other vessel.

FAMILY SOUP.

7.—Take a shin or leg of beef that has been newly killed; the fore-leg is best, as there is the most meat on it. Have it cut into 3 pieces, and wash it well. To each pound allow somewhat less than a quart of water; to 10 lbs. of the leg 2 gallons of water. Put it into a large pot, and add ½ a tablespoonful of salt. Hang it over a good fire, full 8 hours before you dine. When it has come to a hard boil, and the scum has risen (which it will do as soon as it has boiled), skim it well; then set it on hot coals in the corner, and keep it simmering steadily, so as to continue a regular heat. About 3 hours afterwards, put in a couple of heads of celery, 4 carrots cut small, and as many onions sliced and fried, with either a very small head of cabbage cut into little pieces, or a large one whole, if to be eaten with the meat; or, if you have any objection to cabbage, substitute a larger proportion of the other vegetables, or else tomatas instead. Put in a bunch of herbs, tied up in a thin muslin rag. It will require at least 8 hours' cooking; the vegetables should be put in 3 hours after the meat, and the turnips only ½ an hour before it is done. If you wish to send any portion of the meat to table, take the best part of it out of the soup about 2 hours before dinner; let the remainder be left in the pot till you send up the soup, which must be strained.

Next day, take what is left of the soup, put it into a pot and simmer it for ½ an hour: a longer time will weaken the flavour. If it has been well made, and kept in a cool place, it will be found better the second day than the first.

If the family is small, and the leg of beef large, it may furnish soup for several successive days. Half the leg may therefore be sufficient, previously breaking to pieces all the bones with a mallet or kitchen cleaver, which by causing them to give out their marrow will greatly enrich the soup.

Or:—When a large quantity of any butcher's meat is brought in for the use of the family, the joints will require trimming: take all the parings, adding a slice or two of bacon, beef or mutton bones, with an old fowl, or a rabbit, if you have one, turnips, and all sorts of vegetables, onions, herbs, a few slices of carrot, a little ketchup, pepper, salt, &c.; put a piece of butter at the bottom of the pan, cover it closely, and put it over a slow fire for a few minutes, shaking the saucepan occasionally. Then pour in boiling water, and let it stew until it is rich; apportioning the water to the quantity of meat. If there be any solid portion of beef, of which the soup is made, let it be taken out previous to the meat being "done to rags," and sent up along with the roots in some of the liquor, thickened and flavoured with any piquant sauce: it will form an excellent stew.

These receipts constitute the standing household dish so well known in France as the *pot au feu*.

Cheap and wholesome pottages, in common use among the middle classes in various parts of Europe, are also made in different modes, a few of which are these:—

COTTAGE SOUP.

8.—Take 2 lbs. of lean beef, cut into small pieces, with ¼ lb. of bacon, 2 lbs. of mealy potatoes, 3 oz. of rice, carrots, turnips, and onions sliced, or leeks and cabbage. Fry the meat, cabbage, and onions in butter or dripping, the latter being the most savoury; and put them into a gallon of water, to stew gently over a slow fire for 3 hours, putting in the carrots at the same time, but the turnips and rice only time enough to allow of their being well done; and mashing the potatoes, which should be then passed through a colander: season only with pepper and salt: keep the vessel closely covered. It will make 5 pints of excellent soup at the cost of about 1*s*. 8*d*.

Or:—To any quantity or kind of broth, add whatever vegetables may be in season, and stew them gently till quite tender. Then strain the soup; thicken it with flour and water, to be mixed gradually while simmering; and, when that is done, and seasoned to your taste, return the vegetables to the soup, and let it boil well for ½ an hour.

SCOTS KAIL

9.—Is chiefly made of mutton, either fresh or salted; beef is only used when mutton cannot conveniently be had. 3 of

4 lbs. of meat should be put to a gallon of cold water, along with 2 oz. of pearl-barley, with leeks or onions, and allowed to stew until tender; if salted, put the meat into water over night, changing it once before boiling. Then have ready the hearts of 2 cabbages cut small, or greens, if cabbages are not in season; put them into the broth, which must be allowed to boil up uncovered until reduced to 2 quarts. It should only be seasoned with pepper and salt; but will be much improved by the addition of a couple of onions fried in butter; indeed, both carrots and turnips are also sometimes used, but their addition deprives the soup of the title of "Kail," which is derived from the greens which are usually employed.

The meat is served with the soup, and, in like manner as the *olla* of the Spaniards, or the *pot au feu* of the French, is the standing household dish among the middle classes in Scotland.

COCK-A-LEEKIE—

10.—In Scotland called "*cocky-leeky*"—is there a very ancient dish, and is recorded to have been a special favourite with James I. Stew a large fowl, a marrow-bone, and 2 or 3 lbs. of beef, with 2 or 3 Scotch pints (4 to 6 *quarts*) of water, and the white ends of 2 or 3 dozen of leeks, cut in pieces. Just before serving, add ½ lb. of prunes, which serve with the soup and the fowl; but not the meat or marrow-bone, which, when put to boil, must be divided.

Or:—Put 7 lbs. of the upper end of a leg of beef, and an old fowl, in a pot, with water enough to cover it, the white parts of 2 or 3 dozen of leeks half-boiled and sliced, and 1 lb. of prunes. Stew till the meat be tender, skimming it well; the fowl may be disjointed and sent up in the soup. The leeks should be blanched, and so many used as to thicken the soup; but no other seasoning is usually employed than salt and allspice, with a small quantity of mace.

MUTTON-BROTH.

11.—The best part for making broth is the chump end of the loin, but it may be made very good from the scrag end of the neck only, which should be stewed gently until it becomes tender, fully 3 hours, or longer if it be large, but not boiled to rags. A few grains of whole pepper, with a couple of fried onions and some turnips, should be put along with the meat

an hour or two before sending up the broth, which should be strained from the vegetables, and chopped parsley and thyme be mixed in it. The turnips should be mashed, and served in a separate dish, to be eaten with the mutton, with parsley and butter, or caper-sauce.

If meant for persons in health, it ought to be strong, or it will be insipid. Cooks usually skim it frequently; but if given as a remedy for a severe cold, it is much better not to remove the fat, as it is very healing to the chest.

Another way, for an Invalid.—Boil 3 lbs. of the scrag end of a neck of mutton, cut into pieces, in 3 quarts of water, with 2 turnips and a tablespoonful of pearl barley or rice. Let it boil gently for 3 hours, keeping it cleanly skimmed. Serve with bits of toasted bread.

SHEEP'S-HEAD SOUP.

12.—Have the head carefully cleaned, put it into a stewpan with a little water, and when it is heated through fill up the pot. When it is sufficiently tender, take it up, remove the meat from the bones, and return the bones into the broth, adding onion, sweet-herbs, &c., as before directed. The head and trotters may also be put with some vegetables into an earthen jug, containing ½ a gallon of water; cover it close up, and bake it; cut the meat from the bones, when sufficiently tender, and put it in small pieces into the soup, or serve up the head and trotters separately, either whole or with the meat cut off and made into a stew.

In Scotland the head is usually singed with a red-hot iron to remove the wool, but without burning or otherwise injuring the skin. The head is then soaked during the night, washed, scraped, and split; the brains taken out, and either fried or made into forcemeat balls, and the head stewed in the broth till tender.

BARLEY BROTH.

13.—Take ½ a pint of pearl-barley, boil it in a gallon of water gently for ½ an hour, then take 3 lbs. of lamb or mutton chops, with the fat cut off, or lean beef; put them into a separate stewpan with a small quantity of water, add any kind of vegetables—carrots, turnips, small onions, celery, and green peas if in season—salt and pepper; when tender add these to the water and barley, let the whole boil gently for 2 hours or longer, and serve it up all together.

Or :—Take 3 quarts of good broth, cut into it 2 carrots, 3 or 4 turnips, 2 heads of celery, a lettuce, a little parsley, and some small onions. Stew until the vegetables become quite tender; add to this a few spoonfuls of rice, boiled separately; put the whole together, and boil for ½ of an hour.

SCOTCH BROTH.

14.—Set on the fire 4 ounces of pearl-barley, with 3 Scotch pints (or 6 quarts) of salt water: when it boils, skim it, and add what quantity of salt beef or fresh brisket you choose, and a marrow-bone or a fowl, with a couple of pounds of either lean beef or mutton, and a good quantity of leeks, cabbages, or savoys; or you may use turnips, onions, and grated carrots. Keep it boiling for at least 4 or 5 hours; but if a fowl be used, let it not be put in till just time enough to bring it to table when well done, for it must be served up separately.

Or :—Take the chops from a neck of mutton; cut the remainder up in small pieces, and let it stew the whole day. Boil ½ a pint of Scotch barley till tender, strain it dry; chop fine 2 large onions and turnips, which put with the barley and chops into a close stewpan, strain the broth into it, let it boil 1½ hour, and skim it well, seasoning it only with salt and black pepper. This will make a large tureen of broth, besides preserving the chops for table.

HOTCH-POTCH.

15.—Take any quantity of lamb-chops, pare off the skin and greater part of the fat, trim the bones, cut the smaller end of the chops into pieces, put in whole into a stewpan in this manner :—A layer of chops at the bottom, covered with vegetables cut in small pieces, onions, celery, lettuce, carrots, turnips, and green peas; put alternately a layer of chops and vegetables until the whole are added; cover them with water, and let it stew several hours very gently, until both the meat and vegetables become tender, and the soup thick.

Scotch Hotch-potch is made in the same manner, only that both beef and mutton are indiscriminately used, and minced instead of being left in chops.

PEPPER-POT HOTCH-POTCH.

16.—To 3 quarts of water put vegetables according to the season. In summer, peas, French beans, cauliflowers, lettuce,

and spinach; in winter, beet-root and endive,[a] carrots, turnips, celery; and onions in both; all cut small; and stew with 2 lbs. of neck of mutton, or a fowl and 1 lb. of pickled pork.

On first boiling, skim. Half an hour before serving, add a lobster or crab, cleared from the bones. Season with salt and cayenne. A small quantity of rice should be put in with the meat. Some people choose very small suet dumplings boiled with it. Should any fat rise, skim nicely, and put ½ a cup of flour and water.

It may be made of various things, using a due proportion of fish, flesh, fowl, vegetables, and pulse. In the West Indies it is the universal dish of the coloured people; but seasoned so highly with green capsicums and peppers, that it is there called 'pepper-pot.'

HARRICO SOUP.

17.—Cut some mutton cutlets from the neck; trim and fry them of a light brown; stew in brown gravy soup till tender. Have ready some carrots, turnips, celery, and onions; fry them in butter for some time, and clear the soup from the fat; then add the vegetables, colour it, and thicken it with butter and flour; season, and add to it a little port wine and ketchup. If the gravy be ready, the soup will require no more time to prepare than may be necessary to render the chops and vegetables tender, and is an excellent family dish. If required to be more highly flavoured, put in a little curry-powder.

SOUPS OF VEAL, POULTRY, AND GAME.

18.—*White Stock.* Take a scrag or knuckle of veal, an ox-heel, or calf's-head, together with an old fowl and the trimmings of any white poultry or game which can be had, and lean ham in the proportion of 1 lb. to every 14 lbs. of meat. Cut it all into pieces, add 3 or 4 large *un*roasted onions and heads of celery, with a few blades of mace; but neither carrots, pepper, nor spice of any other kind; put just water enough to cover it. Let it boil for 5 hours, it is then fit for use.

[a] If endive be used, it should be boiled in two or three waters to take off its bitterness.

WHITE SOUP.

19.—Take a large scrag or a knuckle of veal, and ½ lb. of lean ham; some blades of mace and a piece of ungrated nutmeg, sliced onions, and heads of celery, with a little salt and an equal quantity of loaf-sugar. Break the bones, and stew all gently with 1 gallon to 6 quarts of water—according to the weight of the meat—until it is done to rags and the soup becomes sufficiently strong; skim it, and strain it through a hair sieve; or, if allowed to stand during the night, pour it into an earthen vessel, and next morning take off the fat. When preparing it for table, add to the liquor from ¼ to ½ lb. of sweet almonds, blanched and finely pounded; boil a short time and strain again; then put in ½ pint to a pint of good thick cream, and the yolk of an egg; but when the cream and egg are put in, be careful not to let the soup boil, or it will curdle. The safest way to avoid this is to mix the cream and egg in the tureen and pour the soup upon it. This thickening mixture is called, in French cookery, *Liaison.*

Or:—Thicken it as follows:—

Blanch ¼ lb. of sweet almonds, and beat them to a paste in a marble mortar, with a little water to prevent their oiling; mince a large slice of dressed veal or chicken, and beat it with a piece of stale white bread: add all this to a pint of thick cream, a bit of fresh lemon-peel, and a blade of mace, in the finest powder. Boil it a few minutes; add to it a pint of soup, and strain and pulp it through a coarse sieve: put this to the rest of the soup, which should boil for ½ an hour afterwards.

If cream cannot be had, use new milk with the yolks of ½ a dozen hard-boiled eggs grated and mixed with the almonds as a thickening, or beaten up with 2 spoonfuls of ground rice, arrowroot, or common flour, until it becomes quite smooth and of the thickness of cream.

An excellent plain white Soup may be made of the broth in which a knuckle of veal, or any kind of white poultry or rabbits, have been boiled. When the meat has been cut off, put the bone back into the broth; adding 2 or 3 shank-bones of mutton nicely cleaned, and ¼ lb. of very fine undressed lean gammon of bacon, with a bunch of sweet herbs, a piece of fresh lemon-peel, 2 or 3 onions, 3 blades of mace, and a dessert-spoonful of white pepper: boil all till the meat falls quite to pieces.

Another white Soup.—Take 2 quarts of the stock, and boil the crumb of a roll in a gill of milk; beat the yolks of 6 hard-boiled eggs with 3 oz. of sweet almonds very well in a mortar, with a little cayenne pepper, and add the whole to the soup: it may be poured over slices of French roll sent up in the tureen.

White Soup may also be varied with rice: wash 2 or 3 oz. of the best kind, blanch it in boiling water, and drain it; add the rice to the soup, and let it stew until it swells; or thicken t with ground rice, bruised sago, tapioca, or arrowroot. If macaroni is used, it should be added soon enough to get perfectly tender, after soaking in cold water. Vermicelli may be added after the thickening, as it requires less time to do. If the stock has been made with fowl, take out the white portion when well stewed, pound the meat in a mortar, and add it to the soup; which is a great improvement. It is the fashion now to send up grated Parmesan cheese with white soup; but it partly destroys that delicacy which ought to be the distinctive property of all white soups.

White Potato-Soup.—Take large mealy potatoes, peeled raw, and sliced with half the number of onions, seasoned with white pepper, mace, and salt, and stewed with 2 lbs. of the scrag of mutton or veal in 3 quarts of water during 4 hours; then skimmed and strained. Then add 3 pints of new milk and ½ oz. of bitter almonds pounded. Rub the potatoes through a tammy. Let it boil before being served up, but keep stirring it to prevent the almonds from oiling.

ALMOND SOUP.

20.—Make the stock of veal, or an old fowl; then put into a mortar 1 lb. of sweet almonds, with a few of the bitter sort, the yolks of 6 hard-boiled eggs, and a little white pepper: pound this very fine, put it into the stock, and let it simmer gently, putting in a little cold broth as it boils away. Strain it off; thicken it with butter kneaded in flour; and, just before serving, add a teacupful of good cream.

RICE SOUP.

21.—Take white stock, season it, and either whole rice boiled till very tender, or the flour of rice may be used; 1½ lb. will be sufficient for 2 quarts of broth.

VEAL POTTAGE.

22.—Take off a knuckle of veal all the meat that can be made into cutlets, &c., and set the remainder on to stew 4 or 5 hours at least, with an onion, a bunch of herbs, a blade of mace, some whole pepper, and 5 pints of water: cover it close. Strain it, and set it by till next day; take the fat and sediment from the jelly, and simmer it with either turnips, celery, sea-kale, and Jerusalem artichokes, or some of each, cut into small dice, till tender, seasoning it with salt and pepper, and butter the size of a walnut. Before serving, rub ½ a spoonful of flour with ½ a pint of good cream; boil it a few minutes. Let a small roll simmer in the soup, to be served with it. The pottage may be thickened with rice or pearl-barley; or the veal may be minced, and served up in the tureen.

VEAL BROTH.—E. R.

23.—Stew a knuckle of veal of 4 or 5 lbs. in 3 quarts of water, with 2 blades of mace, an onion, a head of celery, and a little parsley, pepper, and salt; let the whole simmer very gently until the liquor is reduced to 2 quarts; then take out the meat, when the mucilaginous parts are done, and serve it up with parsley and butter. Add to the broth either 2 oz. of rice separately boiled, or of vermicelli, put in only long enough to be stewed tender.

FRIAR'S CHICKEN.

24.—Take 3 quarts of water, and put into it 3 or 4 lbs. of knuckle of veal: stew gently till all the goodness is out of the meat; skim the fat off, and strain the broth through a sieve. Then take a chicken, or a full-grown young fowl, dissect it into pieces, and put it into the broth, which should be made hot, and seasoned only with salt and parsley. Let it simmer for another hour; beat the whites and yolks of 3 or 4 eggs thoroughly, and mix them well with the soup, just before serving; taking care to stir it all one way. Rabbits may be substituted for fowls.

POTAGE À LA REINE.

25.—Stew 2 or 3 young fowls for about an hour in good fresh-made veal broth; then take them out, skin them, and pound the breast, or only the white meat, in a mortar until it becomes quite smooth. That done, mash the yolks of 3 or 4

hard-boiled eggs with the crumb of a French roll soaked either in the broth or in milk, and mix this with the pounded meat to form a paste, which must be afterwards passed through a sieve. During this operation the bones and skin have been left stewing in the broth, which must then be strained, and the paste put gradually into it: then let it boil briskly for a short time, stirring it all the while to ensure its thorough mixture. When that is done take it from the fire; warm a pint or more of cream, and pour it gently into the soup.

This being a delicate white soup, the broth should only be seasoned with salt and mace, nor should there be any other vegetable used than celery; but the cream may be flavoured with almonds.

This is said to be a favourite soup at the table of her Majesty.

GIBLET SOUP.—E. R.

26.—Scald and clean a set, or more, of giblets; stew them in a little gravy, with 2 onions, a bunch of sweet herbs, 2 glasses of white wine, pepper, and salt, until the gizzards are quite tender; then take out the giblets and strain the broth. Make a stock with 2 lbs. of gravy-beef, 3 onions, and 5 pints of water. Skin some onions, slice them thin, and fry them in butter, with a small quantity of basil, marjoram, and parsley; take them out of the pan; add flour sufficient to thicken the soup, and let it be slightly browned. Then stir in the boiling stock; let it boil ½ an hour, pass it through a tammy, put it again on the fire, and skim it carefully; add the giblets, 2 glasses of sherry or Madeira wine, and a little lemon-juice. Season it highly. The gizzards should be cut into quarters, or they will not become so tender as the other parts; divide the liver, feet, neck, and pinions in moderate-sized pieces; take off the bill and cut the head in two.

In some marshy situations, where geese are reared more for the profit derived from their feathers than their flesh, and thus not properly fattened, the whole bird is sometimes made into soup, ready trussed for the table, the giblets being dressed as above; the carcase, which is served up separately, being smothered in onions. It must be stewed very slowly, and will take from 3 to 4 hours, according to its size, before it can be brought to table; but the soup will be of first-rate quality.

Duck Giblets make a very good soup, but, being much

smaller than those of a goose, a larger quantity will be necessary; and those of other fowls, turkeys, and game, may also be used with nearly the same effect.

HUNTER'S SOUP, AND GAME STOCK.

27.—When sportsmen bivouac upon the moors, the produce of the game-bag must be put into the soup-kettle with any odds and ends of other meat, and a bottle or two of any wine or beer that can be spared; then, filling it with water, commence the brew, which may be intrusted to any servant, he being only required to begin early in the morning, and let the game stew long enough to extract from it the entire of its juices.

When the party returns in the evening from shooting they will thus find the essential requisite of a good soup.

GAME STOCK.

When there is more game in the larder than is required for present use, or when it is too old to be sent to table, it should be stewed down to a strong *consommé;* which, when well seasoned, will form excellent stock.

GAME SOUP

28.—May be made of any sort of feathered game—whether *partridge*, *grouse*, or *pheasant*, and whether raw and whole, or only the remains of the carcase after having been sent to table; the latter is the most usual mode; for unless the birds are very old, few persons have so many as to spare them entire for the stock-pot, and the unconsumed parts are most commonly stewed down along with gravy-beef. Take any portion of the white meat which has been left, and pound it in a mortar; putting the backs and legs in a stewpan with a quart of veal gravy and a slice of lean ham, 2 or 3 green onions, and a little pepper and salt, and letting them stew till the goodness is completely extracted; then take out the backs and legs, and put in a pint of strong gravy; take the yolks of 2 hard-boiled eggs and pound them with the meat that is in the mortar; rub it through the tammy; add it to the liquor in which the legs were stewed: this must be done last, as, if it stands long, it will spoil. Mix all together, and stir it over the fire until of the desired consistency. If too thick, add some pure veal gravy; but season it very moderately, as it ought to possess the high game flavour.

PARTRIDGE AND PHEASANT SOUP.

29.—Skin a leash of old birds, and cut them into pieces, with 3 or 4 slices of ham, 3 lbs. of gravy beef, a stick of celery, and 3 large onions cut into slices. Fry them all in butter till brown, but take care not to burn them. Then put them into a stewpan, with 5 pints of boiling water, a few peppercorns, and a little salt. Stew it gently 2 hours; then strain it through a sieve, and put it again into a stewpan, with some stewed celery and fried bread; when it is near boiling, skim it, pour it into a tureen, and serve it up hot.

CLEAR HARE SOUP.—E. R.

30.—Cut a large hare into pieces, and put it, together with a scrag or knuckle of veal, and a cow-heel, into a kettle, with 5 or 6 quarts of water, herbs, onion, &c., and a little mace; stew it over a slow fire for 2 hours; then take out the back and legs, cut the meat off, returning the bones, and stewing the whole until the meat is nearly dissolved. Then strain off the gravy, put a glass of wine to every quart of the soup, cut the meat into small pieces, and let it boil about 10 minutes or ¼ of an hour. Soup may be made in much the same way of either *leveret* or *fawn*, only not stewing them so long.

THICK HARE SOUP.

31.—Cut the hare into pieces, and lay them at the bottom of a large jar, with a slice or two of lean ham, an onion, a stick of celery, and a bundle of sweet herbs, with about 3 quarts of boiling water. Put the jar into an oven, and let it remain until the hare is stewed to rags; it will take 3 hours baking, and the same time simmering by the fire. Strain off the liquor, take the meat from the bones and pound it in a mortar, mixing it with the soup until it is quite thick. Let it boil up once, with a spoonful of Harvey's sauce, a glass of port wine, and a little cayenne pepper. Send it to table with forcemeat balls in the tureen, made with the chopped liver, and fried; or make the forcemeat balls with the brains, and grate or pound the liver, when thoroughly boiled, for the purpose of thickening the soup, which should always be made of a good consistence.

Another.—Put some slices of onion in a stewpan with 2 oz. of butter, and bayleaves, a few allspice and whole peppers, 3 cloves, some parsley and thyme; let them stew till the

onions are done; throw in as much flour as the butter will take up; cut a hare in pieces, put it in the stewpan, and let if brown a little; add 3 quarts of water or stock. When the best pieces (such as the back and legs) are done, take them out and cut off the meat, putting back the bones; let them stew for 4 hours; strain off, and pick all the meat from the bones, pound it, and pass it through a fine sieve; stir in the soup to it, let it boil; season with a glass of port wine, a little lemon-juice, cayenne, and salt.

A more *frugal Hare Soup* may, however, be made if there be only 3 or 4 in family. It is a very excellent and economical plan to cut off the head and shoulders of the hare, and roast only the hind quarters. Then, on the following day, stew down the bones, along with the head and shoulders, and make the whole into soup; using the brains and liver as above, and seasoning it to your palate. A pound or two of shin of beef will increase the quantity; and a few minced roots, with a mushroom, or a little of the powder, will improve the flavour.

ARTIFICIAL HARE SOUP.

32.—Procure a bullock's heart as soon as possible after the animal is killed, cut away from it the fat, pipes, and outer skin, split and clean it from the blood, then slice it into an earthen jar, with a cover that fits close; add 2 or 3 good-sized onions, one of them to be stuck with cloves, a blade of mace, pepper, and salt, a bunch of sweet herbs, and a good slice of bread; also a piece of butter rubbed in flour; put all down into a pot with water sufficient to cover the ingredients, put the cover on, and a coarse paste over it, that the steam may not escape. Place it in a pan of boiling water, letting the water come nearly to the top of the jar, stew it for several hours, and keep filling up the pan with boiling water as it wastes away. When the meat is tender enough, pound it in a marble mortar with the bread till quite fine, moistening it occasionally with broth made from fresh beef free from fat; when fine enough pass it through a sieve, add to it the gravy that the heart was stewed in, and as much of the beef broth as will make the quantity of soup required. Boil it up, and add more seasoning of cayenne and salt. If not thick enough, add flour and butter, until it becomes of the consistency of good cream. A spoonful of sugar and a little port wine will improve it.

VENISON SOUP.

33.—Take 4 lbs. of freshly killed venison cut off from the bones, and 1 lb. of ham in small slices. Add an onion minced, and black pepper to your taste. Put only as much water as will cover it, and stew it gently for an hour, keeping it closely covered. Skim it well, and pour in a quart of boiling water; add a head of celery cut into small pieces, and 3 blades of mace. Boil it gently 2½ hours; then put in ¼ lb. of butter, divided into small pieces, and rolled in flour, and ½ a pint of port or Madeira wine. Let it boil ¼ of an hour longer, and send it to table with the meat in it.

Or—Take a breast of venison, cut it in small pieces, and stew it gently in brown gravy soup. Serve it with roots cut in dice and French beans in diamonds, adding 2 glasses of port wine when first put on.

The head of the deer chopped in pieces, and the flesh stewed to a jelly, is an excellent addition to the soup.

TURTLE SOUP.

34.—Hang up the turtle by the hind fins, cut off the head, and allow it to drain.

Cut off the fore fins; separate the callipash (*upper shell*) from the callipee (*under shell*), beginning at the hind fins. Cut off the fat which will be found adhering to the callipash and to the lean meat of the callipee. Then cut off the hind fins. Take off the lean meat from the callipee and from the fins, cut it into pieces 2 inches square, and put it into a stewpan. The callipash, callipee, and fins, must be held in scalding (not boiling) water for a few minutes, which will cause the shell to separate easily.

Cut the callipash and callipee into pieces about 6 inches square, which put into a stock-pot with some light veal stock. Let it boil until the meat is tender, and then take it out and put it into cold water; free the meat from the bones, and cut it into pieces an inch square. Return the bones into the stock and let it boil gently for 2 hours, strain it off, and it is then fit for use.

Cut the fins across into pieces about an inch wide, boil them in stock with an onion, 2 or 3 cloves, a faggot of parsley and thyme, a sprig of sweet basil and marjoram. When tender, take them out, and add this stock to the other.

Take the lean meat, put into a stewpan with a pint of

Madeira, 4 tablespoonfuls of chopped green shalot, 2 lemons sliced, a bunch of thyme, marjoram, and savory (about 2 tablespoonfuls of each when chopped), 1½ tablespoonfuls of sweet basil (chopped), and 4 tablespoonfuls of parsley. Pound together a nutmeg, 12 allspice, 1 blade of mace, 5 or 6 cloves, 1 tablespoonful of pepper and of salt. Mix the whole together with as much curry-powder as will lie on a shilling. Put about two-thirds of this to the lean meat, with ½ lb. of fresh butter and 1 quart of stock. Let the whole be gently stewed until the meat is done.

Take a large knuckle of ham, cut it into very small dice, put it into a stewpan with 4 large onions sliced, 6 bay-leaves, 3 blades of mace, 12 allspice, ¾ lb. of butter; let it simmer until the onions are melted. Shred a small bunch of basil, a larger one of thyme, savory, and marjoram; throw these into the onions, and keep them as green as possible: when sufficiently done add flour sufficient to thicken the soup. Add by degrees the stock in which the callipash and callipee were boiled, and the seasoning stock from the lean meat. Boil for an hour; rub through a tammy, and add salt, cayenne, and lemon-juice to palate. Then put in the meat; let it all boil gently about ½ an hour; and if more wine be required, it must be boiled before being added to the soup. This is for a turtle of from 40 to 50 lbs. It should, however, be recollected that the animal is of various weight—from 40 lbs. to some cwts.—and the condiments must be apportioned accordingly. It should invariably be made the day before it is wanted.

MOCK-TURTLE.

35.—Half a calf's head will be quite sufficient, even if it be small, to provide soup enough for a moderate party, as it will fill a tureen of 2 quarts; but it must be fresh and *unstripped* of the skin, which is the most gelatinous part.

Take out the brains; clean the head carefully in hot water, by squeezing it with the hand to press out the blood, and leave it afterwards for an hour in cold water. Then put it into 5 or 6 quarts of warm water along with 2 lbs. of veal, 2 lbs. of delicate pickled pork, chiefly fat, a roasted onion or two stuck full of cloves, and the thinly pared rind of a lemon, together with a large bundle of savoury pot-herbs, 2 sliced carrots, and a head of celery. Let this boil for 2 hours: then take up the head and the pork. The head must be stripped of its skin,

and the brain, tongue, and eye taken out; let the bones of the head be broken and returned to the soup, and boil 2 hours longer—the brains being made into forcemeat balls, the tongue skinned and sliced; the black part of the eye should also be taken out, and the remainder minced; the skin being cut into pieces of little more than an inch square. While the stock is boiling, put into a stewpan a small quantity of butter, with some onions sliced thin, a little basil, marjoram, and parsley, a small quantity of thyme, 3 bay-leaves, 2 blades of mace, a few allspice; sweat all these well over the fire; when done, add sufficient flour to thicken the soup. Stir in the boiling stock by degrees to avoid its being lumpy; let it boil gently for an hour, then rub it through a tammy, set it over the fire; when it boils add the meat. When thoroughly cooked, season the soup to your taste with salt, a small quantity of cayenne pepper, lemon-juice, together with nearly a pint of either Madeira or sherry. Serve with 2 lemons upon a plate, cut in half, as some persons like the soup to be somewhat acid. Mushrooms are sometimes added.

The soup will take at least 7 or 8 hours in preparation. A calf's head requires its own weight of meat to make the broth of proper quality.

NEAT'S FEET SOUP.

36.—Take 2 neat's feet, cut them as you do a calf's head, and 1 lb. of the belly part of pickled pork: put 5 pints of any sort of broth, the juice and rind of 1 lemon, some parsley and herbs chopped fine, into a stone jar, and send them to the oven; when it comes from the oven, put in a pint of strong gravy and a cup of white wine, some hard eggs and forcemeat balls; season with cayenne pepper and salt; cut the meat into bits.

Any of these receipts for mock-turtle may be also made from pig's face and pettitoes; and in most country-houses, as well as at sea—where pigs are generally kept for fresh meat—the head is commonly made into soup in imitation of turtle.

It has become unfashionable among first-rate cooks to put those *egg-balls*, formerly so common, into mock-turtle; but as they are still used by the cooks of the old school, we here add the mode of preparing them:—

Take out the yolks of some hard-boiled eggs, and beat them in a mortar with a very little salt and cayenne, and make them into a paste with the white of a raw egg. Roll the paste into

balls not larger than marbles, put them into the soup, and boil for 10 minutes.

MULLAGATAWNEE.

37.—Slice some onions and a few shalots, put them in a mortar with ½ lb. of fresh butter, pound them well, add 3 or 4 dessert-spoonfuls of curry powder, a little cayenne pepper and salt; cut up some India pickle, which pound well with the other ingredients, add flour sufficient to thicken the soup, and a little cold stock to work the whole into a stiff paste. When thoroughly amalgamated put it into a stewpan, stir in boiling stock sufficient for the quantity of soup required; let it boil for ½ an hour; rub it through a tammy; add joints of chicken or rabbit, with lemon-juice and salt to palate. Serve with rice.

MUTTON MULLAGATAWNEE.

38.—Take 4 lbs. of the scrag end of a neck of mutton; cut off the lean meat in small pieces, boil the remainder and the bones well in 3 quarts of water, with a bunch of sweet herbs, parsley, mace, and 2 onions; strain it and carefully take off the fat; put the pieces of lean mutton into a stewpan with 2 table-spoonfuls of curry-powder, pepper, salt, and a little butter; let it simmer gently till the gravy is drawn, then add to it the soup from the bones; boil them together till the meat is tender, thicken the soup with a little ground rice till a little thicker than cream; if not seasoned enough, add a little more curry-powder to the thickening; boil it ½ an hour more, and it is ready to serve. Send with it a dish of boiled rice.

Green peas are also occasionally used for the same purpose, as a substitute for the *dhal*, with which, in India, this soup is frequently thickened.

WINE AND BEER SOUPS.

Throughout Germany these soups are very common, as they can be made at a moment in the following manner:—

39.—Take a pint of white wine (or beer), and 1½ pint of water, sweeten it to the taste with white sugar, fry one large table-spoonful of flour with a piece of butter until it is very brown, then pour the wine and water upon it, and boil it a few minutes with lemon-peel and cinnamon. Then take the yolks of 6 eggs, beat them well, and add the boiling soup very slowly, stirring it well all the time that it may not curdle;

put a little toasted bread, cut very fine, into the soup, and serve it up hot.

BOUILLON

40.—Is the *common soup* of France, and is in use in almost every French family. Put beef into an earthen stock-pot in the proportion of 1 lb. to 1 quart of cold water. Place it at the side of the fire, and let it become *slowly* hot. By so doing the fibre of the meat is enlarged, the gelatine is dissolved, and the savorous parts of the meat are diffused through the broth. When the object is simply to make a good, pure-flavoured beef broth, part of the shin or leg will answer the purpose, adding some vegetables, and letting it stew 4 or 5 hours; but if the meat is to be eaten, the rump or leg-of-mutton piece should be used.

VEGETABLE SOUPS.

Although many of the following soups are made purely of vegetables, yet some—and those generally the best—are made on a foundation of some sort of meat-broth in which the roots are stewed. The *broth* is therefore the *real stock* on which these soups are made, though each bears the name of the vegetable which gives it flavour; but when made *solely from herbs, roots, and vegetables*, and used as a basis for the formation of *soupes-maigres*, the stock is then composed of every sort in season which can, by long stewing, be reduced to a pulp, in which every species of savoury herb—such as chervil, tarragon, and marjoram—are mixed, together with a few chilis, shalots, and a head of garlic, seasoned with mace, whole peppers, salt, and mushroom ketchup; to which may be added a little curry-powder. The pulp is then strained; and, being thus rather highly seasoned, may be kept for a few days, and used in aid of any other soup. It must be left to simmer during several hours; and should it need browning, some sliced onions, fried in butter, will be all that is necessary.

It should be observed that all soups, whether of fish or vegetables, which are made without any intermixture of meat-broth, are strictly *maigre*, and will be treated of under that head.

DRIED OR SPLIT PEA SOUP.—E. R.

41.—The liquor in which a leg of mutton or ½ a calf's head has been boiled will make an excellent stock for this soup; but if that of pork be used, and it be much salted, part of the liquor should be thrown away and the remainder mixed with fresh water. Put on the stock to boil, slice into it a head of celery, a carrot and turnip, with 2 onions; boil a sufficient quantity of peas in fresh water, putting them in dry and when the water boils quickly; when they will mash throw them into the broth with a crust of bread the size of a roll; let them boil for ½ an hour, then rub the whole through a sieve, season to taste. Some dried mint should be sent to table in a castor.

Or:—Make a *purée* of peas boiled in a little broth, adding a large onion; pass it through a sieve; reduce it to a proper thickness with boiled milk, add a dessertspoonful of moist sugar, with pepper and salt to taste. It should be passed through the sieve 2 or 3 times to make it quite smooth. On shipboard, and in many country-houses, it is not unusual to cut some of the boiled pork into very small bits, and serve them up either separately or mixed in the soup. Fried onions will add much to its flavour if added to the broth of which the soup is made.

GREEN-PEA SOUP.—E. R.

42.—Boil in salt water, over a slow fire, a quart of freshly-gathered large green peas, with a handful of parsley, sorrel, and a few chives, until they become thoroughly stewed; drain and pound them in the mortar until made into a *purée*, which mix gradually into veal or beef broth: if that of beef, seasoned only with pepper and salt; but if of veal, with mace and a very little refined sugar. Have ready some leeks and lettuce that have been boiled, but not to a pulp, and fry them in butter along with some slices of bread cut into dice; put them into the soup just before sending it up; add a few heads of boiled asparagus when in season; or if not, hop-tops are a tolerable substitute. Chopped mint is also served with it. The bread is frequently sent to table separately.

The sorrel will give a very delicate flavour of acidity to the soup; but care should be taken never to acquire this flavour by adding vinegar to any kind of pea, lentil, or farinaceous pulse soup, as it will occasion it to curdle.

Another.—Take 3 cabbage lettuces, 3 onions, a pint of young peas, ¼ lb. of butter, a faggot of mint, pepper and salt to taste; cut these into small pieces, and stew them till tender Take 3 pints of old peas to 5 pints of water, boil them till quite soft; rub them through a sieve; add this to the above ingredients; let it boil up, and then serve.

Or:—Take a peck of green peas, and, in shelling them, separate the old from the young; boil the former portion until they are quite tender, and, if not sufficiently sweet, add a small quantity of powdered lump-sugar; then rub them through a sieve, return them to the stock, and let them stew gently together. In making these soups great care should be taken to render them perfectly smooth; for should there be the least grittiness, it will entirely destroy their goodness. Put in the young peas just time enough before the soup is served to allow them to be properly cooked; artichoke bottoms or cucumbers may be added: pare a couple of cucumbers, cut them in pieces, take out the seeds, dry them in a cloth, flour, and fry them of a light brown, and serve them up with the soup as it goes to table. The soup may be made of any sort of broth. A small quantity of carbonate of soda, or a little spinach boiled soft and pulped with the peas, will keep the soup green; but the soda should be sparingly used.

LENTIL-SOUP.

43.—The lentils are made into a *purée*, and seasoned in the same manner as in white or dried pea-soup, but should always be made of veal-broth, and the pulse boiled long enough to extract the scarlet colour, which gives it a good appearance; for its flavour is much the same as that of soup made of peas.

SOUPE A LA JULIENNE.

44.—Cut in pieces, either in thin strips or of the size of dice, 1 head of celery, carrots, turnips, leeks, and the hearts of lettuce, 2 each, with 12 small button onions pared very carefully to preserve their shape; put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan, put the vegetables on the butter, together with any others that may be in season; more particularly heads of asparagus, and a little sorrel to impart a slight flavour of acidity, with a lump of sugar to prevent any bitterness of taste. Stew or fry them over a slow fire, keeping them stirred, and adding a little gravy occasionally; soak pieces of

crust of bread about the size of shillings in the remainder of the broth or stock, and, when the vegetables are nearly stewed, add them, and warm the whole up together in the necessary quantity of beef or veal broth; beef being the most savoury, but veal being, in summer, thought the lightest and generally preferred: neither pepper nor ketchup should be used.

Although this may be made at any time of the year, yet, being chiefly composed of vegetables, it is more distinctively a spring soup; but if made in winter, the vegetables should be only stewed; for, if fried, the flavour of the soup would be unpleasantly strong. It is an universal Parisian dish, and has lately come into very general use, as a species of *soup santé*, at English tables.

SOUPE A LA FLAMANDE.

45.—Take carrots, turnips, and onions of a large size, 2 of each; a small quantity of lettuce, leeks, chervil, and endive. Shred them in pieces, and put them in a stewpan with a small piece of butter and a teacupful of gravy; set them over a slow fire, and let them be frequently shaken in the pan until they become tender; then add a quart of any sort of broth, and let it all stew gently for an hour, seasoning it with salt, a small quantity of mace, a little sugar, and a little cayenne. Mix thoroughly the yolks of 3 eggs with ½ pint of cream, and add them to the soup the last thing before you serve it up. Keep stirring it after the eggs are in, until it almost boils, *but not quite.*

Or:—Wash, peel, and slice 12 potatoes and 6 onions, cut 6 or 8 heads of celery into small pieces; put these into a stewpan with ½ lb. of butter and about a pint of water; let them simmer 1 hour; fill up the pan with a good stock; let it boil till the potatoes are dissolved; rub it through a sieve; add a pint of cream.

SOUPE A LA CRECI.—E. R.

46.—Grate 12 carrots, the red part only, slice 4 onions, a turnip, and a piece of lean ham, 2 lettuces, a leek, a stick of celery, with a blade of mace, a few allspice, and a few sprigs of parsley and thyme; put them all into a stewpan, with a piece of butter. Let it simmer for ½ an hour, stirring occasionally; then fill it up with stock, allowing it to boil gently 2 hours; then put in the crumb of 2 French rolls; when well soaked, rub the whole through a *tamis*. Let it boil up; skim

it well; add salt if required, and a small lump of sugar. Have a little rice ready boiled, and serve it up in the tureen.

CARROT SOUP.

47.—Take 6 or 8 full-grown carrots, scrape them clean, and rasp only the *outer rind*, or soft red part, and if you have a ripe tomata, add it, sliced, to the raspings, but use no other vegetable except onions. While this is being done, the broth of any kind of fresh meat which has been got ready should be heated and seasoned with a couple of onions fried in butter, but without pepper, or any other kind of seasoning, except a small quantity of mace and a little salt; put the raspings into 2 quarts of the skimmed broth, cover the stewpan close, and let it simmer by the side of the fire for 2 or 3 hours, by which time the raspings will have become soft enough to be pulped through a fine sieve: after which the soup should be boiled until it is as smooth as jelly, for any curdly appearance will spoil it.

Most of such vegetables as can be easily made into *purées*, and combined with any sort of broth, will, in this manner, make excellent soup of different denominations, though all founded upon the same meat-stock. Beef is always preferred for savoury soups, and veal or fowls for the more delicate white soups: to which from ½ a pint to a pint of cream, or, if that cannot be had, the same quantity of milk and the yolks of a couple of raw eggs, should be added for every 2 quarts of soup: the latter will not impart the richness of cream.

Parsnip Soup is made in the same way as that of carrots; only that the whole of the root is used, and it requires either another tomato or a spoonful of chili vinegar to check its rather mawkish sweetness.

Vegetable Marrow.—Sometimes thickened with arrowroot and cream, flavoured with almond-powder; and occasionally coloured with a small quantity of saffron, which, to some palates, adds an agreeable flavour. The soup must not be allowed to boil after the cream is put into it, or it would be likely to make it curdle.

PALESTINE SOUP.

48.—Take 2 or 3 dozen of Jerusalem artichokes according to their size, pare and slice them into a pan of water; then drain, and put them into a 3-quart stewpan with a little butter,

a good piece of ham, a blade of mace, 3 onions sliced thin, and the white part of 2 heads of celery. Let them stew for an hour; then fill up the stewpan with white veal broth, and add the crumb of 2 French rolls. Let it stew till soft enough to be passed through the tamis. Return it into the stewpan, boil it up, skim well, add salt and sugar, and put ½ pint of hot cream in the tureen when sent to table: add croutons of fried bread.

Turnip Soup.—Proceed as for Palestine soup; either veal or mutton broth may be employed.

LEEK OR ONION SOUP.

49.—The liquor in which a leg of mutton has been boiled will do very well for this broth. Mix a spoonful or two of oatmeal, according to the quantity of broth, in cold water, very smooth, the same as if for gruel, add a little of the broth, by degrees until the whole is incorporated; then boil the liquor with any quantity of leeks or onions—both or either—until it becomes of the consistency of cream. Or, omit the oatmeal, and substitute flour, stirring the soup very hard for 5 minutes; and when you are about taking it from the fire, stir in the yolks of 2 raw eggs beat up with a little more broth, and serve it immediately.

Onions, peeled, pared, and cut into pieces, then shred into a pan and fried in either oil or butter, without any broth, but simply having boiling water poured over them, and some toasted bread, seasoned merely with pepper and salt, are considered very refreshing when thus made into a soup, and much used by ladies throughout the Continent after the fatigues of a ball.

TOMATA SOUP.

50.—Cut up 2 onions and fry them in butter; when the onions are brown, add to them a dozen tomatas, from which you have squeezed the water, and then proceed as for Créci soup. A moderate quantity of tomata pulped or shredded, mixed up with any of the vegetable soups, will be generally found an improvement, as it imparts a delicacy of colour and a pleasing acidity of flavour.

CELERY SOUP.

51.—Blanch the heads in warm water, and put them into a stewpan with veal broth and a lump of sugar; boil them for

an hour or two until soft enough to be either pulped through a sieve and thickened with cream, or eaten in the manner of a stew. A little cayenne may be added, but without any addition of either potherbs or pungent sauces.

ARTICHOKE SOUP.

52.—Clean the bottoms from the leaves and chokes, and put them to soak for ½ an hour in a small quantity of milk; then stew them gently with a piece of butter kneaded in flour. When sufficiently tender, take them out and mash them; rub them through a hair sieve, and let them simmer over a gentle fire; add a bunch of young onions, some thyme, and a little parsley. When nearly done, pound in a mortar 2 oz. of blanched sweet almonds, the hard-boiled yolks of 4 eggs, and a spoonful of white sugar; put them to 2 quarts of veal broth, and season it with salt and cayenne pepper: set it on the fire for a few minutes before serving.

Or:—Into a rich stock, made of knuckle of veal, beef-bones, &c., with a little carrot and celery, pepper or chilis, cut several artichokes, and put them in a saucepan with a little of the stock; letting them boil very gently until quite tender. Then put them through a sieve, mix them by degrees in as much cream as will thicken the soup, add the stock, and warm all together without boiling it.

ASPARAGUS SOUP.

53.—Take 2 quarts of good beef or veal broth: put to it 4 onions, 2 or 3 turnips, and some sweet herbs, with the white parts of a hundred of young asparagus; but, if old, or very large in the stem, half that quantity will do, and let them simmer till sufficiently tender to be rubbed through a tammy, which is not an easy matter if they be not very young. Then strain and season it; have ready the boiled tops of the asparagus, and add them to the soup.

Or:—Poach 6 eggs rather hard, have ready 100 of asparagus heads boiled tender; boil 3 quarts of clear gravy soup; put into it for a minute or two a fowl just roasted; then add a few tarragon leaves; season with a little salt; put the eggs and asparagus heads quite hot into the tureen, and pour the soup over them without breaking them. The fowl will be just as good as before for made dishes.

SPRING SOUP.

54.—Take any or all sorts of green vegetables, sea-kale, asparagus tops, green peas, spinach, lettuce, and sorrel, with mustard and cress, chives, and young onions, to which gherkins, cucumbers, and green capsicums may be added as the season advances. Stew them in any kind of good broth, either until they can be made into a *purée*, which is by far the best way, or they may be chopped small and left in the soup, but not boiled quite so much as when meant to be pulped.

THICK SPRING SOUP.

55.—Have ready washed and picked a bunch of spring onions, some carrots, lettuces, chervil, spinach, parsley, thyme, sorrel, mint, and asparagus; put them in a stewpan, with a slice of butter; let it sweat for ½ an hour on a brisk fire, stirring it occasionally; have ready some French rolls that have been previously soaked in water and squeezed dry, sufficient to thicken the soup; add a few mushroom trimmings, fill it up with good broth made of any kind of meat; let it nearly boil, skim, and pass it through a tammy; season with a little salt and sugar; garnish with asparagus points or croutons: it should be very green. If it be a *jour maigre*, the broth must be omitted, and butter with flour and curry-powder added.

SUMMER SOUP.

56.—Take 2 cucumbers, 12 or 14 onions, 3 potatoes, 1 lettuce, 1 head of white cabbage; fry these together in butter, stew them 3 or 4 hours in 3 pints of stock; add a little green mint, parsley, and a pint of green peas; let it stew for 2 hours more; press it through a sieve, and thicken it with flour and butter.

WINTER SOUP.

57.—Take carrots, turnips, and the heart of a head of celery, cut into dice, with a dozen button onions; half boil them in salt and water, with a little sugar in it; then throw them into the broth; and, when tender, serve up the soup: or use rice, dried peas and lentils, and pulp them into the soup to thicken it.

With many of these soups, small suet dumplings, very lightly made, and not larger than an egg, are boiled either in broth or water, and put into the tureen just before serving, and are by most persons thought an improvement, but are

more usually put into plain gravy-soup than any other, and should be made light enough to swim in it.

FISH SOUPS.

Notwithstanding the quantity of excellent fish with which English markets are supplied, this nutritious and economical viand is not often introduced at table in the form of soup. Nothing could be more easy than to multiply receipts for an almost endless variety: those that follow will, however, show how much may be done with many kinds of fish which are not in very high estimation.

Though called "fish-soup," the foundation, or stock, is always better if made of meat, and veal is generally preferred. We therefore add a receipt for its composition, as it may be applied to any kind of fish.

STOCK FOR FISH SOUP.

58.—Take 12 flounders, or any small flat fish, and the same number of perch; gut and clean them carefully; put them into a stewpan with 2 quarts of strong veal-broth; add a few slices of lean ham, 2 or 3 carrots, celery, and onions cut in slices, some sweet herbs, and salt, with a little cayenne; stew till the fish will pass through a coarse sieve; then return it into the stewpan, with a good lump of butter and some flour to thicken it; add a couple of large glasses of white wine, and a large spoonful of garlic vinegar. The gravy from potted herrings, anchovies, or a little Oude sauce, will also improve the flavour.

This stock, if once reboiled, will, in cold weather, keep well for a month; or, if served as soup, the quantity may of course be reduced according to the number of the party intended to partake of it, and it will be found excellent. Indeed, any species of fish may be made into soup in the same manner. If meant to be *browned*, the onions should be fried, and a good spoonful of mushroom ketchup or India soy be added; and red wine will be better than either sherry or Madeira. But if left *white*, cream should be substituted for ketchup and soy; a glassful of ginger-wine will answer the purpose of red wine.

Stock for Fish Soupe-Maigre.—Take 1 lb. of skate, 4 or 5

flounders, and 2 lbs. of eels. Clean them well, and cut them into pieces; cover them with water, and season them with mace, pepper, salt, an onion stuck with cloves, a head of celery, 2 parsley-roots sliced, and a bunch of sweet herbs. Simmer 1½ hour, closely covered, and then strain it off for use. If for brown soup, first fry the fish brown in butter, and then do as above. It will not keep more than 2 or 3 days.

In making this stock it should also be observed, that the bones of the fish are what constitute its best part; for if stewed down in a digester they will become a jelly of a very rich nature, which may be applied to many sorts of soups and sauces. The bones of large fish—salmon, cod, soles, and turbot—are never taken from the dish on which they are served; and therefore should always be returned to the stock-pot; or any remains and trimmings of the fish may be used. Add to this a carrot and an onion or two, and let the whole stew until dissolved.

To thicken or enrich white or fish soups, it is a good way to pour them, boiling hot, on the beaten yolks of 2 or 3 fresh eggs.

FISH SOUPE-MAIGRE.

59.—For a party of a dozen, clean and nicely wash 1 lb. each of dace, roach, or any common fish; stew them with as many large carrots, half the number of lettuces, a handful of leeks, 4 onions, and a handful of sorrel, in as much water as will cover them, until the whole are done to a mash; strain it through a coarse cloth, and boil the liquor, closely covered, 1 hour. Have ready some of the above-mentioned vegetables, cut small; flour, and boil them in butter, and simmer them in the soup ½ an hour, with pepper, salt, and a few cloves. Soften a rasped French roll in broth, and, having mixed the yolks of 6 fresh eggs with a few crumbs, stir them into the soup, and pour the whole over the roll.

Or:—Have ready the pulp of old or fresh peas; and add them, and as much of the water that boiled them, with 4 oz. of butter, pepper, and salt, as will make the soup of a proper consistence. Stir often, and boil till ready to serve.

RAY OR SKATE SOUP.

60.—This fish contains a number of small bones, surrounding the pectoral fins, which are so delicate as to be easily

converted into a jelly, and therefore well adapted for the making of soup.

Make it of the stock directed for fish soup, with 1 oz. of vermicelli boiled in it a little before it is served. Then add ½ pint of cream, beaten with the yolks of 2 eggs. Stir it near, but not on, the fire. Serve it with a small French roll made hot in a Dutch oven, and then soaked in the soup an hour.

CODLING SOUP.

61.—Take the meat from a codling, pound it in a mortar with ½ pint of shrimps shelled; shred some parsley, and pound the whole with the crumb of a roll previously soaked in milk; make the mixture up into balls with an egg; season with mace and pepper; and stew down 2 or 3 codlings or haddocks into good broth; strain it, take out the meat, pulp it through a sieve, boil it with parsley-roots, thicken the soup, and send it up with the forcemeat-balls.

HADDOCK SOUP.

62.—Take 2 haddocks, fillet them, put the bones with 6 lbs. of leg of beef and some other fish-bones, make a good stock; when it has boiled up, add 2 onions, carrot, and turnip, and a few allspice. Make a thickening with ¼ lb. of butter, ½ lb. of lean ham; slice some basil, marjoram, parsley, and thyme; sweat them until done; then add flour sufficient for the quantity of soup to be made. When that is cooked, strain off the stock and stir into the flour, mix it smoothly, and let it boil for an hour. Rub it through a tammy, add a glass of Madeira, pepper, salt, and cayenne. Cut the fillets of haddock in pieces an inch square, remove the skin, fry them with a little butter, pepper, and salt; drain them from the fat, and put them in the tureen, pouring the soup over them.

Two dozen large oysters, bearded, and the liquor thrown in, is an improvement.

A *Cod's-head* also forms an admirable soup; but in London and other great towns they are too expensive to be thus used. *Halibut* is, however, cheap, and good soup may be made from it; as also from *hake* and *ling*, which both bear an inferior price in our markets.

LOBSTER SOUP.—E. R.

63.—If prepared fish-stock be not used, the stock of this soup may be made of small codlings, eels, plaice, flounders, or

any fish not of sufficient consequence to be dressed in any other way. Clean and cut them in pieces, take the meat out of 1 or 2 lobsters, cut it into small but handsome pieces, and lay it aside; break the shell and add it to the fish for the stock, which should be boiled gently for several hours; take the coral of the lobster, pound it in a mortar, with a small piece of the stock, partly pounded, and make it up into forcemeat-balls, with a little chopped parsley, bread-crumbs, and an egg. When the stock is sufficiently done, strain it, thicken it with butter and flour, or cream; warm the lobster in it, and send it up, cut small, with the forcemeat-balls. Season it also delicately, but yet sufficiently to give it flavour, which can be imparted by any of the compound sauces so commonly advertised. If made of large lobsters, and sufficient for a party, it is, however, rather expensive, and can be made of the following, which is equally good for the purpose, and much cheaper, as being without the large claws of the lobster.

CRAYFISH SOUP.

64.—Take 50 crayfish; pull out the gut which is attached to the centre fin of the tail, as it gives great bitterness to the soup; boil them in salt and water until they are red; pick the meat from the tails; pound the bodies with ¼ lb. of butter; put this into a stewpan with 2 French rolls and some fish or meat stock for 1 hour, but do not let it boil; rub through a tammy; add the tails, and then serve.

This fish, it should be observed, is the small *fresh-water crayfish;* but good soup can be made of large or small *crabs*, *prawns*, and *shrimps;* the latter of which have much the best flavour. They may, all or either, be made into soup alone; or if mixed whole, or pounded into the *purée* of any other fish-soup, they will prove an excellent addition. Their shells and small claws may, indeed, be made into a paste by pounding them in a mortar with a lump of fresh butter, and putting the paste to stew until quite hot, when it must be strained and put into cold water, after which it may be potted and used for various purposes.

OYSTER SOUP.

65.—Take 50 oysters, blanch them, but do not let them boil; strain them through a sieve, and save the liquor. Put ¼ lb. of butter into a stewpan; when it is melted, add 6 oz. of flour; stir it over the fire for a few minutes; add the liquor

from the oysters, 2 quarts of veal stock, 1 quart of new milk; season with salt, peppercorns, a little cayenne pepper, a blade of mace, Harvey sauce and essence of anchovies, a tablespoonful each; strain it through a tammy; let it boil 10 minutes; put the oysters into the tureen with a gill of cream, and pour the boiling soup upon them.

Or:—Take 2 quarts of fish-stock. Have ready a quart of oysters; remove the beards and tough parts of the centre, and stew them; beat the oysters in a mortar with the yolks of 6 hard-boiled eggs; put this into the stock, let it simmer for an hour, adding a large spoonful of essence of anchovy; a little before serving put in ½ pint of cream; after which the soup must not be suffered to boil.

A more common plan is to take 2 large onions, and stick them with cloves, a very small bunch of sweet herbs, some whole black pepper, a blade of mace, and a hard crust of bread toasted a pale brown. Put all these into 3 quarts of water, and let it boil until reduced to 2; then strain it off. When tender, put all into your soup. Then take 50 oysters, bearded, and let them be fried a pale brown; put them and their liquor into the soup with 2 or 3 anchovies, and let them all boil together ¼ of an hour. It will keep some days, and is better the second day than the first.

Good *soupe-maigre* may also be made from *clams*, *whilks*, *cockles*, and even from that contemptible little shell-fish the *periwinkle;* but if *muscles* be used, care should be taken to beard them, and take out the small crabs of which they form part, as they are thought to be poisonous.

EEL SOUP.

66.—Take 3 lbs. of small eels, and skin them; bone 1 or 2; cut them in very small pieces; fry them very lightly in a stewpan with a bit of butter and a sprig of parsley. Put to the remainder 3 quarts of water, a crust of bread, 3 blades of mace, some whole pepper, an onion, and a bunch of sweet herbs; cover them close, and stew till the fish breaks from the bones; then strain it off; pound it to a paste, and pass it through a sieve. Toast some bread, cut it into dice, and pour the soup on it, boiling. Add the scollops of eel, and serve. The soup will be as rich as if made of meat. ¼ pint of cream, or milk, with a teaspoonful of flour rubbed smooth in it, is a great improvement.

To every pound of eels add a quart of water, and let the whole boil till one-half of the liquor is wasted. The soup of conger eels is also said to be good, but the fish has not the richness of the fresh-water eel, and can only be recommended by its cheapness.

LAKE AND POND FISH SOUP.

67.—Take a pound each of pike, perch, roach, dace, gudgeon, carp and tench, eels, or any fresh-water fish that can be obtained; wash them in salt and water, and stew them with a tomata, carrots, leeks, fried onions, and sweet herbs, in as much water as will cover them; and let them stew until the whole is reduced to a pulp; then strain the liquor, and boil it for another hour until it becomes quite smooth. Then have ready some roots of any sort that may be in season, which have been chopped small, and boiled either in milk or water: add them to the soup, and let it simmer for ¼ of an hour; season it, if milk has been used, with mace and celery, with a little cayenne; but if made solely with water, then use chili vinegar, soy, mushroom ketchup, or any of the savoury sauces.

FISH SOUP AND STEW.—E. R.

68.—Make the stock of any sort of fish, then take cutlets of sole, brill, gurnet, or any other fish, and stew them in the following manner:—Chop all kinds of sweet herbs, a small bit of garlic, or rub the board on which the herbs are chopped with garlic; an onion or two, 3 carrots, and 2 or 3 turnips; stew these for a few minutes in butter, then add one part of wine to two of water, according to the quantity of fish, and the juice of ½ a lemon. Stew the marinade together for ¼ of an hour, strain it, and, when cold, put in the fish cutlets, and simmer them very gently until the liquor is reduced; then add it to the first stock, thicken the soup with ½ pint of cream, and send up the cutlets in a separate dish, covered either with a batter made of flour, eggs, and milk; or with a sauce made with a few spoonfuls of flour, with a little salt, olive-oil, and wine of any sort, heated in a pan, and seasoned. This will answer in a small party for both fish and soup.

TURTLE SOUPE MAIGRE.

69.—Having thus enumerated most of the cheap fish which may be made into soup, with the addition of vegetable and fish stock, we here add the present receipt, as being likely to form

a superior kind of *soupe-maigre;* for although always looked upon as a meat-soup, in consequence of its being made upon a foundation of veal-broth (which must be admitted to be in all cases the best stock as a basis for fish-soup), yet the turtle, though amphibious, and laying its numerous eggs upon the land, where they are buried in the sand, and engendered by the heat of the sun, has ever been ranked among the race of fish, as living chiefly in the sea; and as arrangements have, it seems, been made for killing the animals in the West Indies, and bringing over, in jars, the flesh, which comes here in a state of jelly, this only needs to be stewed up in a broth of vegetable or fish stock, instead of meat, and in such quantity as to make the jelly sufficiently limpid for soup: seasoning it in the same manner as the other receipt; but adding a rather larger proportion of curry-powder and a few truffles to correct the vapidity of the fish and vegetable broth; but the process of preparing the turtle must be altered, as it is at present prepared with an acid which no boiling will remove.

SOUPES MAIGRE.

70.—Pare and slice 5 or 6 cucumbers; and add to these the inside of as many cos-lettuces, a sprig or two of mint, 2 or 3 onions, some pepper and salt, 1½ pint of young peas, and a little parsley. Put these, with ½ lb. of fresh butter, into a saucepan, to stew in their own liquor, near a gentle fire, ½ an hour; then pour 2 quarts of boiling water to the vegetables, and stew them 2 hours; rub down a little flour into a teacupful of water, boil it with the rest 15 or 20 minutes, and serve it.

Or:—Peel and slice 6 large onions, 6 potatoes, 6 carrots, and 4 turnips; fry them in ½ lb. of butter, and pour on them 4 quarts of boiling water. Toast a crust of bread as brown and hard as possible, but do not burn it; put it with some celery, sweet herbs, white pepper, and salt to the above; stew it all gently 4 hours, then strain it through a tammy: slice carrot, celery, and a little turnip, and stew them tender in the soup. If approved, add an anchovy and a spoonful of ketchup, with toasted bread, or the crumb of a French roll, cut in slices.

Or:—One gallon of water, a very large plateful of carrots, turnips, and onions, with celery cut small, and fried in either

butter or dripping (though, if not a fast day, dripping is best), sufficient to brown it, but doing it slowly, and stirring it frequently to prevent its burning. Add 1 tablespoonful of flour to thicken it, and another of ketchup to flavour it; and if you can get a tomata and a green capsicum, put them in also, with pepper and salt. Let it stew for full 8 hours, or until the quantity has been reduced to one half, when it will be quite sufficient for 6 or 8 people.

PEASE-PORRIDGE.—E. R.

71.—Fry a couple of onions and a stick of celery, and put them, with a bundle of sweet herbs, a couple of anchovies, or ½ a red herring, into 3 quarts of water, with a crust of bread, pepper and salt; boil all together very gently until the flavour is extracted from the herbs; then skim the liquor, and strain it. Add a pound of raw potatoes grated, and a pint of split peas; when the peas are soft, rub them through a sieve with the soup, and if the porridge should not be thick enough, add a little flour and butter. Cut 6 leeks into pieces, and boil them in the soup, and send them to table.

SPLIT PEA-SOUP.—E. R.

72.—To 3 quarts of boiling water put a quart of whole or split peas; boil gently until the peas are dissolved, then pulp them through a sieve, and add 3 anchovies or a red herring, carrots, turnips, leeks, thyme, and sweet marjoram, and stew them together. Before serving, add some ketchup and salt, thicken the soup with butter, and send it up with fried bread. Frying the bread will make the soup richer. The addition of mushroom-ketchup will partly give it the flavour of meat.

GREEN PEA-SOUP.—E. R.

73.—Take 5 or 6 cucumbers, pared and sliced, the white part of as many cos-lettuces, a sprig or two of mint, 2 or 3 onions, some pepper and salt, a full pint of young peas, a little parsley, and ½ lb. of butter. Put them all together in a saucepan to stew in their own liquor for an hour and a half, or until they are quite tender; then boil as many old peas, pulp them through a colander, and mix in a quart of the liquor or more, according to the thickness which may be desirable: when the herbs are stewed put them in, and serve up. This soup will be found excellent.

Or:—As used in Italy.—Boil a quart of peas in ½ gallon

of water until tender enough to pulp through a coarse sieve; then put the pulp, a cos-lettuce, 2 good-sized cucumbers sliced, and a pint of young peas, into the liquor. Stew gently, until the vegetables become extremely tender; then add pepper and salt, chopped mint, and 2 oz. of butter rubbed in a spoonful of flour, and boil 10 minutes.

A more elaborate method.—Slice a French roll, and boil it in 6 quarts of water until it is perfectly dissolved; take all the old peas found in a peck and a half, keeping the young ones separate; boil the old peas with the bread and water, and when tender strain them; reserve the water, and pulp the peas through a sieve; boil the young peas, with a sprig of mint, a little mace and pepper, in the strained soup, and while they are simmering put ½ lb. of butter into a frying-pan, and when it boils cut in 2 lettuces, 2 handfuls of young spinach, a little parsley chopped, a dozen of small silver onions, and 2 cucumbers cut in slices. After stewing for some time, add a large tablespoonful of flour, the pulped peas, and then that which has the young peas in it, simmering the whole together for 10 minutes.

POTATO SOUP.

74.—Take some large mealy potatoes; peel and cut them into small slices, with an onion; boil them in 3 pints of water till tender, and then pulp them through a colander; add a small piece of butter, a little cayenne pepper and salt, and, just before the soup is served, 2 spoonfuls of good cream. The soup must not be allowed to boil after the cream has been put into it.

N.B.—This will be found a most excellent soup, and, being easily and quickly made, is useful upon an emergency, when such an addition is suddenly required to the dinner.

ONION SOUP.

75.—Slice 12 large onions—Spanish, if they can be got—with a couple of turnips and 2 heads of celery. Fry them in ½ lb. of butter until quite brown, but not burnt. When of a nice colour, put them into a gallon of boiling water, with either a soft-roed red herring, or 2 or 3 anchovies, or a tablespoonful of anchovy sauce, seasoned with a few blades of pounded mace and some grains of allspice, pepper, and salt, and let the whole stew until it is tender enough to pulp. When ready, have the crumb of a couple of French rolls boiled in

milk, and pass them with the vegetables through the colander. Put it again on the fire to stew for a few minutes till quite hot; and if not sufficiently thick, add the yolks of raw eggs, to be beaten up into the soup when just going to be put on the table.

CHAPTER VIII.

BEEF.

Beef is dressed in various ways all the year round; but, for *roasting*, the best season is from November to the end of March. The only really good *roasting pieces* are the *sirloin* and the *long ribs;* the short ribs, which are cut near the neck, never roast well, and should not be used for this purpose; the middle ribs are the best. The under part, or *fillet*, of the sirloin, if cut out, may be made into a delicious stew; or, if cut crosswise into steaks, they will be found more tender than those of the rump.

Some persons divide the round, and roast the half called the upper side, which in young beef is tender and full of gravy. The silver side should be salted, being one of the best boiling pieces in the ox. The aitchbone, although almost invariably salted and boiled, yet, if roasted when fresh, makes perhaps the richest gravy of any part of the ox; but, when cold, is not so good as if salted

Beef requires to be hung a long time, in order to ensure its being tender. When, however, the weather is not favourable for doing so, it will be much improved by being laid for a few hours previous to roasting in a marinade of this kind—three parts water to one of vinegar, some salt, with a few peppercorns. Each joint must be carefully examined before it is spitted, and any portions that may have been injured cut away.

In Scotland, meat of every sort is preserved by covering it completely with oatmeal, taking it out every day, wiping it, and then replacing it in the meal; and should it appear at all tainted, it is soaked for some hours in oatmeal and water before being dressed: or strewing over it some coarsely-powdered charcoal will materially assist in its preservation.

RIBS OF BEEF ROASTED.

76.—Cut out the chine-bones from the thick end of the ribs, and also the strong sinew or leather; fasten the "bark," or outside fat, with a few skewers; spit it through the thick part and the point of the ribs. When one or two ribs are purchased by a small family, it is a good plan to have the bones taken out, and the meat rolled round in the shape of a fillet; a considerable saving is effected by this plan, as, when not so prepared, the thin part at the extremity of the bone is frequently wasted. The bone cut out when the meat is raw will assist in making soup, and is much preferable to a cold beef-bone. They are sometimes cut off short, and salted or stewed, but rolling is the better plan: and in this manner a single rib can be skewered into a handsome fillet; the fat and lean being marbled, and the appearance of the whole improved.

TO COLLAR RIBS OF BEEF.

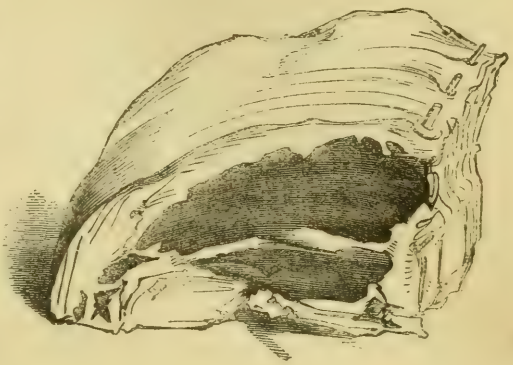
77.—Take 2 or 3 ribs of beef; cut the meat from the bones; rub it well with salt, brown sugar, and saltpetre; let it remain a fortnight, turning it every day; then season it with pepper, mace, cloves, allspice, and a clove of garlic chopped very fine; cover it well with parsley, thyme, and sweet marjoram; roll it up very tight, and bind it round with tape; put it into a pot with some water, cover it close up, and send it to the oven to be baked very slowly 3 or 4 hours: then take it out, and press it between 2 boards with weights. This is an excellent dish for luncheon or breakfast.

A Marinade to baste Roast Meats.—Chop up some fat bacon with a clove of garlic and a sprig of parsley; add salt, pepper, a spoonful of vinegar, and 4 spoonfuls of oil; beat it up well, and baste the meat with it.

SIRLOIN OF BEEF ROASTED.

78.—Break the upper part of the chine-bones, cut them out, and cut through the strong gristle on the top, and skewer it in its place, which will prevent its drawing up or looking unsightly. Run the spit just under the bark at the thin end, and bring it out between the joints. By spitting it thus you avoid showing where the spit has gone through. Cover the fat with a sheet of buttered paper, and roast gently for 3 or 4 hours, according to the size of the joint. The under part is sometimes stuffed with forcemeat, in the following manner:—

Carefully lift up the fat from the inside of the sirloin with a sharp knife; take out all the meat close to the bone, and mince it small; take ½ lb. of suet, and chop it fine; mix with it some grated bread-crumbs, a little lemon-peel, thyme, and shalot minced very fine; mix all together with a glass of port wine; put it back again into the same place, and cover it with the skin and fat; skewer it down neatly with small wooden skewers, and cover it with paper. The meat should be spitted before you take out the inside; and when done do not take off the paper until the joint is put into the dish: then serve it up garnished with scraped horseradish.



Sirloin.

The method of taking the meat from the bone, and rolling it so as to have the forcemeat in the middle, is easier, but adds its flavour to the whole joint; while this way keeps the upper and the under part separate.

To dress the inside of a Sirloin, cut it out in one piece, if not used at table; stew it with good broth or gravy, a little spice, and a tablespoonful of walnut-ketchup. Serve with chopped pickles.

To dress the inside of a cold Sirloin, cut out all the meat, and a little fat into pieces as thick as your finger, and 4 inches long; dredge them with flour, and fry in butter of a nice brown: drain the butter from the meat, and toss it up in a rich gravy, seasoned with pepper, salt, anchovy, and shalot. Do not let it boil. Add 2 spoonfuls of vinegar and a glass of port wine. Garnish with crimped parsley.

Or:—Cut the meat in slices about 4 inches long, and ½ an inch thick, the fat with the lean; season them with pepper and salt, and fry them in butter; have ready some good brown gravy, and stew them gently for ½ an hour; add a little mushroom ketchup, and a tablespoonful of shalot vinegar

with a wine-glass of port, and just before serving put in a small piece of butter rolled in flour. This part is called the "Fillet," and, when raw, may be either stewed whole or in the above manner.

FILLET OF BEEF.

79.—*To dress the inside of a Sirloin of Beef to taste like Hare.*—Take the inside of a large sirloin that has hung until tender; soak it 24 hours in a few glasses of port wine and vinegar. Have ready a good stuffing as for hare; do not spread, but put it into the middle of the beef, and roll it up tight. Roast it on a hanging spit, and baste it with a glass of the wine and vinegar, mixed with a teaspoonful of Jamaica pepper, and a clove or two, in the finest powder, until it is all dried up; then baste with butter. Serve with a rich gravy in the dish, and currant-jelly sauce.

RUMP OF BEEF.

80.—If of a well-fed ox, and hung till tender, this is one of the most juicy and best flavoured of all the joints of beef, but is more frequently stewed than roasted. It is generally sold in the country undivided from the aitchbone; or cut across, and not lengthwise, as in London, which makes it too large for one dressing, and neither fit for boiling nor roasting.

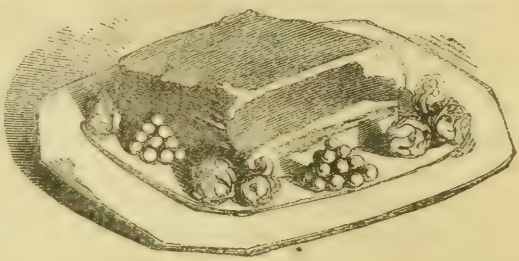
At family dinners, a Yorkshire pudding is a usual accompaniment.

TO STEW BEEF.

81.—It should be put in a pot with just sufficient cold water to cover it, and closely covered. After boiling 3 or 4 hours, according to the size of the piece, cut in small pieces, not larger than dice, 2 or 3 carrots and heads of celery, with a little sweet herbs, and put them into the pot along with peppercorns, mace, and a couple of large onions stuck full of cloves, and let it then simmer by the side of the fire for 2 or 3 hours, taking care to skim off any fat that may appear on the top.

By this time the meat will probably be tender enough; when take out the whole onions, mince them, and fry them in butter, to be mixed in the gravy made by the meat, which season with salt and cayenne, or chili-vinegar, to which add some mushroom or walnut ketchup. Thicken the gravy with a little flour, and brown it, if necessary, with a spoonful of sugar slightly burnt; which, besides imparting its colour,

adds an agreeable flavour. Such is the most simple mode; but the sauce may be much improved by a glass or two of port wine and a spoonful of curry powder; if the odour of garlic be not objected to, a clove boiled in the stew will be found to give it a fine flavour. Garnish with vegetables.



Stewed Beef.

A small piece of beef—say of 4 lbs.—will take the time mentioned; but the large joints will require full double that time.

Rump of Beef Stew.—Half-roast it; then put it into a pot with 3 pints of water, a pound of sliced bacon, a bunch of sweet herbs, 2 wine-glasses of vinegar, and a bottle of cider or small wine; stick cloves into a couple of large onions, add a few sage-leaves, and cover the beef closely, adding more water should there not be sufficient gravy from the meat. Let it simmer for 3 hours; then strain the gravy. Boil or bake some button onions, and lay them round the beef; cover it also with forcemeat-balls, fried ornaments of paste, and mushrooms, if in season; add to the gravy a glass of port wine, a spoonful of soy and Oude sauce; boil down a part to a glaze, and put it on the beef: thicken the remainder if necessary, and pour it round, garnishing the dish with pickles.

Or:—Season it high with cayenne, salt, allspice, cloves, and a blade of mace, all in fine powder. Bind it up tight, and lay it into a pot that will just hold it; resting it on 2 or 3 twigs, to prevent the meat from sticking. Fry 3 large onions sliced, and put them to it, with carrots, turnips, a shalot, a blade of mace, and some celery. Cover the meat with good beef-broth, and simmer it as gently as possible for several hours until quite tender. Clear off the fat; and add to the gravy ½ pint of port wine, a small glass of chili vinegar, and a large spoonful of ketchup; simmer ½ an hour, and serve in a deep dish. The herbs to be used should be burnet, tarragon, parsley, thyme, basil, marjoram, and all or any of the most savoury sort.

Or:—Prepare the beef as directed in the foregoing receipts,

and glaze it twice; stew some white haricot beans in good brown gravy, with an onion sliced, a carrot, some parsley, and a bunch of sweet herbs, a clove of garlic, a bay-leaf, and a slice of lean ham; let all simmer gently together till the beans are sufficiently tender; then separate them from the other vegetables, and put them in a sieve to drain; pass the sauce and vegetables through a tammy, add a tablespoonful of vinegar, and, if not thick enough, a bit of butter rolled in flour; put in the haricot beans, make all boiling hot, and pour the sauce into the dish round the beef.

Brisket of Beef Stewed.—Stew it in sufficient water to cover the meat; when quite tender, take out the bones, and skim off the fat; add to the gravy, when strained, a glass of wine and a little spice tied up in a muslin bag. Have ready either mushrooms, truffles, or vegetables boiled, and cut into shapes. Lay them on and round the beef; reduce part of the gravy to a glaze, lay it on the top, and pour the remainder into the dish.

It is a good piece to stew, as it may be cut from the bone, and of any size.

Leg of Beef Stewed.—Salt 6 lbs. of the half-leg, or marrow-bone of beef, for 3 or 4 days. Make holes in it about 1½ inch deep, and press in, very hard, forcemeat made in the following manner: 1½ lb. of suet sliced very fine, pepper, salt, and a few cloves, some winter savory, and sweet marjoram, mixed well together. The beef must be baked in a deep pan, with water reaching about three-quarters of the way up, and forcemeat spread over the top, which, when the meat is baked, is taken off, cut into shapes, and laid round the dish.

BOUILLI.

82.—The rump of beef is best for this purpose, as the meat is to be served up in a separate dish, and will make a finely-flavoured soup. Take for a small party from 4 to 6 lbs., with 2 or 3 large roasted onions, in one of which stick some cloves, with a moderate quantity of whole pepper, a bunch of sweet herbs, and an anchovy: put it into a stewpan, covered with rather more than a pint of cold water to every pound of meat, and let it simmer by the side of the fire for 4 or 5 hours, or until it has become quite tender. Then take out the herbs and onions, and add carrots, turnips, and celery, either cut into

small squares or sliced, and let the whole boil until sufficiently stewed, and ready for the table.

The soup should then be strained off, and served separately, leaving only so much as may be necessary for making sauce for the vegetables. The sauce should be a little thickened and seasoned; if a clove of garlic, or a teaspoonful of garlic and chili vinegar, be added, it will improve the flavour. In Ireland it is not uncommon to send up the bouilli smothered in onion-sauce, the other vegetables being either not used, or brought up in the soup; in France it is very usual to dress cabbage and sausages as an accompaniment to the bouilli; but, in England, it is more customary to serve it up with the vegetable-sauce as above stated. Cucumbers cut into dice and stewed, with a spoonful of chili vinegar added, are served at most of the German hotels. The meat, if gently stewed until quite tender, without being boiled to rags, will be found excellent, and the whole an admirable dish.

Another:—Take a handsome piece of brisket of 10 lbs. weight; put it over the fire with a small quantity of water until the gravy is out; add a very large bunch of parsley, pepper, salt, and an onion. When the gravy is drawn, add 2 gallons of boiling water, and let it stew until perfectly tender; chop the parsley, and lay it on the top of the meat, thicken the gravy with vegetables, and serve it up.

The tops of the long ribs make good bouilli, simmered in a small quantity of water, and served on a bed of red cabbage, stewed separately, and flavoured with a glass of vinegar. It also eats excellently, if, when simply boiled, it is served up smothered with onion sauce.

Ribs of beef, though rarely dressed *en bouilli*, are yet most excellent when so prepared. Take the middle of the flat ribs of beef, stew it until the meat is tender and the bones will come out, using as small a quantity of water as will cover the meat, and a bundle of sweet herbs. Let it stand until it is cold, remove the fat, add to the gravy, carrots, turnips, and celery, cut in dice, and a dozen or two of small silver onions; warm up the beef in it, and send it to table.

BŒUF TREMBLANT.—E. R.

83.—Cut a handsome piece of beef from the rump, either a fillet or square; hang it up for 4 days, then put it all night to soak in a pickle of salt and vinegar; put it into a stewpan,

and let it be covered with water; add a seasoning of whole pepper and salt, a bundle of sweet herbs, and an onion. Let it simmer very slowly as long as it will hang together, taking care to skim it well. Strain the gravy, and add to it carrots previously boiled, and cut into pieces an inch long; add also a few capers and a mushroom, with a glass of wine and the juice of a lemon. When the beef has been sufficiently stewed take it up, and set it for a short time in a Dutch oven, and glaze it, or brown it with a salamander.

A small rump of beef may be dressed in the same manner.

In France, besides the *pot-au-feu* already described, it is very usual to stew about 3 lbs. of beef with a small piece of liver and a veal bone, or the remains of a fowl, with its head and claws, in 2 quarts of water put into an earthen vessel and placed beside a wood-fire early in the morning, so as to be ready by dinner-time.

When the meat has boiled once, it is skimmed and salted; carrots, turnips, with a fried onion and any vegetables in season, are minced and allowed to simmer gently in it until the whole contents are stewed tender; but the meat is served separately, and thin slices of bread are put into the broth to thicken it, unless rice or vermicelli be employed for that purpose. It makes an ample meal for 8 to 10 hearty persons, as soup is not, in that country, usually made very strong of the meat.

In Germany nearly the same practice is followed throughout the greater part of the country; only that small sausages and chopped cabbage are more used than either rice or vermicelli, and that sour cream is substituted for paste as thickening. The quantity of meat is also smaller, and the vegetables, which form the chief part of the stew, are all fried in dripping; the whole mess is also brought to table. Cold meat is seldom brought to table, being generally pounded and made up into moulds, covered with bread-crumbs and browned; but in no instance is cayenne or any sort of pepper largely used, and often entirely omitted.

A FAMILY STEW OF BEEF.—E. R.

84.—Take any piece of beef good for stewing, cut it into small pieces, slice 2 or 3 large onions, and put them into the stewpan with 2 ounces of butter or good beef-dripping. When melted, dredge in some flour, add the meat also dredged with

flour, and enough water to keep it from burning. When the gravy has drawn, fill up with boiling water, let it come to a boil gently, skim the pot well, then add a spoonful of mixed spices and a bay-leaf or two; set the pan by the side of the fire to stew slowly for a couple of hours. 11 lbs. of meat will take 4 hours. This dish may be thickened like Irish stew, with potatoes, or it may be served with the addition of chopped vegetables of all kinds, previously fried.

STEWED BEEF-STEAKS.—E. R.

85.—Put the steak with a lump of butter into a stewpan over a slow fire, and turn it until the butter has become a fine white gravy, then pour it into a basin, and put more butter to the steak. When the steak is nicely done, take it out, return all the gravy into the stewpan, and fry the steak; then add it to the gravy in the stewpan, with a tablespoonful of wine, and a shalot finely sliced; stew it for 10 minutes, and serve it up. Or, fry the steak slightly at first, then put it into ½ pint of water, an onion sliced, a spoonful of walnut ketchup, pepper and salt, cover it close, thicken it with flour and butter, and serve it up very hot.

With Vegetables.—Cut the steak about 2½ inches thick; dredge it with flour, and fry it in butter, of a fine brown. Lay it in a stewpan, and pour water into the frying-pan; let it boil, and add it to the steak, which is rendered richer by this process; slice in turnips, carrots, celery, and onions, adding pepper, salt, and a little mace. It should be highly seasoned, and sent to table with the surface ornamented with forcemeat balls, carrots and turnips cut into shapes, and sometimes with onion fritters, the vegetables to be put round it.

With Oysters.—Cut the steak rather thick; brown it in a frying-pan with butter. Add ½ pint of water, an onion sliced, pepper and salt, cover the pan close, and let it stew very slowly for 1 hour; then add a glass of port wine, a little flour, and a dozen or two of oysters, their liquor having been previously strained and put into the stewpan.

With Cucumbers, it may be dressed the same way, only using white wine instead of port; the cucumbers to be stewed separately in a little gravy or broth, and added to the beef 5 minutes before serving; fry the cucumbers, and stew them in

the water poured into the pan after the fat is poured off; it stewed with the steak they will make it hard.

A distinction should be always made between *Rump-steak* and *Beef-steak*, as the latter is very inferior; but a slice cut from the sirloin is most excellent.

BROILED RUMP-STEAK.—E. R.

86.—Cut the steaks about ¾ inch thick, from a rump of beef that has hung until quite tender; let the gridiron be hot, well rubbed with beef suet, and the fire clear. Lay on the steaks, one by one, turning them frequently with *steak-tongs—a fork* should never be used; when brown on both sides, lay them on a hot dish, and send them instantly to table, for, if not eaten hot, the steak will become soddened. Should it not have hung long enough to be tender, beat it with a rolling-pin; put no salt on, or it will harden the steak. The grand secret is a quick clear fire, frequent turning, and quick cooking; for if the meat be long upon the fire it will be hard.

As regards turning it *frequently* or only *once*, that must depend upon whether the steak is to be done in the usual way, —that the gravy may not be drawn out on either side; or whether it is to be done "rare"—that is to say, very much *under*done. In the former case, the steak should be cut only ½ inch thick and turned *frequently*—but, if "rare," ¾ inch thick, turning it only *once*, and the fire should be more brisk than in the former case; by which means the meat will be sufficiently scorched on both sides, without being burned. It is not eaten in perfection if served with anything else; a little minced shalot and a tablespoonful of ketchup may be put into the dish, and it may be garnished with horseradish: to pepper the steak is to spoil it.

Such is the mode of dressing it at Bellamy's of the House of Commons, at the Blue Posts in Cork Street, and at all the chop-houses around the Royal Exchange. The steak, if large enough, should be cut into two; one part being sent up first, and the remainder afterwards, this second course being always the best.

10 minutes will be sufficient to cook a large steak if it is to be done *rare;* but if well done, from 10 to 15 minutes.

The fat should be separated and put on the gridiron first and taken off last, so as to broil it half as long again as the lean. That makes it pulpy, like marrow.

TO BOIL BEEF.

87.—*Round of Beef.*—Supposing it to be from 20 to 30 lbs. weight, and very salt,[a] soak it in 2 waters; wash it well, and take out the bone: the cavity made by its removal may be plugged up with fat; then skewer the meat up with the flap round it, and bind it firmly with several folds of strong tape; put it into a large pot, well covered with cold water, and put it upon a moderate fire, to let it boil slowly, that it may heat gradually all through; take off the scum as it rises, and, when no more appears, keep the pot closely covered. Turn the meat twice while it is boiling; and, about 2 hours before it is done, put in some carrots, cut into large pieces; if you have parsnips, let them be mashed; but if you use greens or cabbage, boil them separately; and, with boiled *salt* beef, never use turnips.

A round of this size will take full 6 hours to boil it properly; that is to say, neither too much *over* nor *under* done; and, if only of 12 to 15 lbs., will require from 4 to 5 hours.

To boil a Rump of Beef.—Mix some common salt, a little saltpetre, some parsley, thyme, marjoram, green onions, pepper, and salt, and rub all well into the meat, and let it lie 3 or 4 days; then put it into a pot, and fill it with water; add some celery, with 2 or 3 sliced carrots, and small whole onions; let it boil gently for 3 or 4 hours, according to the size, and serve with the vegetables neatly placed in the dish.

The other joints that are usually salted and boiled are the aitchbone and the brisket.

BUBBLE-AND-SQUEAK.—E. R.

88.—Cut slices from a cold boiled round or rump of beef, let them be fried quickly until brown, and put them into a dish to be kept hot. Clean the pan from the fat; put into it greens and carrots previously boiled and chopped small, or, instead of these, large onions sliced thin and fried, though sometimes only greens are used. Add a little butter, pepper, and salt; make the vegetables very hot, and put them round the beef with a little gravy.

Cold boiled pork is thought by some to be a better material for bubble-and-squeak than beef, which is sometimes hard. In either case the slices should be very thin, and lightly fried.

[a] 1 oz. of saltpetre, 1 lb. of common salt, and 2 oz. of brown sugar, will be sufficient for 16 lbs. of beef.

BAKED BEEF.

89.—*A Rump* of 20 to 25 lbs. weight.—Take 2 oz. each of pepper and allspice, ½ oz. of pounded cloves, and the same quantity of mace; rub this all over the joint, which should be hung up for a fortnight or three weeks, according to the weather—taking care to keep it dry, and occasionally to renew the seasoning. When ready for baking, wash off the spice with port wine, and lard the rump throughout—not in the common mode used by poulterers, but by inserting large lardoons in different parts of the meat. Then put a large quantity of suet, shred fine, both under and over it, and cover it with coarse flour-and-water paste, between which and the suet you may put a few bay-leaves or some sweet herbs. If eaten hot, the dough, bay-leaves, and suet must all be taken off; the joint basted, sprinkled with a little salt and flour, over which a salamander should be passed; and served up with strong gravy or brown sauce. If cold, leave on the dough till wanted.

It should be baked in a moderately-heated oven, and will take, according to the size, from 6 to 8 hours' baking.

A Round of Beef may be dressed in the same manner; but the bone should in that case be taken out, and the hole filled up with forcemeat. The flap should be filled in like manner, skewered, and tightly bound round with linen or strong tape, in which case the dough and the larding may be omitted, though the latter will be found an improvement. It should be eaten cold.

Brisket.—Take all the bones out of 8 lbs. of the brisket of beef; make holes in it about an inch asunder, and fill one with fat bacon, a second with parsley, a third with oysters, and so on, each being chopped and seasoned with pepper, salt, nutmeg, and cloves. When completely stuffed, lay it in a pan, dredge it well with flour, pour upon it ½ pint of port, and the same of broth. Bake it 3 hours, and then skim off the fat; put the meat into a dish, strain the gravy over, and garnish with pickles.

Any piece of fresh beef, even of the coarsest pieces, may be dressed in this manner, or baked before the fire in a Dutch oven with button onions, the meat being previously rubbed over with oil. This is a common mode in Portugal and Spain, the forcemeat and spice being omitted; but the beef

is always larded with pledgets of bacon of the size of a woman's little finger, inserted into several punctures throughout the inside of the meat, to which are added some cloves of garlic, and the piece covered with thick brown sauce when brought to table.

Scarlet Beef.—Take 3 lbs. of tender lean beef from the round, and rub it well with the following ingredients:—Mix equal proportions of mace, allspice, black pepper, salt, sugar, and saltpetre. Rub this well into the meat; let it lie 5 or 6 days, turning it daily, and repeatedly rubbing in the mixture; then roll it and tie it firmly round with wide tape; put it into a jar which will just hold it, with the spice, and a little beef-suet over and under it; tie it down close, and bake it gently until tender. It is eaten cold, and should be cut in thin slices and garnished with parsley.

Another way to dress Scarlet Beef.—Take a brisket or thin flank of beef, and rub it well all over with equal quantities of common and bay salt, and an ounce of saltpetre; let it remain for 4 or 5 days in an earthen pan, when it will become red; it should be turned once every day. Boil it gently for 4 hours, and serve it hot, with savoys or any kind of greens; or press it with a weight, and leave it to get cold.

If served up hot, add a wineglassful of port wine, a tablespoonful of mushroom-ketchup, a teaspoonful of shalot-vinegar, and some butter rolled in flour, to ½ a pint of gravy. Place the meat neatly in the dish, and pour the sauce over it.

TO HASH BEEF.

90.—*If the meat is raw*, hang it till it is quite tender; then cut some thin slices, and put them into a stewpan with just water enough to cover them, a bunch of sweet-herbs, an onion, and a little pepper and salt; cover the stewpan close, and let them stew till tender: then put in a glass of port wine, and a tablespoonful of shalot-vinegar. When it is warm, pour the gravy through a hair sieve to clear it from the herbs and vegetables; then put it back into the saucepan with the hash, and thicken it with butter kneaded in flour, with a little brown sugar. This is an excellent dish, and may be made from the trimmings of large joints of meat.

If the meat has been cooked, mince a shalot and an onion; fry in a little butter; then add a spoonful of flour, a little

gravy, and a spoonful of walnut-liquor or ketchup. When it boils, put in the slices of beef cut thin; let them get hot through, but not boiled. Sliced potatoes and onions may be added if approved.

Observe that it is owing to *boiling* hashes or minces that they get hard. All sorts of stews, or meat dressed a second time, should be only simmered.

BEEF HEART.

91.—If the ox be not young, the heart will be strong in flavour, and should be soaked the night before in vinegar and water. Though looked upon as a coarse and rather vulgar dish, it is yet very economical for a large family, and may be dressed in various ways, so as to render it very palatable.

To roast.—Soak it overnight, and then wash and clean it very well; take out all the white thick skin, and fill it with stuffing of a savoury description, having a larger proportion of marjoram than usual; make a strong gravy, and serve it up with currant-jelly sauce. It should not be spitted, but hung from an upright jack; but the better way is *to bake it* for 4 or 5 hours in a slow oven, and either lard it profusely or baste it frequently with butter. Its appearance and flavour may be much improved by dividing it in half, covering it with slices of fat bacon, laying the forcemeat over it, rolling it round, and dressing it in either way as above. The other half will make excellent beef à-la-mode.

It is a good plan to dress beef-heart in this way a day before roasting or baking a hare, as, when cold and both hashed together, they can scarcely be distinguished from each other. When there is no hare, *hash the heart* the same way by cutting it in slices, warming it in gravy with a glass of port wine and melted currant-jelly.

To stew.—Either take one-half or the whole of the heart, stuffed as above, and put it into the stewpan, not more than covered with beef-gravy and a pint of red wine, with spice and sugar; or put only beer, spiced and sugared in the same manner, keeping the pan all the time closely covered.

OX-CHEEK.

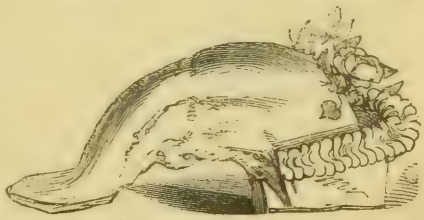
92.—Soak half a head for 3 hours if it be young and tender; or, if not, soak it the day before it is to be eaten; wash it very thoroughly; then put it into a stewpan, or into an

earthen pan to bake, with 2 quarts of water, and let it simmer for 8 hours, with an onion stuck with cloves, a head of celery, a bundle of sweet-herbs, and some whole pepper ; in 2 hours, add plenty of carrots, leeks, and, lastly, two or three turnips. When ready, take out the head, remove the meat from the bones, and cut it neatly ; strain the gravy, remove all the fat, make some nice forcemeat-balls, and warm them with the meat and gravy, to which add a glass of wine.

To stew Ox-cheek.—Clean the head nicely, then soak it for some hours in cold water ; put it into a stewpan, and let it simmer gently till it is quite tender ; then take out the bones, and tie the meat up in a cloth ; put a weight upon it, and let it stand till the next day ; make a forcemeat of any white meat, and boil six eggs hard ; cut the cheek in slices ; put some at the bottom of a dish, then a layer of forcemeat, then one of the sliced eggs, another of meat, and so on till the dish is full ; season with pepper and salt, and pour in as much of the gravy as the dish will hold ; either stew it in the usual way, or cover it with a coarse paste and send it to the oven to be baked slowly. The paste to be removed before brought to table.

BEEF TONGUE.

93.—If it has been *dried* and *smoked*, before it is dressed it should be soaked overnight ; but if *only pickled*, a few hours will be sufficient. Put it into cold water, and set it over a slow fire for an hour or two before it comes to a boil ; then put it aside, and keep it simmering for 3½ to 4 hours, according to its size : you can ascertain when it is done by probing it with a skewer. Peel it, trim the root, glaze it, and before serving surround the root with a paper frill, and stick a flower or two on the top over windpipe.



Tongue Garnished.

Its appearance, and its flavour also, may be improved by rubbing it over, when skinned, with yolk of egg, on which crumbs of bread and finely-minced sweet-herbs may be strewed ; then slightly basting it with butter, and browning it with a salamander.

To stew Tongue.—Salt a tongue with saltpetre and common salt for a week, turning it every day; boil it tender enough to peel; when done, stew it with a moderately strong gravy, seasoned with soy, mushroom-ketchup, cayenne-pepper, pounded cloves, and salt if necessary. Serve with truffles, morels, and mushrooms stewed in gravy.

An excellent way of preparing Tongues to eat cold.—Season with common salt and saltpetre, brown sugar, a little bay-salt, pepper, cloves, mace, and allspice, in fine powder, for a fortnight; then take away the pickle, put the tongue into a small pan, and lay some butter on it; cover it with brown crust, and bake it slowly till so tender that a straw will go through it; put it into a tin mould, and press it well, laying in as much of the fat as possible.

The thin part of tongues, if hung up to dry, grates like hung beef, and also makes a fine addition to the flavour of omelets.

To roast a Beef Tongue.—Take a fine large fresh tongue, scald it, and take off the skin; cut it off at the root and trim it neatly; stick a few cloves here and there in it, and put it in a cradle-spit; sprinkle it with salt, and baste it well with butter. Serve it with a sauce made as follows:—Put into a stewpan ½ pint of port wine, with about half the quantity of well-seasoned gravy; reduce it to one-half; then stir in a good piece of butter and a tablespoonful of flour; add a squeeze of lemon; place the tongue in a dish, and serve hot with the sauce poured round. In Spain, the sauce is strongly impregnated with saffron.

A fresh neat's tongue and udder may be roasted together in the same way; the same sauce may be served up with the tongue and udder; garnish the dish with slices of lemon. The udder should be stuck with cloves, and both should be continually basted.

À la Parisienne.—Put the tongue into a large stewpan with the claws, heads, or trimmings of fowl, an onion stuck with cloves, a bundle of sweet-herbs, some pepper and salt, at first a small quantity of water, adding more afterwards. It should be cooked the day before it is wanted, and will be found an elegant and economical dish, as it will furnish the gravy necessary for all the sauces at a dinner-party. Any parings of meat or poultry, ham or bacon bones, may be put

with it. Reduce some of the gravy to a glaze ; put the tongue into the oven to make it hot, glaze it, put it on a dish, and place flowers cut in turnips and carrots at each end.

Langue de Bœuf piqué.—Having removed the root and gullet of a small neat's tongue, rub it well with salt ; next day hang it to drain, and wipe it. Let it lie in salt 1 day, boil it ½ an hour, blanch and remove the skin ; then, having rolled some fresh-cured fat bacon in a seasoning of pepper, salt, cloves, mace, cinnamon, and nutmeg, with parsley, knotted marjoram, chives or chibols, and a little morsel of garlic minced small, lard the tongue all over, except a little space up the middle, where it is to be divided from the root to the tip ; braize and glaze as usual, having, after it is dressed, cut it in two, except at the two extremities, and thus lay it on the dish in the form of a heart.

Larded à la Prusse.—Boil the tongue gently for 3 hours, then peel and lard it with bacon ; take some of the liquor it was boiled in ; fry a dozen or two of silver onions : add a glass of wine, a little flour, a lump of sugar, and the juice of half a lemon ; stew the whole together for another hour.

OX-TAILS.

94.—Cut the tails into pieces ; lay them in a stewpan, with butter and a large onion, and brown them ; peel and boil a couple of dozen of button onions in about 3 pints of water, for 15 or 20 minutes ; set them by, and pour the liquor they were boiled in upon the tails, adding sufficient boiling water to cover them ; put in 6 ounces of carrots, and 8 of turnips, cut into slices, or balls the size of nutmegs ; put in the carrots 20 minutes before the turnips. Be careful that they are not stewed too fast or too much. When they are tender, pass the gravy through a sieve ; skim off the fat with great care while the tails are stewing. Keep the meat and vegetables hot. Thicken the gravy by putting an ounce of butter into a stewpan ; when melted, stir in as much flour as will stiffen it. Pour the gravy in by degrees, stirring it till it boils ; strain it through a sieve into a stewpan, and let it simmer gently till the meat and vegetables are dished. Lay the tails round the dish, and the vegetables in the middle ; pour the gravy over ; minced gherkins or capers may be added. Pour boiling water over the onions to warm them, and put them round the dish the last thing.

Or:—Divide them at the joints, blanch, and parboil them; put them into a stewpan with just water, or weak broth, enough to cover them; let them simmer over a gentle fire, and remove the scum carefully as it rises; then put in an onion, a blade of mace, and a little pepper and salt; put them on again to simmer, and when sufficiently done add a spoonful of essence of anchovy and some flour rolled in butter. This is an excellent and nourishing dish.

TRIPE.

95.—Tripe may be dressed in several ways, but, whatever mode may be employed, it will always be found an improvement to soak it for a whole night in milk. Indeed, if left in the milk until that gets sour, the acidity thus imparted to it will render it still better.

To boil Tripe.—Put it into hot milk and water, an equal quantity of each; milk may be entirely omitted, or that used in which it may have been soaked; let it boil until quite tender. Boil several large onions in 2 waters, so as to diminish their flavour; or if Spanish onions can be got, they should be preferred. When quite tender, slice the onions into small flakes, but leave them in that state, and do not mash them into smooth sauce; put the onions into a casserole with milk and butter, so as to make a delicate white sauce, and season it only with a little salt, or a slight grating of nutmeg; then put the tripe, hot from the pot, into a deep dish, and smother it entirely with the sauce. It is usually eaten with pepper and mustard. Oyster-sauce is sometimes used, and much approved.

To roast Tripe.—Cut the tripe in square pieces; make a rich forcemeat, spread it over the pieces of tripe, and roll them up tightly; fasten them upon a spit, flour and baste them well, and serve them up with melted butter and slices of Seville orange or lemon.

To fry.—Dip it into batter of flour and eggs, and fry it of a good brown. Serve with onions fried.

To stew.—Simmer it in beef or veal gravy; thicken it with butter rolled in a very little flour, and add a spoonful of mushroom-ketchup. Or boil it tender in milk, and serve with white sauce.

Tripe and Tomata-Sauce.—Select some double tripe; boil

it until tender; let it cool; cut it into small pieces; dip them in egg and bread-crumbs; fry them a light brown; serve with tomata-sauce.

COW-HEELS.

96.—*Ox-feet, or Cow-heels*, are not highly esteemed, but they contain much nutriment, and may be dressed in the various ways already stated for tripe, with which they are commonly boiled. They are frequently eaten cold, with mustard and vinegar.

Soak them well; boil, and serve in a napkin, with thick melted butter, a large spoonful of vinegar, and a little mustard and salt. Or boil, and then stew them in a brown gravy. Or cut the heel in four parts, dip each in egg, flour, and fry them in butter. Or fry, and serve with onions fried and put round them: sauce as above.

The water in which they are boiled will make equally good jellies, either relishing or sweet, with that of calves' feet, if duly prepared; and at a far less expense. This jelly gives great additional richness likewise to soups and gravies.

To pot Ox-feet or Cow-heel.—Boil them in fresh water till the bones can be easily removed; cut them into small pieces. add a little of the liquor, just enough to moisten it, and mix with it a spoonful of vinegar, some pepper and salt, and a little pounded mace; put it into a mould and turn it out when cold. It is eaten with vinegar and mustard.

MARROW-BONES.

97.—If too long to serve undivided, saw them in two; cover the open ends with a lump of paste and a cloth floured and tied close; the paste must be removed before sent to table. Boil 1½ or 2 hours according to the size; put a ruffle of paper round each, and serve in a napkin, with very hot toast. The marrow is spread upon the toast, and seasoned with pepper and salt.

BŒUF A-LA-MODE.—E. R.

98.—The name of this dish is rather against it, suggesting ideas connected with London eating-houses; but it would be very erroneous to suppose that the old family receipts now given, bear any resemblance to the degenerate successors of those cooks who formerly established a reputation for this savoury compound.

Cut out the bone from a rump of beef; then stuff the orifice with rich forcemeat, made with veal and oysters, and the crumb of a roll steeped in milk. Half roast it, and before it is put into the stewpan insert in the top dried and pickled mushrooms, adding mushroom-powder in the orifices; then put in 2 quarts of gravy, made from the bones and trimmings, a large onion stuck with cloves, and 2 carrots cut in slices. When the beef has stewed till it is quite tender, strain and thicken the sauce; add to it a glass of wine, mushrooms and oysters, and sippets of fried paste; either the mushrooms or oysters may be omitted, if the pure flavour should be more desirable: warm a few pickles with the garnish, and send it up very hot.

Another.—Take a part of the rump of beef, or 2 of the ribs, boned and rolled, stick it with some whole allspice, whole pepper and cloves, and cover it well with vinegar. Let it remain in pickle for 10 days, and then put the whole into a stewpan with 2 or 3 bay-leaves; stew the beef for several hours until it is tender; then strain the gravy, and add the jelly from 2 calves' feet or an ox-tail. This receipt will only suit persons who are fond of acid flavour: it is best eaten cold.

The Bath Receipt.—Take 3 lbs. of the rump, or any part of the beef which will stew well; trim it nicely, and cut off all the fat. Chop all sorts of sweet herbs together very finely, with a little shalot and a good deal of spice, ½ a teaspoonful of cayenne pepper, one of white pepper, a saltspoonful of allspice, half the quantity of pounded cloves, and a blade of mace pounded. Put these into a saucer that has been rubbed with garlic, and cover them with vinegar. Cut fat bacon into long slips, dip it into the herbs and vinegar, and let the herbs be very thick upon the bacon; lard the beef regularly on both sides, if necessary, as it should be thoroughly flavoured. Rub the beef over with the remainder of the herbs and spice. Flour the meat, add a piece of butter, the size of a walnut, rolled in flour, and a pint of water. Bake the beef in an oven, strain the gravy, which will scarcely require either thickening or browning, and serve it up with pickles on the top. It is most excellent when cold, but should be served up hot at first. The gravy may be boiled to a glaze if necessary.

FILLETS OF BEEF.

99.—Cut the inside of a sirloin or rump in slices ½ an inch thick; trim them neatly; melt a little butter in a sauté or frying-pan; season the fillets; fry them lightly; serve with tomata-sauce, sorrel, anchovy butter, or gherkin-sauce.

FILLET OF BEEF BRAISED.

100.—Take the inside of a sirloin of beef, stuffed or plain, but rolled together so as to bring the fat into the centre. Put a small quantity of gravy into a stewpan, with a few slices of ham, and on this place the meat, covering it with chopped carrots, celery, button onions, and a pickled chili, together with a sliced gherkin, sweet herbs, salt, mace, and a little allspice, and let it simmer until tender: then brown it before the fire or with a salamander, skim and season the sauce, and send the meat, sauce, and vegetables up in the same dish.

BEEFSTEAK À LA FRANÇAISE

101.—Must be cut either from the sirloin or some other prime part of the beef, as *rump*-steaks are not known in France. Pour over it 2 large spoonfuls of the best Lucca oil, and let it remain all night: then put it and the oil into a frying-pan, with some finely-chopped parsley, pepper, and salt; fry it until the gravy dries up and it becomes rather brown. Pour the contents of the pan over the steak as sauce. The steaks are usually garnished with slices of fried potatoes. As butter is not known in the southern states of Europe, oil is there constantly used in lieu of it, and this Parisian practice is borrowed from those countries.

BEEF IN A MARINADE.

102.—Cut the inside of a sirloin in slices, put them into a marinade made as follows:—Take equal quantities of vinegar and water, slice some carrots and onions, add some salt and a few pepper-corns with a clove of garlic. Let all stew together till the goodness be extracted from the vegetables, then strain it, and let it stand till cold. Let the meat lie in this pickle for 24 hours before it is dressed; then let it stew gently in a little good gravy till quite tender. Add a wineglassful of port wine, a tablespoonful of mushroom-ketchup, a teaspoonful of shalot-vinegar, and some butter rolled in flour: place the meat neatly in the dish, and pour the sauce over it.

BEEF À LA POLONAISE.

103.—Take a few lbs. of the best beef, without bones, and, after having beaten it for some time with a rolling-pin, make in it deep incisions, but without cutting the meat through. Mince some onions, mix them with bread-crumbs, butter, pepper, and salt; fill the incisions with this forcemeat, and skewer up the meat. Put it with some butter into a stewpan, with a small quantity of water, and stew it upon a moderate fire. It should be served with brown sauce made from the gravy which is drawn from the meat.

À la Houssard.—Take any piece of fresh beef, prepared as near as possible in the same manner as the *Polonaise;* but instead of forcemeat, fill the incisions with pledgets of fat ham or bacon: season with pepper, salt, and onion; lay it in an iron stewpan that has a cover to fit quite close, and set it by the side of the fire without water. Take care it does not burn, but it must have a strong heat; in 2 or 3 hours it will be quite tender, and then serve with its own gravy.

BEEF OLIVES.—E. R.

104.—Cut some handsome steaks, flatten them with a roller, dredge them with a small quantity of white pepper and salt, have some forcemeat made with the fat and lean of veal mixed together, a small bit of lean ham or bacon, parsley, and sweet herbs, with a few bread-crumbs, all beaten in a mortar, and mixed with an egg; lay a little over each steak, and roll it up tightly, fastening with a skewer; dip them in the yolk of an egg, then in crumbs of bread, and fry them of a pale brown; dish them with brown sauce, in which put a glass of white wine, with some strong gravy, seasoned with cayenne.

A FRICANDEAU OF BEEF.

105.—Take a piece of lean beef; lard it with bacon very closely; put it into a stewpan with a pint of broth, a glass of white wine, a bundle of parsley, all sorts of sweet herbs, a clove of garlic, a shalot or two, 4 cloves, pepper and salt. When the meat is become tender, cover it close; strain and skim the gravy; set it on the fire, and let it boil till it is reduced to a glaze. Glaze the larded side with this, and serve the meat on sorrel-sauce.

BEEF RAGOUT.—E. R.

106.—Fry 2 lbs. of the leg-of-mutton piece until quite brown. Put it into a stewpan with 6 large onions, pepper it well from a spicebox of mixed spice: boil water in the frying-pan, add it to the meat, and let it stew for 4 hours: serve it up with pickled walnuts, gherkins, and capers, just warmed in the gravy.

FRICASSEE OF COLD ROAST BEEF.

107.—Cut *very thin slices* of underdone beef; chop a handful of parsley very small, put it with an onion into a stewpan, with a piece of butter and a spoonful of flour; let it fry; then add some strong broth; season with salt and pepper; and simmer very gently ¼ of an hour; then mix into it the yolk of 2 eggs, a glass of port wine, and a spoonful of vinegar; stir it quickly over the fire a minute or two; put in the beef, make it hot, but do not let it boil; rub the dish with shalot, and turn the fricassee into it.

BEEF À LA VINAIGRETTE.

108.—Cut a slice of underdone beef *three inches thick*, and a little fat; stew it in ½ pint of water, a glass of white (*not sweet*) wine, a bunch of sweet herbs, an onion, and a bay-leaf; season it with 3 cloves pounded and a little pepper; let it stew till the liquor is nearly wasted away, turning it once. Strain off the gravy, and mix it with a little vinegar for sauce. To be eaten cold.

TO MINCE BEEF.

109.—Mince the underdone part fine, with some of the fat; put into a small stewpan a small quantity of onion or shalot, a little water, pepper, and salt; boil it till the onion is quite soft; then put in a little gravy and the mince. A few minutes will dress it, but do not let it boil. Have a small hot dish with sippets of bread ready, and pour the mince into it. If a little acidity is liked, a tablespoonful of shalot vinegar may be used instead of the raw shalot.

Sanders.—Mince beef or mutton small, with onion, pepper, and salt; add a little gravy, put it into scallop-shells or saucers, making them three parts full, and fill them up with potatoes mashed with a little cream; put a bit of butter on the top, and brown them in an oven, or before the fire, or with a salamander

Cecils.—Mince any kind of meat, crumbs of bread, a good deal of onion, some anchovies, lemon-peel, salt, nutmeg, chopped parsley, pepper, and a bit of butter warm, and mix them over the fire for a few minutes; when cool enough, make it up into balls of the size and shape of a turkey's egg; dip them in egg, and sprinkle with fine crumbs, then fry them of a yellow brown; and serve with gravy as before directed for Beef Olives.

Minced Beef with Cucumbers.—Take a rump-steak undressed, and with a sharp knife shred it very fine. Put it into a stewpan with a little clarified butter and some salt; stir it over a quick fire for a few minutes, then add ½ pint of good beef gravy; let it boil gently till it becomes of a proper thickness. Cut 2 fine cucumbers in slices the thickness of a crown-piece, and put them with an onion sliced in a stewpan with some clarified butter, a little vinegar, and a lump of sugar; fry them of a fine brown colour; put them into a stewpan with some plain gravy; let it simmer gently till sufficiently done; then lay the mince in the dish, and pour the cucumbers over it; thicken the gravy with a little flour and butter: add the squeeze of a lemon just before serving.

Or:—Take 1 lb. of juicy beef, ¼ lb. of suet, and an onion; remove every bit of skin or gristle from the meat, and mince it with the onion very finely; add a little pepper and salt, flour the collops, melt a piece of butter in a stewpan, stir in the collops, adding a little gravy and a spoonful of ketchup or oyster-sauce: 10 minutes will be sufficient to dress a pound.

Or:—Take some lean beef, mince it very small, season it with pepper and salt, adding a very small quantity of vinegar; press it down in an earthen vessel: it will keep some days. When wanted, take out the necessary quantity, put it into a stewpan, with a chopped onion, a spoonful of any sauce, some beef gravy, and a piece of butter rolled in flour. Keep stirring it round until quite hot; make an edge of chopped vegetables or mashed potatoes, and put the beef in the middle, and then send it to table. This is the Scotch mode.

BEEF COLLOPS.—E. R.

110.—Cut the inside of a sirloin, or any other convenient piece, into circular shapes, the size and thickness of a half-crown, flour and fry them; sprinkle with pepper, salt, chopped

parsley, and shalot; make a little gravy in the pan: send to table with gherkin or tomata sauce.

Or:—Cut thin slices of beef from the rump, or any other tender part, and divide them into pieces 3 inches long; beat them with the blade of a knife, and flour them. Fry the collops in butter 2 minutes; then lay them into a small stewpan, and cover them with a pint of gravy; add a bit of butter rubbed in flour.

BEEF PALATES.

111.—Simmer the palates in water several hours, till they will peel; then throw them into cold water, which will make them thicken; leave them whole or cut them into slices, and stew them in a rich gravy till quite tender. Before you serve, season them with cayenne, salt, and ketchup. If the gravy was drawn clear, give it a boil with some butter and flour.

If to be served white, boil the palates in milk, and stew them in fricassee-sauce; adding cream, butter, flour, mushroom-powder, and a little pounded mace.

To broil Palates.—Put a piece of butter rolled in flour into a stewpan, with salt, pepper, 2 shalots, a clove, parsley, thyme, and a sprig of fennel, with as much milk or veal broth as will be necessary to simmer the palates until tender; take them out, dip them in yolk of egg and bread-crumbs, and broil them slowly. Serve them with acid sauce. But if served up with any white sauce, they will be found very delicate when merely seasoned with a little mace and grating of nutmeg.

Rolled Palates.—Boil 6 palates very gently until they will peel, then trim them; cut the trimmings into small shreds, and put them, with a little of the water in which they were boiled, a piece of butter rolled in flour, seasoning, and a glass of white wine, into a small stewpan, and let them stew gently till the gravy is very good. Brush the outside of the palates with yolk of egg, lay a forcemeat well seasoned over, roll up the palates very tightly, and tie them with a string; put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter and a cup of milk or cream, and let them braise gently for 2 hours. When ready, lay the ragoût of trimmings upon a dish, squeeze lemon-juice over it, lay the rolled palates on the top, and garnish with pickles, egg, and forcemeat-balls

To fry Palates.—Parboil them, split them in two, spread upon them some good forcemeat made of pounded meat, and roll them up like an olive; then dip them in batter made of the yolks of eggs, flour, a spoonful of oil, and a glass of white wine, which must be added a very little at a time: the batter should be a little thicker than very thick cream: fry them of a good colour.

Or:—Cut the palates the size of a crown-piece; after they have been boiled soak them for an hour in lemon-juice or vinegar-pickle; dip them in the batter, and fry them.

Or:—Skewer them at a little distance from each other after having dipped them in yolk of egg and bread-crumbs, and brown them before the fire in the small toasting machine for grillades.

Palais de Bœuf, en Sauce blanche.—Clean and stew the palates till they can be skinned; then, while hot, throw them into cold water for an hour: simmer them very slowly in the following sauce till quite tender. Put into a stewpan 4 oz. of lean veal, the same of lean bacon, 2 oz. of fat bacon, the same of butter, the thin rind of half a lemon, and, the white peel being removed, the remainder sliced, 2 bay-leaves, 1 clove, 1 onion, 1 carrot sliced thin, with as much water as will just cover them; keep the pan closely stopped, and simmer till the gravy be much reduced, stirring it often; add some good broth, salt, and white pepper; skim it, and dress the palates therein.

Just before serving mix in the yolk of a new-laid egg over the fire, but the sauce must not boil.

À la Mariette.—Boil 3 palates in water for an hour, peel them and cut them in two, lengthways; put a slice of pickled pork between each, tie them together, put them into a stewpan with broth or milk and water, and a piece of butter rolled in flour, salt, whole pepper, a faggot of sweet herbs, and a clove; stew them for some time, then skim and strain the gravy, thicken it, and serve them up very white.

BEEF KIDNEY.—E. R.

112.—After taking off the skin and fat, cut the kidney into slices, season and brown it in the frying-pan; then put it into water boiled in the pan, which must be floured, and let it stew gently for some time. It will be very rich and tender, but

cannot be considered a delicacy, and should be well peppered, as well as eaten with mustard and garlic, or shalot vinegar.

To mince a raw Beef Kidney.—Chop some parsley and a little shalot, mix it with the meat, seasoning it with pepper and salt, dredge a little flour over it, and put it into a stewpan with some butter; let it stew until tender, then add a teacupful of rich gravy and a glass of wine. Or, *after it has been dressed,* with a small quantity of bacon or other fat, chop a little thyme with a bunch of parsley, pepper, and salt; mix it all together, with a little thin melted butter; lay it upon toast, strew bread-crumbs over the top, and brown them in a Dutch oven.

To make Rissoles of Kidney.—Cut the cold kidney into small dice, with a third part of bacon, and 1 or 2 hard-boiled eggs, according to the quantity, also cut into dice: season it well, bind it together with yolk of egg beaten up in a little melted butter, dip them in butter, or roll them in bread-crumbs, and fry them.

CHAPTER IX.

MUTTON.

THE most approved joints of mutton are the haunch and the saddle. The saddle is generally looked upon as preferable, though the haunch is the most substantial.

HAUNCH OF MUTTON ROASTED.

113.—It will require to be kept for some time, and must therefore be well washed with vinegar, wiped every day, and, if necessary, rubbed with pounded pepper and ginger. Stick some cloves in the knuckle, and, 24 hours before it is put upon the spit, having thoroughly dried and wiped it clean, lay it in a pan, and pour as much port wine over it as will serve to soak it, turning it frequently, so that every part shall equally imbibe the wine.

Cut off the knuckle rather close to the joint of the leg; nick the cramp-bone, and that will allow the cushion or thick part of the leg to draw up and be more plump; trim off the thick skin at the flank and round off the corner of the fat, so as to

make the joint appear neat. Cover the fat with oiled paper, which should be taken off ¼ hour before you think it will be done; then dredge the meat very lightly with flour, and sprinkle it freely with salt; serve it up with currant jelly, and a sauce of port wine, spice, and gravy; a piece of fringed paper being tied neatly round the shank-bone. To roast a haunch of 14 or 16 lbs. will take from 3 to 3½ hours; or even a little more if the weather be very cold, or if required to be "very well done."

To make it taste like Venison.—Let the haunch hang nearly the usual time; then take the skin carefully off, and rub the meat with olive-oil, then put it into a pan with a quantity of whole pepper, 4 cloves of garlic, a bundle of sweet herbs, consisting of parsley, thyme, sweet marjoram, and 2 bay-leaves. Pour upon the meat a pint of vinegar and 3 or 4 tablespoonfuls of olive-oil. Cover the upper surface of the meat with slices of raw onion, and turn it every day, always taking care to put the slices of onion on the top surface. At the expiration of 4 days, take the meat out, wipe it with a napkin, and hang it up in a cool place till the next day, when it is fit for roasting.

A more simple method is to let it hang until it is tender, wiping it every day. A clove or two of garlic, if put into the knuckle when the haunch is hung up, will give it a much higher flavour.

SADDLE OF MUTTON E.R.

114.—Is formed of the 2 loins, and is also called "the chine." This joint should be tender, but requires to hang only 2 or 3 days. Rub the part close round the tail with salt, after first cutting out the kernel. Wipe it, as well as all other meats, daily, but do not take them into a warm kitchen to do it. Take out the fat from the inside, and also the kidneys: some cooks split the tail, and skewer the pieces back in a ring on either side. It should be roasted in a cradle-spit: when nearly done, sprinkle the mutton with salt, dredge it with flour, and send it up finely frothed. Stewed lentils or haricot beans are frequently served round this joint.

If the saddle or haunch be sponged a few times with port wine, and then hung up in the air to dry, it will be found a great improvement.

The saddle will take 2 or 2½ hours, according to the size

SADDLE OF MUTTON À LA PORTUGAISE.

115.—Take 2 quarts of port-wine bottoms or lees, a pint of vinegar, and a pint of stock; shred 6 or 8 shalots, 3 onions, 2 carrots, and 6 turnips, a spoonful of allspice, a dozen cloves, and as many bay-leaves. Make this boiling hot, and pour it over a saddle of mutton, having first cut off the tail close, trimmed off the superfluous fat from the top, and also the flaps. Turn it every morning and evening for 4 or 5 days. Spit it and cover it with a buttered paper, and roast for 2 or 3 hours, according to its size. It will require longer than usual to roast, and will be quite black, but the flavour will be delicious. When nearly done, remove the paper. Strain and boil a little of the liquor for sauce, adding some gravy and currant jelly to it.

SHOULDER OF MUTTON—E. R.

116.—May be dressed in various ways, but the most usual is to roast it nicely, and send it up with onion sauce.

It is an unsightly joint; but the appearance may be improved by cutting off the knuckle, when it may be called a shield; it has more different sorts of meat in the various cuts than the leg.

The bone may also be taken out, and the mutton stuffed; it is very good baked, and is frequently served upon a Yorkshire pudding.

Salted and boiled.—Bone it; if large, take 4 oz. of common salt, the same quantity of coarse sugar, mixed with a dessert-spoonful of pounded cloves, half that quantity of pepper, a little pounded mace and ginger; rub them well into the mutton, turning it every day for a week; then roll it up tight, and boil it gently for 3 or 4 hours in a quart of water, with a carrot, turnip, onion, and a bunch of sweet herbs. Serve it with some of its own gravy, thickened and highly flavoured, or with any piquant sauce; or smothered with onions. Members of the Yacht Club, or captains of ships, are recommended, when they have fresh mutton, to tow it overboard for some hours, and then lay it up in the shrouds. It will then be coated with briny particles, which will effectually keep in all the juices.

ROLLED MUTTON.

117.—Bone a shoulder of mutton, taking care not to cut the upper skin; take out all the meat and mince it small, add

black pepper, salt, parsley, lemon-thyme, green onions, finely chopped lemon-peel, and a little nutmeg; mix these well together, with 1 egg well beaten: put all back into the skin and roll it up tight. Bake it 2½ hours. Make a gravy of the bones and trimmings, season it with pepper and salt, 1 onion, 1 spoonful of soy, 1 of shalot vinegar, and a glass of port wine. Pour the gravy over the meat, and garnish with forcemeat-balls.

BREAST OF MUTTON.

118.—The brisket changes first in the breast: and if it is to be kept, it is best to rub it with a little salt, should the weather be hot.

Cut off the superfluous fat, joint it well, and roast, and serve it with stewed cucumbers; or to eat cold, sprinkle it well with chopped parsley while roasting.

Or:—Bone it, take off a good deal of the fat, and cover it with crumbs of bread, herbs, and seasoning; then roll and boil till tender: serve with tomata-sauce or sorrel.

Or:—Stew it with all the usual kinds of vegetables and a little curry powder.

Or:—Cut off the fat, and half boil it; take out the bones, and beat the breast flat; season it with pepper and salt; brush it over with the yolk of an egg, and strew over it minced parsley and green onions, mixed with crumbs of bread; baste it well with fresh butter, and broil it in a Dutch oven. Serve with stewed cucumber or sauce Robert.

LEG OF MUTTON ROASTED.—E. R.

119.—A leg of mutton intended for roasting should be kept longer than for boiling; it should be carefully attended to during the time it is hung up, constantly wiped to prevent any mustiness gathering on the top and below the flap, and in hot weather lightly dusted with flour or pepper to keep off the flies. The kernel in the fat on the thick part of the leg should be taken out by the butcher, for it taints first there; and the bloody part of the neck should also be cut off when first brought in.

Remove the thick skin very carefully; trim off the piece of flank that adheres to the fat, and flatten the fat with a cutlet-beater or chopper; cut off the knuckle, and nick the cramp-bone, to allow it to become more plump, as in the haunch. Put a little salt and water into the dripping-pan to baste the

meat at first; but then use only its own gravy. Serve with jelly. If the weather should be cold, hang the mutton for 5 weeks. Should the weather not admit of its hanging so long, put it into a pan, and cover it with coarse brown sugar, turning it every day; and when to be roasted, remove the skin, and wrap it up in oiled paper. This process will cause it to be very tender and juicy.

A leg of mutton is usually roasted whole, but can be divided advantageously for a small family. Cut the knuckle into a good-sized joint, and boil it until tender; but put a coarse paste over the lower part of the thick end to keep in the gravy, and roast it: or if the skin be raised gently from the outside of the leg, to about 6 or 7 inches wide, 2 or 3 good slices may be cut off for steaks, and the skin then fastened down with skewers.

LEG OF MUTTON BOILED.

120.—To prepare a leg of mutton for boiling, trim it as for roasting; soak it for a couple of hours in cold water; then put only water enough to cover it, and let it boil gently for 3 hours, or according to its weight. Some cooks boil it in a cloth; but if the water be afterwards wanted for soup, that should not be done; some salt and an onion put into the water is far better. When nearly ready, take it from the fire, and, keeping the pot well covered, let it remain in the water for 10 or 15 minutes.

The English taste being in favour of meat in which the gravy has been retained, this joint is esteemed to be in perfection when a little underdone. It is sent to table with caper-sauce and mashed turnips.

To stuff a Leg of Mutton.—Take a leg of mutton, cut off all the fat, take the bone carefully out and preserve the skin whole; take out the meat and mince it fine; mince with it about 1 lb. of fat bacon and some parsley; season the whole well with pepper and salt, and a small quantity of shalot or chives chopped fine; then put the meat into the skin and sew it up on the under side: put it into a stewpan with a little gravy made from the bones, 2 or 3 slices of veal, some sliced carrots and onions, a bunch of parsley, and a few slices of fat bacon; let it stew for 3 or 4 hours, and drain the liquor through a fine sieve; when reduced to a glaze, glaze the mutton with it and serve in stewed French beans.

To dress a Leg of Mutton with Oysters.—Parboil some well-fed oysters, take off the beards and horny parts; put to them some parsley, minced onion, and sweet herbs, boiled and chopped fine, and the yolks of 2 or 3 hard-boiled eggs. Mix all together, and cut 5 or 6 holes in the fleshy part of a leg of mutton, and put in the mixture: and dress it in either of the following ways:—Tie it up in a cloth and *let it boil* gently 2½ or 3 hours, according to the size.

Or:—Braise it, and serve with a pungent brown sauce.

NECK OF MUTTON

121.—Is particularly useful, as many dishes may be made of it. The best end of the neck may be boiled for 1½ hour, and served with turnips; or *roasted;* dressed in *steaks;* in *pies; à la Turc;* or *en haricôt.*

The *scrag* may be stewed, with a small quantity of water, some small onions, a few peppercorns, and a little rice, and served together.

When a neck is to be boiled, to look particularly nice, saw down the chine-bone, strip the ribs halfway down, take out the end bones, and turn the flap under. The skin should not be taken off till boiled, and then the fat will remain white. The neck is very commonly divided, the "scrag" being boiled for broth, and the remaining part either roasted or cut into chops: the scrag will require rather more stewing than the other part to make it tender. If slightly salted for 2 or 3 days, the fat will be so much improved as to become firm, and appear clarified.

Or:—Boil the neck very gently until it is nearly done enough; then, ½ an hour or 20 minutes before serving, cover it thickly with bread-crumbs and sweet herbs chopped, with a little drawn butter or the yolk of an egg, and put it into a Dutch oven before the fire. By this process the meat will taste much better than if merely roasted or boiled. This is a very good way of dressing the neck and breast of mutton, as the liquor they have been boiled in will make very good pea-soup.

LOIN OF MUTTON ROASTED.

122.—Take off the skin and some of the fat; joint it, and skewer it from the flap into the fillet; then put the spit through the chump, and the skewer at the thin end will secure the joint in its place; roast for 1½ hour.

For a small family the loin should be divided, and the chump end, if boiled, will make fine broth; and the ribs may be either plainly roasted, or dressed as above. The flesh is richer than that of the neck, and many prefer the latter as being more delicate; chops, or *Côtelets de Mouton*, are in Paris always taken from the neck.

To stew a Loin of Mutton.—Bone a loin of well-hung mutton; take off the skin, and remove the fat from the inside; put it into a stewpan, with broth enough to cover it, and let it stew gently till it becomes of a good brown colour; add a glass of port wine, a large spoonful of mushroom ketchup, and some vegetables cut in shapes, or stewed haricot beans.

MUTTON-CHOPS

123.—Should be taken from the loin, from ½ to ¾ of an inch thick. They should not be put on the gridiron until everything else is ready to be served; have a clear cinder fire to broil them: if the fat falling from them should cause a blaze, remove the gridiron for a moment, and strew a handful of salt over the fire. They should be kept continually turned; the greater part of the chine-bones should be chopped off; cut off a good deal of the fat, but do not pepper or flour the chops; and serve them one at a time, immediately they are done.

HARICÔT OF MUTTON.—E. R.

124.—Cut a neck or loin of mutton into thin chops; flour and fry them brown in a small quantity of butter; drain them on a sieve, then put them into a stewpan, and cover them with gravy; add 1 carrot, 2 leeks, a faggot of parsley and thyme, 2 or 3 blades of mace, some allspice, 1 onion, and 2 turnips; stew them until the meat is tender; then take out the chops, strain the gravy, and skim off all the fat; put a little butter mixed with flour into the stewpan, stir it until melted and made quite smooth, adding the gravy by degrees, stirring all the time; then put in the chops, with some carrots and turnips ready blanched and cut into pretty shapes, with a dozen silver onions whole, and also half-boiled; season slightly with pepper and salt, a very little soy, and a teaspoonful of Tarragon vinegar; stew the whole gently for ½ of an hour, and serve quite hot.

Another.—Cut from the neck 8 or 10 cutlets, leaving the bones short, and taking off some of the fat: fry them in 2 oz.

of butter till of a light brown; add a tablespoonful of flour, mix it well, and put in a quart of water; cut 2 dozen little balls of turnip with a round scoop, and as many pieces of carrot and the same number of small onions, with a little parsley and a couple of bay-leaves. Put ¼ oz. of pounded sugar into a stewpan; when melted, add 2 oz. of butter and the vegetables, which keep tossing over the fire till covered with a kind of glaze; put them into the stewpan with the cutlets, let them simmer till the vegetables are done, skim well, place the cutlets in a crown on the dish, put the vegetables in the centre, and pour the gravy over them.

A SCOTCH HAGGIS.—E. R.

125.—Take the stomach of a sheep; wash it with cold water until perfectly clean; then turn it inside out, scald it, scrape it with a knife quickly, and then put it into cold salt and water till wanted. Take the liver, lights, and heart, and parboil them; grate the liver, and mince the other parts quite fine; mince also ½ lb. of suet, 3 or 4 onions, toast ½ lb. of round oatmeal-cakes before the fire, and pound them into powder, which is to be thickly sprinkled over the mince; mix all well together; season with pepper and salt; then fill the bag, and before sewing it up put in a large teacupful of any kind of strong broth or gravy. Put the bag, neatly sewed up, in a pan with enough of boiling water to cover it, and a small plate under it; prick it over with a needle to prevent its bursting, and let it boil 4 or 5 hours, keeping it constantly covered with boiling water.

The English mode is—To mince the heart, the tongue, the kidneys, and a part of the liver of the sheep, with a third of its weight in fat bacon, 2 anchovies chopped small, and the crumb of a penny roll grated, a saltspoonful of grated lemon-peel, pepper, salt, 2 eggs beaten, and a glass of wine; mix all well together; butter a mould, put in the mixture, and let it boil for 2 hours: or it may be boiled in a veal caul.

TO STEW MUTTON.

126.—Cut some slices rather thick out of any part of mutton; put them into a stewpan with some pepper and salt, an onion or two, a sliced carrot, and a little shalot; cover the steaks with broth, and let them stew from 20 minutes to ½ an hour, but not longer, or they will become hard; cover the stewpan

close, and when the steaks are about half-done turn them. Before serving, add a little butter rolled in flour, and a spoonful or two of mushroom-ketchup.

AN IRISH STEW.

127.—Cut 6 rather thick chops from the loin; when the square ends of the bones are cut off, these will probably weigh 2 lbs.; lay them in an iron pot, and put 4 lbs. of sliced potatoes, placed in layers, with the chops, and half a dozen small onions, with about a quart of water; cover the pan closely, and let them stew on a moderate fire for 2 hours, or until the potatoes have become nearly a mash, and absorbed all the water and gravy of the meat; the chops will then be found very tender, and the potatoes rich with the fat. The stew should be eaten hot, but without any kind of sauce.

TO HASH MUTTON.

128.—Cut very thin slices from any joint of mutton that has been *roasted*. Fry some onions in a little butter; add 2 large spoonfuls of good gravy, and let them stew for about 10 minutes; then put in the meat, with a spoonful of walnut-ketchup, a little browning, and lemon-pickle. Let it boil for 3 or 4 minutes; season it with salt and cayenne pepper, and serve it quite hot, without thickening the gravy. Garnish with red cabbage.

If the meat has been *boiled*, cut the slices rather thick, and use broth sufficient to make rather more gravy than for the roast; take mushroom instead of walnut ketchup; season with salt, white pepper, mace, and chopped parsley; add a few capers or a minced gherkin, and serve with sippets of bread fried in butter.

A little wine may be employed so as only to impart a slight flavour: port for the roast, and white wine for the boiled.

LEG OF MUTTON BRAISED.—E. R.

129.—Take a very small leg of mutton, cut off the knuckle, and trim it nicely; half roast it; then put it into a stewpan with the trimmings, the knuckle-bone broken, a few slices of fat bacon or 2 oz. of butter, an onion stuck with cloves, and a bundle of sweet herbs. Shake the stewpan over the fire until there is gravy enough from the meat and the trimmings to stew the mutton, and take care to turn it in the braise. When

very tender, take it up, remove the fat from the gravy, strain it, and boil it quickly until it is reduced to a glaze: pour it over the mutton, and serve it up on a purée of vegetables.

MUTTON KEBOBBED.

130.—Cut a loin of mutton into steaks; take off the fat and skin; mix a small nutmeg grated with a little salt and pepper, crumbs, and herbs; dip the steaks into the yolks of 3 eggs, and sprinkle the above mixture all over them; then place the steaks together as they were before they were cut asunder, tie them, and fasten them on a small spit; roast them at a quick fire; set a dish under, and baste them with a good piece of butter and the liquor that comes from the meat, but throw some more of the seasoning over. When done enough, take it up, and lay it in a dish; have ½ pint of good gravy ready besides that in the dish, and put into it 2 spoonfuls of ketchup, and rub down a teaspoonful of flour with it; give this a boil, and pour it over the mutton, but first skim off the fat. Mind to keep the meat hot, till the gravy is quite ready.

EN HOCHEPOT.

131.—Cut a neck or loin of mutton into chops, and pare off the fat; put them into a jar with a lettuce cut into quarters, 2 or 3 turnips and carrots, 2 cucumbers quartered, 4 or 5 onions, and pepper and salt; cover the jar closely, and plunge it into a kettle of boiling water; let it boil 4 hours, keep the kettle full, but take care that the water does not come over the top of the jar. Serve with green peas or any other vegetables in the dish.

MUTTON AU D'ALMOYSE.

132.—Take 1 lb. of the tender part of a loin of mutton, chop the lean and the fat together very small. Boil 2 oz. of rice very tender, mix it with the meat while warm, then season the whole with the juice of half an onion, a small quantity of pepper and salt, and the yolk and white of an egg; make the mixture into balls. Take sufficient quantity of vine-leaves, boil them till they are quite tender, and wrap up the balls in them. Put the balls into a small quantity of mutton-broth, stew them 1½ hour over a slow fire, then take them out of the stewpan, and thicken the gravy with the yolk of an egg and a little cream; season with pepper and salt,

squeeze the juice of a lemon over the balls, and serve them up with the sauce over them, which will be white.

Mutton Pilau.—Take ½ lb. of the neck of mutton; boil it well; boil 2 cups of rice, the same as for curry. Cut the boiled mutton into small pieces, and fry it in butter; then add it and the rice with the butter, a few cloves, a little cinnamon, and some cardamoms; let the whole simmer for ½ an hour. In dishing it, put a little rice at the bottom of the dish, the meat in the centre; cover it over with the remainder of the rice, and scatter the spice on the top.

A CAMP DISH.

133.—Take any joint of mutton, put it into a pot with a good many onions cut small, and as many vegetables as can be obtained to add to it; 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar, 5 of port wine; season it with black and red pepper; add a spoonful of flour, and, if at hand, 4 dessertspoonfuls of Harvey's sauce and essence of anchovies. Cover the meat with water, and let it stew 1½ hour; it should be stirred frequently to prevent it from burning, as there should be only water sufficient to cook it. Should there be a steam-apparatus, do not add the water. This is an excellent dish in camp, and it also suits a family where there are many persons to be fed from one joint. A fowl may be added to or substituted for the mutton.

CHINA CHILOE.

134.—Mince a pint basin of undressed neck of mutton, or leg, and some of the fat; add 2 onions, 1 lettuce, 1 pint of green peas, 1 teaspoonful of salt, 1 teaspoonful of pepper, 4 tablespoonfuls of water, and 2 or 3 oz. of clarified butter; closely cover the stewpan; simmer 2 hours, and serve in the middle of a dish of boiled dry rice. If cayenne is approved, add a little. This cannot be done too slowly.

MINCED MUTTON.—E. R.

135.—Mince dressed meat very finely, season it, make a very good gravy, warm the meat up in it, and serve with fried bread round the dish, or with poached eggs.

Or:—Mince cold leg of mutton freed from the skin and fat, warm it with stewed cucumbers, taking care that it does not burn after the meat is put in.

Au Gratin, or as Scallops.—Mince dressed mutton with a

very little fat, season lightly with pepper and salt, and put into scallop-shells about half full. Then put potatoes mashed with a little milk, and a very small bit of butter; smooth with a spoon, and brown in a Dutch oven.

As Rissoles.—Enclose the minced meat in a paste or browning of egg and crumbs of bread, but season it as if for forcemeat.

MUTTON CUTLETS.—E. R.

136.—Cut the best end of a neck of mutton into cutlets ½ an inch thick, and chop each bone short; flatten and trim them, scraping the end of the bone quite clean; brush them with egg, and cover them with crumbs, herbs, and seasoning; and serve them either with tomata or any other piquant sauce.

Hindostanee fashion.—Cut the chops from the neck, pare away all the fat, and scrape the bone; then have some very fine mashed potatoes; wrap the cutlets in it; brush them over with yolk of egg, and fry them. They may also be fried in the same manner, dipped in batter.

With Potato Purée.—The cutlets should be dipped in clarified butter, then in crumbs, afterwards in yolk of egg, and again in crumbs; flatten them with a knife, and fry in hot fat as you would fish. The potatoes are to be boiled, rubbed through a hair-sieve, and worked up fine and light with a little butter and boiling cream; season with pepper, salt, and an atom of nutmeg; dish the cutlets round this purée, which must be softer than mashed potatoes. This is an excellent dish for luncheon.

Mutton Cutlets.

Côtelettes de Mouton en Ragoût.—Take off all the fat from the cutlets, dredge the meat with flour, and put them into a stewpan with the fat melted, a bundle of sweet herbs, and 2 shalots minced; let them brown, then strain the gravy, add

a glass of wine, and 1 of Reading sauce; thicken, if necessary, with a little roux, and let the whole stew until very tender.

Côtelettes de Mouton à la Polonaise.—Remove all the fat, put the meat into a covered stewpan, with a carrot and a turnip sliced, 2 onions, a bundle of sweet herbs, a little pepper and salt, and enough broth to moisten the whole; let it stew very gently until the meat is perfectly done, then take it out, strain the gravy, put it over a brisk fire, and reduce it to a glaze; then cover the cutlets with the glaze, and serve them up with tomata-sauce, or a vegetable purée of any kind.

Côtelettes à la Maintenon.—Cut and trim cutlets from a neck or loin of mutton; chop very finely a quantity of parsley, a little thyme, and a shalot; fry the chops a little with the herbs; then allow them to cool; add some fresh parsley chopped and a few crumbs of bread, and seasoning; spread this over the cutlets with a knife, wrap them in buttered paper, and broil them over a slow fire. Serve a sauce piquant in a boat.

Or:—Cut them handsomely from the loin or back end of the neck; half fry them, and then cover them with herbs, crumbs of bread, and seasoning; lay this on very thickly and put them into a stewpan with a little gravy; stew until tender, then wrap them in writing-paper, and finish them on the gridiron.

Côtelettes aux Haricôts verts.—Having dressed French beans as usual, drain the water from them, and simmer them with pepper and salt in a good piece of butter. A few minutes before serving add the beaten yolk of an egg, and shake the pan over the fire; but they must not boil. In the mean time have ready 3 mutton-cutlets, neatly trimmed, seasoned with pepper, salt, and a few crumbs, and nicely fried; and serve them on the French beans.

Scrags of Mutton à la Sainte Ménéhould.—Order the narrow part of a neck of small mutton to be cut off before the sheep be divided; which leaves the two scrags united. Soak in warm water, then hang it 2 days; lay it in a stewpot, with slices of fat bacon over and under, 2 lbs. of scrag of veal, 3 large carrots, 3 onions, a large bunch of sweet herbs, 2 bay-leaves, and a tablespoonful of white peppercorns; cover the whole with beef-broth, and simmer 4 hours. Drain the gravy from the meat, which cover on all sides with crumbs of bread mixed with pepper and salt, and brown it with a salamander

Strain and boil the gravy quickly. Serve with endive, tomata-sauce, or stewed spinach in the dish.

MUTTON KIDNEYS.—E. R.

137.—Split, pepper, and broil the cut side first, which will make a cup for the gravy when the outer part is turned to the fire. Chop some parsley very fine, mix it well with a little fresh butter, the juice of a lemon, pepper and salt, and put a little on each. A sheep's heart may be split open, and broiled in the same way.

With a very sharp knife cut mutton kidneys in the thinnest possible slices; flour, and fry quickly till they are quite crisp. While frying, add pepper and salt. Serve them in a good gravy, to which a bit of garlic has given a very slight flavour.

Rognons, au Vin de Champagne.—Slice or mince them, and fry them with a little chopped parsley and shalot until they become of a light brown, seasoning them with pepper and salt; then dust them with flour, moisten them with a little strong gravy and a glass of Champagne, and let them stew for an instant.

SHEEP'S TAILS AND KIDNEYS.—E. R.

138.—Cut the tails, boil them for 15 minutes, then put them into a stewpan with ½ pint of gravy, an onion stuck with cloves, a little salt, and cayenne pepper. Stew till tender, strain the gravy, thicken it with flour and butter, and add the juice of ½ a lemon. Boil until the whole is very smooth, broil half a dozen kidneys, and place them in the middle of a dish with the tails and sauce round.

These are the most tasty modes, but kidneys, when meant for breakfast, are usually broiled upon the gridiron, without parsley or lemon; being only split open, well peppered, and a bit of butter put upon them when done. They must be sent to table the instant they are done, for if not quite hot they are not worth eating.

MUTTON RUMPS AND KIDNEYS.

139.—Stew 6 rumps in some good mutton-gravy ½ an hour; then take them up, and let them stand to cool. Clear the gravy from the fat; and put into it 4 oz. of boiled rice, an onion stuck with cloves, and a blade of mace; boil them till the rice is thick. Wash the rumps with yolks of eggs well beaten; and strew over them crumbs of bread, a little pepper

and salt, chopped parsley and thyme, and grated lemon-peel. Fry in butter of a fine brown, pour out the fat, and warm the rice in the pan. While the rumps are stewing lard the kidneys, and put them to roast in a Dutch oven. Lay the rice on the dish; the rumps put round, the narrow ends towards the middle, and the kidneys between. Garnish with hard eggs cut in half, the white being left on; or with different coloured pickles.

SHEEP'S HEADS, HEARTS, TAILS, AND TONGUES.—E. R.

140.—A great variety of excellent dishes may be made from a *sheep's head*, which in India, where veal is not so easily procurable, answers all the purposes for mock turtle, rolled head, rich hash, or ragoût: the bones make excellent jelly, either savoury or sweet. Parboil the head; cut the meat from the bone; stew the former in a little of the liquor until quite tender; send it to table with a glass of wine in the gravy, forcemeat-balls and brain-cakes for garnish; or roll up the pieces seasoned in the inside with a thick covering of chopped herbs well seasoned; brush the outside with yolk of egg; dredge it with bread-crumbs; fry it; and send to table with a rich gravy made of the bones, and pickles warmed up in it.

Take a *sheep's heart* and stuff it throughout, using a considerable quantity of chopped bacon in the stuffing; half boil it, and when cooled a little rub it over with pepper and salt, and wrap it in paste in the shape of a cone. Rub the paste over with the yoke of an egg, and strew vermicelli loosely over it. Set it with the broad end downwards and bake it in the oven. When baked, send it to table with gravy sauce.

Sheep's Tails and Tongues.—Take 3 tails and 3 tongues, cut the tails in half and split the tongues. Stew them gently for 3 hours in as much water as will cover them, adding 3 spoonfuls of vinegar, 3 onions, a teaspoonful of mixed spice, and 1 of salt: these ingredients to be put in after the pot has been skimmed. When the tails, &c., are very tender, take them out, score them, dip them in drawn butter, roll them in grated bread-crumbs, and let them lie for a few minutes, then put on more butter with a knife, and additional bread-crumbs, which latter should be slightly seasoned; brown them before the fire. Strain the gravy, squeeze lemon-juice over the tongues and tails, and serve them in the gravy

SHEEP'S TROTTERS.—E. R.

141.—Boil the trotters, or rather stew them gently, for several hours, until the bones will come out. The liquor they are boiled in will make excellent stock or jelly. Take out the bones without injury to the skin, stuff them with a fine forcemeat; stew them for ½ an hour in some of the stock, which must be well flavoured with onion, seasoning, and a little sauce; take out the trotters, strain the sauce, reduce it to a glaze, and brush it over the feet. Serve with any stewed vegetable.

Or:—Prepare them in the same way, and dip them in a batter and fry them. The paste, or batter, for frying, is best made thus: mix 4 spoonfuls of flour with 1 of olive-oil, and a sufficient quantity of beer to make it of the proper thickness; then add the whites of 2 eggs well beaten and a little salt. Serve with tomata-sauce.

Or:—Simply boil them, and eat them cold with oil and vinegar.

CHAPTER X.

LAMB.

LAMB is of two qualities—"house-lamb" and "grass-lamb;" the former coming into season, as a great delicacy, just before Christmas, and the latter not until Easter. Both are, however dressed in the same manner—chiefly plain, boiled and roasted, only that house-lamb, being the greater nicety, is more frequently boiled, more particularly the leg, and accompanied with white sauce. Though fat, yet, if well chosen, the leg will not weigh more than about 3 or 3½ lbs.

BOILED LEG OF LAMB

142.—Should look as white as possible. Choose a ewe leg, as there is more fat on it; saw off the knuckle, trim off the flap and the thick skin on the back of it, soak it in warm water for 3 hours, then boil it gently (time according to size); pour a little white sauce over it. The loin may be fried in steaks and served round, garnished with dried or fried parsley: spinach or sea-kale to be eaten with it.

Or it may be served with parsley and butter, or with oyster-

sauce. It will not take more than about 1 hour, if the joint be taken from the house-lamb; but grass-lamb will require ½ an hour longer.

QUARTERS OF LAMB ROASTED.

143.—*Fore Quarter.*—Cut off the scrag 1 joint from the shoulder; saw off the chine-bone, and also the bone of the breast, and joint it thoroughly; crack the ribs in the middle; cut off the thick skin which covers the lower part of the breast, and break the bone of the shoulder to allow of the knuckle twisting round, and secure it in its place with a skewer from beneath the breast right up the knuckle. Put 2 large skewers at the thin end; pass the spit between the skewers and the ribs, through the thick part at the shoulder; paper it, having a double thickness over the thin end. When the quarter is roasted whole, the shoulder should be raised either at table or when dished.

The *hind quarter* is sometimes roasted, and served with mint-sauce. It may also be larded, covered with oiled paper, and when more than half done the paper to be withdrawn, the meat basted with oil or yolk of egg, and slightly covered with crumbs of bread; then put closer to the fire to give it a fine brown; when served, it is sprinkled with the juice of a lemon.

The quarter, of 8 to 10 lbs. weight, will take 2¼ to 2½ hours in dressing, as it ought to be always well done. The fore quarter will require from ¾ to 1 hour less.

BONED QUARTER OF LAMB.

144.—Take off the shoulder and bone it; stuff it with fine forcemeat, and skewer it in a handsome shape. Braise it with 2 oz. of butter, add a teacupful of water, stirring the braise until the gravy is drawn. Then cut the brisket into pieces, and stew them in white gravy; thicken it with cream and eggs so that it shall be very white; cut the long bones into chops and fry them; thicken the gravy of the braise, add haricots, minced truffles, or anything else of vegetable in season. Place the shoulder in the centre of a dish with its own sauce, lay the brisket covered with white sauce round it, and place the fried chops at the edge.

Lamb à l'Espagnole.—An entire lamb is frequently roasted in the Peninsula, without any other preparation than merely skinning it, taking out the fry, and cutting off the feet. It

is then, however, extremely young—not more than perhaps 6 weeks or 2 months old; the bones eat like gristle, and the meat is singularly delicate. It is sometimes, but only rarely, stuffed with bread and sweet herbs, and served with bread-sauce; but more frequently eaten with lemon-juice.

Au Pascal.—May be a little older, and is also roasted whole, but boned from the neck to the shoulders, and the legs fixed into the body, which is then covered with slices of bacon, kept on with small skewers, or tied with twine; all, however, being removed when the meat is nearly done. Both should be placed in a cradle-spit, and will take about 2 hours in roasting.

TO STEW LAMB.

145.—*A la Périgord.*—Put it into a stewpan with a little oil, parsley, chives, and mushrooms, or half a dozen black truffles, either whole or sliced, together with some trenches of bacon. Let it stew gently in any kind of broth, and when thoroughly done take it out, strain the gravy, and serve the joint along with the truffles or mushrooms only. To be well done it will require 4 hours in stewing.

Breast of Lamb.—Cut off the thin ends, half boil, then strew with crumbs of bread, pepper, and salt; and serve in a dish of stewed mushrooms.

Cut *a Loin of Lamb* into steaks, pare off the skin and part of the fat, fry it in butter a pale brown, pour away the fat, and put in boiling water enough to cover the meat, a little pepper and salt, a little nutmeg, ½ pint of green peas, and a coss-lettuce cut lengthways; cover it down, and let it stew gently for ½ an hour.

Shoulder of Lamb.—Bone the shoulder, trim off some of the lean meat, which chop fine with an equal quantity of bacon fat, season with spice; fill up the shoulder and roll it; braise it 2 hours over a slow stove; take it up, glaze it. Serve with sorrel or tomata sauce.

LAMB'S HEAD.—E. R.

146.—Parboil the head, rub it over with yolk of eggs, cover it thickly with chopped herbs, crumbs of bread, and clarified butter, and put it into a Dutch oven before the fire. Mince the heart and the liver very finely, and stew them in a little good gravy, adding a spoonful of lemon-pickle; make some forcemeat-balls and brain-cakes, and fry them; place the mince

in the dish with the head upon it, and garnish with the balls, brain-cakes, sliced lemon, or pickles.

Lamb's Head and Hinge.—This part is best from a house-lamb; but any will be white if soaked in cold water and boiled in a napkin. Boil the head separately till very tender. Have ready the liver and lights three parts boiled, and cut small; stew them in a little of the water in which they were boiled, season and thicken with flour and butter, and serve the mince round the head.

Or:—Skin the head and split it; then wash and clean thoroughly both it and the entrails—which consist of the "hinge" and "fry,"—and lay the whole in boiling water for ½ an hour; then take out the heart, liver, and lights; mince them very small; and toss them up with a quart of either veal or mutton broth, a little ketchup, and a spoonful of cream, seasoned with pepper and salt. When the head is sufficiently boiled, rub it over with yolk of egg, and powder it with crumbs of bread; baste it well with butter, and brown it before the fire. Keep the mince hot; and when all is ready, dish the mince with the head over it, and the brains made into savoury balls as a garnish.

A little minced bacon is not a bad addition, and parsley, thyme, and finely-chopped herbs may be used at pleasure: the head may have a squeeze of lemon, and the mince a grating of nutmeg.

LAMB'S FRY.

147.—Parboil it; dip it in eggs, then in bread-crumbs, fry it crisp, and serve it dry, with fried parsley, without any sauce.

LAMB'S SWEETBREADS.

148.—Blanch them, and put them into cold water. Then put them into a stewpan, with a ladleful of broth, some pepper and salt, a small bunch of button onions, a few boiled asparagus-tops, and a blade of mace: stir in a bit of butter and flour, and stew ½ an hour. Have ready the yolks of 2 or 3 eggs well beaten in cream, with a little minced parsley and a few grates of nutmeg. Do not let it boil after the cream is in; but make it hot, and stir it well all the time. Take great care it does not curdle. French beans or peas may be added, but they should be very young.

To fricassee Lamb-stones and Sweetbreads.—Have ready

some lamb-stones blanched, parboiled, and sliced. Flour 2 or 3 sweetbreads: if very thick, cut them in two. Fry all together, with a few large oysters, of a fine yellow brown. Pour the butter off, and add a pint of good gravy, some asparagus-tops about an inch long, a little nutmeg, pepper and salt, 2 shalots or some chives shred fine, and a glass of white wine. Simmer 10 minutes; then put a little of the gravy to the yolks of 3 eggs well beaten, and by degrees mix the whole. Turn the gravy back into the pan, and stir it till of a fine thickness without boiling. Garnish with lemon.

To fricassee Lamb-stones.—Skin, wash, and parboil, and then cut them in half, dry and flour them; fry of a beautiful brown in hog's lard. Serve with the following sauce: thicken some veal gravy with a bit of flour and butter, and then add to it a slice of lemon, a large spoonful of mushroom-ketchup, a teaspoonful of lemon-pickle, a grate of nutmeg, and the yolk of an egg beaten well in 2 large spoonfuls of thick cream. Put this over the fire, and stir it well till it is hot and looks white: do not let it boil, or it will curdle. Then put in the fry, and shake it about for a minute or two. Serve in a very hot dish.

LAMB-CHOPS.—E. R.

149.—Take a loin of lamb, cut chops from it ½ an inch thick, retaining the kidney in its place; dip them into egg and bread-crumbs, fry and serve with fried parsley.

When chops are made from a breast of lamb, the red bone at the edge of the breast should be cut off, and the breast parboiled in water or broth, with a sliced carrot and 2 or 3 onions, before it is divided into cutlets, which is done by cutting between every second or third bone, and preparing them, in every respect, as the last.

If *house-lamb steaks* are to be done *white*—stew them in milk and water till very tender, with a bit of lemon-peel, a little salt, some pepper and mace. Have ready some veal-gravy, and put the steaks into it; mix some mushroom-powder, a cup of cream, and the least bit of flour; shake the steaks in this liquor, stir it, and let it get quite hot, but not boil. Just before you take it up, put in a few white mushrooms.

If *brown*—season them with pepper, salt, nutmeg, grated lemon-peel, and chopped parsley; but dip them first into egg:

fry them quickly. Thicken some gravy with a bit of flour and butter, and add to it a spoonful of port wine.

BLANQUETTE D'AGNEAU.

150.—Cut the best part of the breast of small lamb into square pieces of 2 inches each: wash, dry, and flour them. Having boiled 4 oz. of butter, 1 of fat bacon, and some parsley, 10 minutes, put the meat to it: add the juice of ½ a lemon, an onion cut small, pepper and salt. Simmer the whole 2 hours; then put in the yolks of 2 eggs, shake the pan over the fire 2 minutes, and serve.

ÉPAULE D'AGNEAU AU NATUREL.

151.—Bone a small fat shoulder of lamb, leaving only 1½ inch of the knuckle. Mince a little of the meat from the inside, with some bacon fat, white pepper, and salt, and lay it on the inner side. With a large needle and coarse thread gather together the circumference of the meat, press it flat, and fasten the little bone as a handle in its proper place. Then lay at the bottom of a stewpan a large sliced onion, ½ a lemon without any of the peel, 3 small carrots cut lengthways, and 1 clove; on these lay the lamb; and round it put strips of bacon about the size of your finger; throw in a little parsley, and cover the meat with veal broth. Set the pan on a very slow fire, and place wood embers on the lid. Simmer 2 hours. Keep the meat hot while the gravy is strained, and add to it a little *velouté;* boil very quickly, and throw it over the lamb. Put a ruffle of paper on the knuckle.

It may be served with cucumber, tomata, sorrel, or any other piquant sauce, after it is glazed.

PIEDS D'AGNEAU.

152.—Have 6 lambs' feet scalded, take out the shank-bone very carefully, so as not to cut or break the skin; soak for 3 hours in cold water; put them in a stewpan with cold water and the juice of 2 lemons; let it boil for 10 minutes, take out the feet, throw them into cold water, cut off the bones of the cleft part of the foot, and remove the curl of hair that lies in the cleft. Boil very gently for 3 or more hours in some *poêlée* (which see) to keep them very white. Serve with asparagus, peas, and mushroom or white cucumber sauce.

CHAPTER XI.

VEAL.

DIRECTIONS for *choosing* veal have already been given. To *keep it*, we have to observe—the first part that turns bad of a *leg* of veal is where the udder is skewered back. The skewer should be taken out, and the whole of the meat wiped every day; by which means, if the larder be a good one, it will keep good 3 or 4 days in hot weather. Take care to cut out the pipe that runs along the chine of a *loin*, as you do of beef, to hinder it from tainting. The skirt of the *breast* is likewise to be taken off, and the inside wiped and scraped, and dredged with a little flour.

If veal *is in danger* of tainting, wash it thoroughly, and boil the joint 10 minutes, putting it into the pot when the water is boiling hot; then put it into a very cool larder, or plunge it into cold water till cool, and then wipe and put it by. If in the least tainted, it cannot be recovered, as brown meats are, by the use of charcoal or pyroligneous acid.

FILLET OF VEAL ROASTED.

153.—Take a leg of veal, cut off the knuckle sufficiently above the joint to make a handsome fillet. Take out the bone, fill up the space with stuffing (see Forcemeat), and also put a good layer under the fat. Truss it of a good shape by drawing the fat round, and tie it up with a tape. Paper it, put it a good distance from the fire, as the meat is very solid, and must be so thoroughly done as not to leave the least appearance of red gravy; serve it with melted butter poured over, and gravy round. Ham or bacon should be served with it, and fresh cucumbers if in season.

In Paris, a *longe de veau* is cut somewhat in the shape of a haunch of mutton, with the fillet and part of the loin joined together.

FILLET OF VEAL BOILED.

154.—Choose a small delicate fillet for this purpose; prepare as for roasting, or stuff it with an oyster forcemeat; after having washed it thoroughly, cover it with milk and water in equal quantities, and let it boil very gently 3½ or 4 hours,

keeping it carefully skimmed. Send it to table with a rich white sauce, or, if stuffed with oysters, a tureen of oyster-sauce; garnish with stewed celery and slices of bacon. A boiled tongue should be served with it.

LOIN OF VEAL ROASTED.

155.—Run a lark-spit along the chine-bones; then tie the ends of the lark-spit on the usual spit, drawing down the flap over the kidney. Cover it well with buttered paper, and tie it up carefully; let it roast gently for 3 hours. When nearly done, remove the paper, sprinkle the meat with salt, dredge it with flour, and finish basting with a small piece of fresh butter.

This joint is frequently divided; the kidney end and the chump. The *kidney end* sent up with a toast under the fat; the *chump end* should be stuffed like the fillet, or sent up with balls of stuffing in the dish; pour melted butter over the joint, and gravy round. It also forms an excellent stew if served up in winter with rice, and in summer with green peas.

BREAST OF VEAL.

156.—Cover it with the caul, and, if you retain the sweet-bread, skewer it to the back, but take off the caul when the meat is nearly done: it will take 2½ to 3 hours roasting; serve with melted butter and gravy.

Or:—Remove the tendons,[a] and insert in their place a stuffing; then roast as before.

Or:—Raise the skin, and force in as much stuffing as possible; skewer it up; this will give a very good flavour to the joint.

To stew.—Cut a breast, or a portion, in pieces; fry them with a little butter, an onion, and a cabbage-lettuce shred small; when browned, add a little flour, shake it well together; then add a small quantity of broth or water; let it stew gently. When the veal is three parts done, take a quart of peas, put them in water, and handle them with a little butter, so that they adhere together; take away nearly all the gravy from the veal, and put in the peas. When both are done add pepper, salt, and a little pounded sugar; thicken the peas with flour and butter, dish up the veal, and pour the peas over. There should be very little sauce with the peas.

Cut a handsome piece, put it into a stewpan with a piece

[a] See Tendons, p. 159.

of butter, a pint of water, an onion, a stick of celery, and some white pepper and salt; let it draw gently for some time, then cover it with hot water, and allow it to stew until perfectly tender. Remove any skin that may be about it, and thicken a part of the stock with cream, flour, and butter; cover it with the sauce, and serve it up. Mushrooms pickled white may be added to the sauce, or stewed celery.

Or:—Cut the pieces into handsome sizes, put them into a stewpan, and pour some broth or water over them: add a bunch of herbs, a blade or two of mace, some pepper, an onion, and an anchovy; stew till the meat is tender, thicken with butter and flour, and add a little ketchup. The whole breast may be stewed, after cutting off the two ends, or dividing it into pieces, which should be first slightly browned.

Cut the veal into handsome pieces, put them into a jar with 1 or 2 dozen oysters, and their liquor strained, and a piece of butter rolled in flour; put the jar into a kettle of water, and let it stew until tender. If the veal has been cooked, merely warm it up with the oysters in white sauce.

Serve the sweetbread whole upon it, which may either be stewed or parboiled, and then covered with crumbs, herbs, pepper and salt, and browned in a Dutch oven; or, if you have a few mushrooms, truffles, and morels, stew them with it, and serve.

Boiled breast of veal, smothered with onion sauce, is an excellent dish.

SHOULDER OF VEAL.

157.—Cut off the knuckle for a stew or gravy. Roast the other part with a stuffing, which should be inserted both under the flap of the under side, and also just below where the knuckle has been cut off; you may lard it. Serve with melted butter.

The blade-bone, with a good deal of meat left on, eats extremely well, when grilled, with mushroom or oyster sauce, or mushroom ketchup in butter.

Being a large joint of what is considered rather coarse meat, it is rarely served to any but plain family parties; but, if braised, it makes an excellent dish.

NECK OF VEAL.

158.—Take the best end of a neck of veal, cut off the ends of the bones, and turn the flap over: saw off the chine-bone,

or joint it thoroughly; paper it, and baste it well all the time it is roasting. Larding the fillet or thick part is a great improvement. The lean end of the neck makes an excellent stew, with rice, onions, and a little seasoning.

Or:—Take the best end of a small neck; cut the bones short, but leave it whole; then put it into a stewpan just covered with brown gravy; and when it is nearly done, have ready a pint of boiled peas, 3 or 4 cucumbers, and 2 cabbage-lettuces cut into quarters, all stewed in a little good broth; put them to the veal, and let them simmer for 10 minutes. When the veal is in the dish, pour the sauce and vegetables over it, and lay the lettuce round it. This is an excellent summer stew.

Neck of Veal à la Braise.—Cut off the ends of the long bones, and saw off the chine-bones; raise the skin of the fillet; lard it very close, and tie it up neatly. Put the scrag end, a little lean bacon or ham, an onion, 2 carrots, 2 heads of celery, and about a glass of Madeira wine into a stewpan. Lay on them the neck, add a little water, and stew it 2 hours, or till it is tender, but not too much. Strain off the liquor; mix a little flour and butter in a stewpan till brown: stir some of the liquor in, and boil it up: skim it nicely, and squeeze orange or lemon juice into it, and serve with the meat. The bacon should be browned with a salamander and glazed. It may also be served with spinach or sorrel.

KNUCKLE OF VEAL.

159.—Soak it 2 hours in cold water, and boil it in a cloth. Serve with plain parsley and butter, or oyster sauce and stewed celery.

Or:—Break the bones, to make it take less room; wash it well, and put it into a saucepan with 3 onions, a blade or two of mace, and a few peppercorns; cover it with water, and simmer it till quite tender. Some macaroni or rice should be boiled with it, or thicken the gravy with a little rice-flour, but do not put too much. Before it is served add ½ pint of milk and cream. The meat may be served in the soup, or on a separate dish. If the latter, it may be covered with onion sauce. Bacon and greens are usually eaten with boiled veal. Put chopped parsley for garnish.

Or:—Fry the knuckle with sliced onions and butter to a good brown; put to it either gravy or water; stew it till

the meat is tender; have ready peas, lettuce, onion, and a cucumber or two stewed; add these to the veal; simmer for ¼ of an hour. Season with pepper and salt, and serve all together.

IMITATION OF MOCK-TURTLE.

160.—Put into a pan a knuckle of veal, 2 fine cow-heels or 2 calf's feet, 2 onions, a few cloves, peppers, berries of all-spice, mace, and sweet herbs; cover them with water, then tie a thick paper over the pan, and set it in an oven for 3 hours. When cold, take off the fat very nicely; cut the meat and feet into bits 1½ inch square; remove the bones and coarse parts; and then put the rest on to warm, with a large spoonful of walnut and one of mushroom ketchup, half a pint of sherry or Madeira wine, a little mushroom-powder, and the jelly of the meat. When hot, if it wants any more seasoning, add some; and serve with hard eggs, forcemeat-balls, a squeeze of lemon, and a spoonful of soy.

This is a very easy way, and the dish is excellent.

CALF'S HEAD.

161.—Observe: the skin should always be left on calves' heads, otherwise they are scarcely worth the pains bestowed in dressing them.

Take a calf's-head, remove the brains and the tongue, also the gristle that forms the nose, and the eye; soak it for 2 hours in lukewarm water to make it look white, and to draw out the blood from the neck portion of it. Put it in cold water, and skim it very carefully; let it boil very gently until rather well done than otherwise; take it up, throw it into cold water, brush it over with eggs, and sprinkle crumbs, mixed with chopped parsley and marjoram, over it; brown it well in the oven, and serve it with brown caper or tomata sauce. Having soaked in warm water and carefully cleaned the brains, boil them in water with a little lemon-juice, chop them fine, add a tablespoonful of melted butter, some seasoning, and chopped parsley; boil the tongue, skin it, and serve the brain-sauce round it.

Hashed Calf's-head.—When half boiled, cut off the meat in slices ½ inch thick, and 2 or 3 inches long: brown some butter, flour, and sliced onion, and throw in the slices with some good gravy, and morels or mushrooms; give it one boil and skim it well, and set it in a moderate heat to simmer till

very tender. Season with pepper, salt, and cayenne at first; and 10 minutes before serving throw in some shred parsley, with a very small bit of knotted marjoram cut as fine as possible: add the squeeze of a lemon and a glass of white wine. Garnish with forcemeat-balls and bits of bacon rolled round.

Fricasseed Calf's-head.—Clean and half boil a head; cut the meat into small bits, and put it into a stewpan, with a little gravy made of the bones, a bunch of sweet herbs, an onion, and a blade of mace. Season the gravy with a little pepper, nutmeg, and salt, rub down some flour and butter, and give all a boil together; then take out the herbs and onion, and add a little cup of cream, but do not boil it. Serve with small bits of bacon rolled round and forcemeat-balls.

Baked Calf's-head.—Mix pepper, salt, bread-crumbs, and chopped sage together; rub the head over with butter, and put the seasoning upon it; cut the brains in 4 pieces, and rub them over with crumbs; lay the head in a deep dish, with the brains; put a piece of butter into each eye, with plenty of the crumbs also, fill the dish nearly full of water, and let it bake 2 hours in a quick oven.

Calf's-head Ragoût.—Parboil the head, and cut off the meat into thin broad pieces, return the bones to the water in which it was boiled, with a beef-bone or a piece of gravy beef, and ham or bacon bones; add herbs, and, making 2 quarts of good gravy, strain it, and put in the meat. When it has stewed ¾ of an hour, add an anchovy, a little beaten mace, cayenne pepper, 2 spoonfuls of lemon-pickle, ½ oz. of truffles and morels, a slice or two of lemon, and a glass of wine: thicken the gravy with butter and flour, adding forcemeat-balls fried, paste fried, and brain-cakes as a garnish.

Rolled Calf's-head.—Boil the head gently until the bone will leave the meat easily; take some fine forcemeat, made with ham, egg-balls, and small pieces of very nice pickled pork previously boiled: lay them evenly over the inside of one half of the head, and roll it up; tie it lightly in a cloth; put it into a stewpan to braise; cut the other portion of the head into small pieces; thicken and flavour the stock in which it was boiled, and warm it up in it, adding forcemeat and egg-balls, brain-cakes, and fried paste. Place the rolled head in

the centre of the dish, with the hash round, and the brain-cakes, fried paste, and slices of lemon as garnish. Truffles may be added with advantage to any dish composed of calf's-head.

HASHED VEAL.

162.—If *to be hashed*, from any joint not overdone cut thin slices, remove the skin and gristle, put some sliced onions and a shalot over the fire with a piece of butter and some flour: fry and shake them. Put in some veal gravy and a bunch of sweet herbs; simmer 10 minutes; strain off the gravy, and put it to the veal, with some parsley chopped small, and a little grated lemon-peel and nutmeg; let it simmer 1 minute.

If *to be stewed*, then add the yolks of 2 eggs, beaten up with 2 spoonfuls of cream and a very little pepper, and stir over the fire one way until it becomes thick and smooth; squeeze a little lemon-juice in, and serve.

SCOTCH COLLOPS.—E. R.

163.—Take a slice of the leg of veal; cut the collops thin the size of a crown-piece; flatten them with a beater; have a large dish, dredge it with flour, and sprinkle a little black pepper over it: as the collops are flattened, lay them in the dish; put a piece of butter in a frying-pan, and, when it is melted and hot, lay in the collops; do them quickly; when lightly browned dish them up, and serve with a mushroom sauce.

If *brown*, cut the collops thin, beat them a little, fry them in butter for about 2 minutes, after having seasoned them with a little beaten mace; place them in a deep dish as they are fried, and cover them with gravy. Put some butter into the frying-pan, and allow it just to change colour. Then strain the collops through a colander from the gravy, and fry them quickly; pour the burnt butter from the pan, and put in the gravy, adding a little lemon-juice. The gravy may be made of the trimmings of the veal: serve it up with force-meat-balls.

If *white*, cut the collops the size of a crown-piece, and not much thicker: butter the bottom of the stewpan, and lay the meat piece by piece upon it, having shaken a little flour upon the butter; add 2 blades of mace and a little nutmeg. Set the stewpan on the fire, and toss it together until the meat is

very white; then add ½ pint of strong veal broth and ¼ pint of cream; toss the whole, and, when simmered enough, let them just boil. Add a little lemon-juice, some forcemeat-balls, and either oysters or mushrooms, which must both be very white: if necessary, thicken the sauce with the yolk of eggs, but do not let it boil afterwards.

To dress Collops quickly.—Cut them as thin as paper with a very sharp knife, and in small bits. Throw the skin, and any odd bits of the veal, into a little water, with a dust of pepper and salt: set them on the fire while you beat the collops, and dip them into a seasoning of herbs, bread, pepper, salt, and a scrape of nutmeg, but first wet them in egg. Then put a bit of butter into a frying-pan, and give the collops a very quick fry; for as they are so thin, 2 minutes will do them on both sides: put them into a hot dish before the fire; then strain and thicken the gravy.

VEAL CUTLETS.—E. R.

164.—*Cutlets* are cut either from the fillet or the neck, but *chops* are taken from the loin. Some persons have deprecated the practice of beating meat, but it is essentially necessary in veal cutlets, which otherwise, especially if merely fried, are very indigestible. They should be cut about ¼ or, at the most, ½ an inch in thickness, and well beaten; they will then, when fried, taste like sweetbread, be quite as tender, and nearly as rich. Egg them over, dip in bread-crumbs and savoury herbs, fry, and serve with mushroom sauce and fried bacon.

Or:—Prepare as above and fry them; lay them in a dish, and keep them hot: dredge a little flour, and put a bit of butter into the pan; brown it, then pour a little boiling water into it, and boil quickly: season with pepper, salt, and ketchup, and pour it over them.

Cutlets and Rice.—Boil a cupful of rice in milk until quite soft, then pound it in a mortar with a little salt and some white pepper; pound also separately equal parts of cold veal or chicken; mix them together with yolk of egg, form them into cutlets, brush over with yolk of egg, and fry them: send them up with a very piquant sauce, made of good stock, thickened, and flavoured with lemon-juice, lemon-pickle, or Harvey's sauce. The cutlets may be sent to table covered with the small pickled mushrooms.

Cutlets and Celery.—The cutlets may be cut from the best part of the neck, taking care in removing the meat from the bones to cut it in a good shape. Put the bones and trimmings at the bottom of a stewpan, with 3 or 4 heads of celery cut and scalded, a little salt, pepper, and stewed onion; lay on these the cutlets: stew until tender. Take out the cutlets, strain the gravy, thicken it with flour and butter, add to it the best pieces of the celery, garnish with lemon in slices, and small forcemeat-balls fried.

A l'Italienne.—Chop a quantity of sweet herbs, parsley being predominant: melt a little butter on the fire and then warm the herbs in it; cut the cutlets into handsome shapes, brush them with the yolk of an egg, then lay on the butter and herbs with a knife, and cover them well with bread-crumbs. This process should be repeated; fry them of a fine brown: if glazed, they must be put between papers to press all the grease out, then brush them over with the glaze, and send them to table. Serve with Italian sauce.

A la Hollandaise.—Cut some large cutlets from a fillet of veal, beat them well, then dip them into batter made very rich with egg. Make a fine forcemeat with pounded ham, chopped oysters, &c., lay it upon the cutlets, roll them up, dip them again in egg-batter, roll them in bread-crumbs, and tie them up; roast them upon skewers or in a Dutch oven; chop and pound the trimmings of the veal, add them to the oysters and ham forcemeat with 2 raw eggs, make it into balls and fry them. Have some stock ready and stew it with an anchovy, a shalot, some white pepper and salt; strain and thicken it with butter, add the juice of ½ a lemon and a glass of white wine; give it one boil and pour it into the dish, with the rolled cutlets in the centre and the balls round them.

A la Hollandaise, with White Sauce.—Cut thin slices of undressed veal, hack them with the back of a knife each way, dip them in eggs and bread-crumbs, with a little chopped parsley, fry them in butter, lay them on a sieve as they are done, and serve them with white sauce as for fricassee.

FARCIES OF VEAL.

165.—Chop off the chine-bone of a small neck of veal to the end of the fifth rib; divide the cutlets, and with a broad knife beat the meat of each flat, and cover it with forcemeat of

lean veal, beef suet, parsley, a small bit of garlic, a little salt, mace, and pepper. Then roll the meat round the bone, the end of which leave out at one extremity, put over a thin slice of fat bacon, and, having stuffed in the remainder of the forcemeat at the ends of the roll, bind up with twine. At the bottom of a small stewpan lay slices of turnip, onion, 3 inches of celery, and 2 large carrots cut lengthways, and the steaks over; add as much water, or beef-broth, as shall half cover them: set the pan on a moderate stove, and some wood embers on the lid; simmer slowly 2 hours, then remove the twine, and placing the bones upwards, leaning on each other, strain the gravy over them.

Or:—Take cutlets from the chump end of a loin of veal, beat them well, cover them with slices of bacon, then with a fine forcemeat; roll them round; tie them into shape; then dip them in the yolks of eggs and the raspings of bread; roast them, basting well with butter; then put them into a sauce thickened with mushrooms, squeeze lemon-juice over them, let them stew till very tender, and serve them up.

ROLLED VEAL.—E. R.

166.—Put the breast into a stewpan with just water enough to cover it, an onion, a stick of celery, and a bundle of sweet herbs; let it stew very gently, adding more water as it stews, until it is tender; then take out the bones, and remove the skin; return the bones into the liquor, which will be a fine jelly, and serve as the sauce for several dishes. Cover the veal with a fine forcemeat, season it well, add egg-balls, and roll it up, securing it with tape. Put it into a stewpan with the fat procured from pork chops, a slice or two of fat bacon or a lump of butter, and a teacupful of the liquor it was stewed in; shake the stewpan about until the fat has melted, and turn the veal in it, that it may be all equally done, adding an onion and another bunch of herbs; let it braise 1½ or 2 hours, then strain the gravy, and thicken it; garnish with forcemeat-balls, egg-balls, and fried paste cut in shapes. Peeled mushrooms may be given by way of variety. When well done, this is an excellent dish.

TENDONS DE VEAU.

167.—The tendons de veau are the gristle that is found in the breast of veal at the extremity of the bones; it must be cut out from the meat before cooking. Lay the breast on the table

with the bones upwards, and with a sharp knife cut the tendons off the ribs: the place where the tendons begin and the ribs end being shown by a line of white gristle. The breast can then be roasted or stewed, replacing the tendon by a good stuffing.

Tendons aux Epinards.—Take the tendons out of the breast of veal, cut them in pieces 6 inches long, envelop them in a sheet of bacon fat, tie them up carefully, braise them with trimmings of veal, an onion, carrot, bay-leaf, 2 or 3 cloves, faggot of parsley, and thyme. Let them simmer gently, until so thoroughly done that a skewer passes through easily. Take them up, put them on a dish with a slight weight on them. When cold, cut them in slices ½ an inch thick, warm them in a little gravy, glaze them: serve on stewed spinach or sorrel, or with tomata-sauce.

Tendons à la Villeroy.—Cut the tendons in slices; lay them in a marinade of oil, vinegar, lemon, onions, &c., for 3 hours; dry them, dip in batter, fry: serve with tomata-sauce.

FRICANDEAU OF VEAL.—E. R.

168.—Cut a handsome piece from the fillet, lard it all over as thickly as possible; put it into a stewpan with a few slices of fat bacon, some trimmings of veal, a carrot, turnip, and a head of celery, a few allspice, 2 blades of mace, and 4 bay-leaves; let it stew very gently until thoroughly done, boil the gravy down to a glaze, cover the veal with it, and serve it upon a purée of sorrel. Grenadines of veal are cooked in the same way, only made of smaller pieces, 4 for a dish.

In France the fricandeau is not unfrequently larded in the interior as well as the outside, by having pieces of the size of a little finger cut off the meat with an instrument something like a cheese-taster, and then refilled with pledgets of bacon, or "*lardons.*" The meat is also very generally served upon spinach, dressed with cream or sorrel.

FRICANDELS.

169.—Take 3 lbs. of the best end of a loin of veal, chop the fat and lean together very fine; then soak a French roll in some milk; beat 3 eggs; add pepper, salt, nutmeg, and mace. Make the mixture up about the size and somewhat in the shape of a small chicken; rub it over with egg and bread-crumbs, fry until it is brown, pour off the fat, boil water in the pan,

and stew the fricandels in this gravy: two will make a handsome dish. Thicken the gravy before it is sent to table.

MIROTON OF VEAL.

170.—Chop very fine some cold dressed veal and ham or bacon; mix it with a slice of crumb of bread soaked in milk and squeezed dry, 2 onions chopped and browned, a little salt, pepper, and a little cream. Put all these ingredients into a stewpan until they are hot, and are well mixed together; then add 1 or 2 eggs according to the quantity, butter a mould, put in the whole, and bake it in an oven until it is brown; turn it out of the mould, and serve with fresh gravy.

A GALANTINE.—E. R.

171.—Take out the long bones from a breast of veal, and beat the veal for 4 minutes with the flat part of a hand-chopper, in order that it may roll easily. Spread it on the table, and brush it over thickly with the yolk of an egg, and then sprinkle it with chopped herbs; season with pepper, salt, and pounded mace: make 2 omelettes, one of the yolk and one of the white of egg; cut them in strips; lay them upon the veal, with layers of farce between; cut some pickled cucumbers or mushrooms into small pieces, with some sweet herbs well seasoned; strew them over the surface, then roll up the veal very tightly, tie it in a cloth, and let it stew gently for 6 hours; then put a heavy weight upon it, and let it stand 2 days before it is cut. Serve it in slices, with savoury jelly: any kind of boned game or fowl may be added. It requires to be highly seasoned.

VEAL OLIVES.

172.—Cut long thin slices, beat them, lay them on thin slices of fat bacon, and over these a layer of forcemeat, seasoned high with some shred shalot and cayenne. Roll them tight, about the size of 2 fingers, but not more than 2 or 3 inches long; fasten them round with small skewers, rub egg over them, and bake them of a light brown. Serve with brown gravy, in which boil some mushrooms, pickled or fresh. Garnish with balls fried.

HARICOT OF VEAL.

173.—Take the best end of a small neck; cut the bones short, but leave it whole; then put it into a stewpan just covered with brown gravy; and when it is nearly done, have

ready a pint of stewed peas, 4 cucumbers pared and sliced, 2 cabbage-lettuces cut into quarters, and ½ pint of carrots and turnips cut in shapes, all stewed in a little good broth; put them to the veal, and let them simmer 10 minutes. When the veal is in the dish, pour the sauce and vegetables over it, and lay the lettuce with forcemeat-balls round it.

CALVES' FEET.—E. R.

174.—*Stewed.*—When properly cleaned, rub the feet over with pepper, a very little salt, and mace; cut them into moderately-sized pieces, and put them into a stewpan with a little shalot, and a beefsteak, also cut into pieces. Cover all with cold water, and let them simmer together for 3 hours. When quite tender, take them off the fire; strain the gravy through a sieve. The next day, when cold, take off all the fat; boil a small quantity of saffron in cream, and a little cayenne pepper; mix it with the gravy, and warm the whole without boiling: 1 foot and 1 lb. of steak will make a dish.

Fricasseed.—Boil the feet in water until the bones will come out, with an onion and a bunch of sweet herbs; take the bones out, and when the meat is cold stuff it nicely with a very fine *farce*, or forcemeat; make the pieces up into handsome shapes of an equal size; then take some of the stock in which the feet were boiled, removing the fat, and straining it when melted; make this into thick white sauce with cream and roux; warm up the calves' feet in it, and send it to table either plain or with a quantity of asparagus tops, previously boiled, and cut into small pieces.

Or:—Boil tender 2 feet in a shallow pan, observing not to break them; throw them into cold water for an hour; divide, and lay them in a little weak veal broth, and simmer them ½ an hour, with a blade of mace and a bit of lemon-peel, which take out when you add ½ a teacupful of cream, and a bit of flour and butter.

Fried.—Take calves' feet which have been boiled until very tender, remove the bones, let them get cold, cut them into well-shaped pieces, season them with white pepper and salt, dip them into batter, fry them, and serve them up with a sharp sauce or garnish of pickles.

Calves' feet may also be plainly boiled, and served with parsley and butter, or eaten cold with oil and vinegar.

QUEUES DE VEAU.

175.—Having nicely cleaned and soaked 4 calves' tails, cut them in pieces 2 inches long, leaving out the small ends, and blanch them; dry, flour, and fry them a fine brown in butter; drain the fat from them, and, having ready a pint of weak broth, with a bunch of sweet herbs, chives or green onions, 2 bay-leaves, ½ pint of mushrooms, pepper and salt, boiled up and skimmed, wipe the sides of the stewpan, put the tails in, and simmer very slowly until they are quite tender; keep them hot while the gravy is strained, and boiled to a glaze, to cover them. If you have no mushrooms, mix a little of the powder into the gravy just before serving; have ready small onions, and peel to one size to send up in the dish.

CALVES' EARS STUFFED.

176.—The hair being scalded off the ears, after they have been cut quite close to the head, scald and clean them as well as possible; boil them quite tender, and blanch them in cold water. Observe that the gristle next the head be cut so smooth as to allow the ears to stand upright; they may be boiled in white gravy instead of water, which will make them richer. When cold, fill up the cavity with a fine stuffing of calf's liver, fat bacon, grated ham, bread soaked in cream or gravy, herbs, an unbeaten egg, a little salt, and a small piece of mace; rub egg over the ears and stuffing, dip in bread-crumbs, and fry of a beautiful light brown. Serve in brown or white gravy, or tomata-sauce. If the ear be large, one will be sufficient for a corner dish.

Or:—When prepared as above, boil them quite tender in gravy, and serve them in chervil-sauce; or else boil chervil to a mash, put to it melted butter, pass it through a sieve, and add to it white sauce, or use the latter solely, in which case put a little mushroom-powder into it; the same forcemeat may be used, or the ears may be served without. They likewise eat well served in white or brown gravy, cut into slices. In the latter case, fry them before stewed in gravy.

CALVES' BRAINS.—E. R.

177.—Remove all the large fibres and skin; soak them in warm water for 4 hours; blanch them for 10 minutes in boiling water, with a little salt and vinegar in it; then soak them 3 hours in lemon-juice in which a bit of chervil has been

steeped; dry them well, dip them in batter, and fry them. Make hot a ladleful of glaze, some extremely small onions browned in butter, artichoke bottoms divided in half, and some mushroom-buttons, and serve round the brains.

Or:—Having prepared them, cut them in slices ½ an inch thick; flour, egg, and bread-crumb them, fry them a nice brown, and serve with tomata-sauce. Two pair of brains will make a good dish.

Or:—Blanch the brains, and beat them up with an egg, pepper, and salt, a small quantity of chopped parsley, and a piece of butter. Make them into small cakes, put them into a small frying-pan, and fry them.

Or:—Prepare them as above: wet with egg, and sprinkle crumbs, salt, pepper, and chopped parsley, and finish dressing in a Dutch oven. Serve with melted butter, with or without a little mushroom-ketchup.

Croquettes of Brains.—Take calf's brains, blanch, and beat them up with 1 or 2 chopped sage-leaves, a little pepper and salt, a few bread-crumbs soaked in milk, and an egg beaten; roll them into balls, and fry them.

Cervelles de Veau au Marinade.—Cut a carrot, a turnip, and an onion into pieces; let them stew in a little butter; then add a bundle of sweet herbs, and pour over them a pint of vinegar and water in equal parts; then strain the liquor, and pour it over calves' brains cleaned and blanched; let them stew in it till they are firm, then fry them in butter, and serve up with crisped parsley.

Cervelles de Veau Fricassées.—Having cleared and blanched the brains, render them white and firm by squeezing lemon-juice over them; then put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter; stew slowly, that they may not brown; dredge in a small quantity of flour; add a bunch of parsley, and 1 of chives; moisten with clear veal broth; let the brains stew until they are firm; then send them up in the sauce, thickened with a little cream and flour and butter.

CALF'S LIVER, ETC.—E. R.

178.—Cut the liver rather thin, say about ½ inch thick, but first soak it in warm water for an hour; chop a quantity of parsley, season it with pepper, and lay it thick upon the liver; cut slices of bacon, and fry both together, but put the bacon

first into the pan ; add a little lemon-pickle to the gravy made by pouring the fat out of the pan, flouring, and adding boiling water.

Or :—Cut the liver in handsome pieces, lard them very nicely, and chop some parsley and spread it over the surface with a little pepper and salt ; put a small piece of butter well mixed with flour in the bottom of a stewpan, put in the liver, and allow it to stew gently in its own juices until it is done enough.

Liver and Lights.—Half boil an equal quantity of each ; then cut them into a middling-size mince ; put to it a spoonful or two of the water they were boiled in, a bit of butter, flour, salt, and pepper ; simmer 10 minutes, and serve hot.

Calf's Heart.—Stuff and roast the same as beef heart ; or, being sliced and seasoned, make it into a pudding as directed for steak or kidney pudding. It may be either roasted or baked, but in either way should be well basted, stuffed with forcemeat as for veal, but made rather more savoury, and served up in the same manner as beef heart.

When *the kidney* is cut from the loin and dressed separately, chop it up with some of the fat ; with a little leek or onion, pepper, and salt. Veal forcemeat may also be used, but it rather weakens the pungency of the seasoning. Roll it up with an egg into balls, and fry them.

SWEETBREADS.

179.—For every mode of dressing, sweetbreads should be prepared by blanching, or rather parboiling them.

They may be larded and braised ; and, being of themselves rather insipid, they will be improved by a relishing sauce, and by a large quantity of herbs in the braise. Slices of lemon put upon the sweetbreads while braising will heighten the flavour and keep them white, which is very desirable when sent to table with white sauce. Stuffed with oysters, they make a very good *vol au vent.*

Sweetbreads à la Daube.—Blanch 2 or 3 of the largest sweetbreads ; lard them ; put them into a stewpan, with some good veal gravy, a little browning, and the juice of ½ a lemon ; stew them till quite tender, and just before serving thicken with flour and butter ; glaze them ; serve with their gravy, and bunches of stewed celery round the dish.

Sweetbreads stewed.—After blanching, stuff them with a forcemeat of fowl, fat and lean bacon, an anchovy, nutmeg, lemon-peel, parsley, and a very little cayenne and thyme; when well mixed, add the yolks of 2 eggs, and fill the sweetbreads. Fasten them together with splinter-skewers, and lay them in a pan, with slices of veal over, and bacon under them; season with pepper and salt, mace, cloves, herbs, and sliced onion; cover close over the fire 10 minutes, then add a quart of broth, and stew gently 1 hour; take out the sweetbreads, strain and skim the broth, and boil it to ½ pint; warm the sweetbreads in it, and serve with lemon round.

Fried.—Cut them in slices about ¾ inch thick, dry and flour, egg them, and dip them into fine bread-crumbs; fry them of a light brown; serve on spinach, endive, or sorrel; or cut some toasted bread, dish them on it, and serve them with a sauce piquante.

For an invalid, boil them well, cover them with bread-crumbs, a little pepper and salt, with a small bit of butter; brown them lightly with a salamander.

Roasted.—Blanch, dry, egg and bread-crumb them; pass a small skewer through each; tie them on a spit; roast gently; baste with fresh butter; serve nicely frothed, and a mushroom-sauce under them.

Fricasseed white.—Blanch and slice them; thicken some veal gravy with flour and butter mixed, a little cream, a little mushroom-powder, and add white pepper, nutmeg, and grated lemon-peel; stew these ingredients together a little, then simmer the sweetbreads 20 minutes. When taken off the fire, add a little salt; stir well, and serve.

Fricasseed brown.—Cut them about the size of a walnut, flour, and fry them of a fine brown; pour to them a good beef gravy, seasoned with salt, pepper, cayenne, and allspice; simmer till tender; thicken with flour and butter. Morels, truffles, and mushrooms may be added, and mushroom ketchup.

Croquettes.—Take 2 sweetbreads, a little onion chopped fine, mixed with a small piece of butter, 1 egg, and a little cream; season with white pepper, cayenne, and salt. This will make 8 or 9 croquettes. Roll them in egg and then in bread-crumbs; fry them in lard a nice brown colour; strew

them in a circle round the dish, and serve fried parsley in the centre.

Cold veal chopped, and stewed in a little gravy, and when cold made up as above, makes excellent croquettes.

RIS DE VEAU EN CAISSES.

180.—Blanch 3 sweetbreads, and simmer in a strong, well-flavoured gravy till quite done. Have ready 3 round trays of white paper oiled, and lay them therein; having left them lightly wetted with gravy, sprinkle over them the finest crumbs or raspings of bread, pepper, salt, and a very little nutmeg; do them slowly on a gridiron, and serve in the cases. Any of the vegetable sauces may be served with them.

GARNITURE EN RAGOÛT.

181.—Having prepared and blanched sweetbreads of veal or lamb (house-lamb is the best), liver of lamb and rabbits, truffles and mushrooms, simmer gently ½ an hour in rich veal broth; then divide the several articles into fit bits for helping, and stew the whole till very tender. If, when finished, the gravy wants consistency, boil up in it a good piece of butter rolled in flour. Season it, 15 minutes before serving, with white pepper, salt, and nutmeg only. Have ready and hot, forcemeat-balls, in which finely-scraped ham, beef-suet, the breast of a fowl, or cold veal, are the principal ingredients.

It may be served in an ornamented crust previously baked. If to be white, beat as many yolks of eggs as the quantity may require, and simmer in the ragoût 2 minutes: it must not boil. Sometimes 1 or 2 whole pigeons, nicely prepared, form a part of this much-admired dish, which in one way or other is rarely omitted on well-covered tables.

VEAL CAKE.—E. R.

182.—Bone a breast of veal, and cut it in slices; cut also slices of ham or lean bacon, and boil 6 eggs hard; butter a deep pan, and place the whole in layers one over the other, cutting the eggs in slices, and seasoning with chopped herbs and cayenne pepper, and wetting the herbs with anchovy or other highly-flavoured sauce. Cover up the whole, let it bake for 4 hours, and, when taken from the oven, lay a weight upon it to press it well together. When cold, turn it out.

Another.—Boil 6 or 8 eggs hard; cut the yolks in 2, and

lay some of the pieces in the bottom of the pan: shake in a little chopped parsley, some slices of veal and ham, and then eggs again, shaking in, after each, some chopped parsley, with pepper and salt, till the pan is full. Then put in water enough to cover it, and lay on it about an ounce of butter; tie it down with a double paper, and bake it about an hour. Then press it close together with a spoon, and let it stand till cold. It may be put into a small mould, and then it will turn out beautifully for a supper or side dish.

Another.—Chop very finely cold dressed veal and ham or bacon; mix it with a slice of bread-crumb soaked in milk, 2 onions chopped and browned, a little salt, pepper, and an egg beaten. Put all these ingredients into a stewpan until they are hot and are well mixed; then oil or butter a mould, put in the whole, and bake it in an oven until it is brown; then take it out, and send it to table with fresh gravy.

Veal rolls are cut from any cold joint, or prepared in the same manner from the raw meat. Cut thin slices, and spread on them a fine seasoning of a very few crumbs, a little chopped or scraped bacon, parsley and shalot, some fresh mushrooms stewed and minced, pepper, salt, and a small piece of pounded mace. This stuffing may either fill up the roll like a sausage, or be rolled with the meat. In either case, tie it up very tight, and stew very slowly in a gravy and a glass of sherry. Serve it when tender, after skimming it nicely.

BLANQUETTES.

183.—Melt a piece of butter the size of a walnut in a stewpan; then put in a little thyme, parsley, or any herbs you like the flavour of, and a little onion, all chopped fine, with a pinch of flour. Brown the herbs; add pepper and salt, with a clove or two. Then put in cold or undressed veal, cut in thin slices the size of half-a-crown; add gravy or broth ½ pint, or according to the quantity of meat you want to dress. It should not be too large a dish. Let it stew very gently over a stove; if of dressed meat, 1 hour will be sufficient: add ½ a teacupful of cream, and stir it well together for a few minutes; then take it up, and before you turn it out add 2 yolks of eggs well beaten. Give it a few shakes over the fire. It must not boil, or it will curdle.

Or:—Cut rabbits, fowl, veal, or lobster in pieces, steep them

(except the veal and fish) in water for ½ an hour, changing the water. Put some butter in a stewpan to melt, but do not let it fry; put in the meat with a very little flour, and keep shaking it well; pour in by degrees some broth made of white meat, add a bunch of parsley, an onion, salt, mace, and white pepper. Stew it well ¼ of an hour before it is dished; take out the parsley and onion, and add some raw parsley chopped, and the yolk of an egg and cream beaten together. You must never cease shaking the pan until the blanquette is put over the dish.

Veal à la Chartreuse.—Line a copper mould with fat bacon, lay sliced carrots and turnips round the edges, then cover with a forcemeat, and put in a fricassée of veal or fowl. Cover the top of the mould with a paste, steam it an hour, and serve it turned out upon a dish.

To marble Veal.—Boil tender, skin, and cut a dried neat's tongue in thin slices, and beat it as fine as possible, with ½ lb. of butter and some mace pounded. Have ready some roasted fillet of veal, beaten with butter, and seasoned with white pepper and salt; of this put a thick layer in a large potting-pot, then put in the tongue, in rough irregular lumps, not to touch each other; fill up the pot with veal, and press it down quite close. Pour clarified butter thick over; keep it in a dry cool place, and serve in thin slices, taking off the butter. Garnish with parsley.

SCALLOPS OF COLD VEAL.

184.—Mince the meat extremely small, and set it over the fire, with a scrape of nutmeg, a little pepper and salt, and a little cream, for a few minutes; then put it into the scallop-shells, and cover them with crumbs of bread, over which put some bits of butter, and brown them before the fire.

Either veal or chicken looks and eats well prepared in this way, and lightly covered with crumbs of bread fried; or these may be put on in little heaps.

TO MINCE VEAL.

185.—Mince cold roast veal; put to it a very little lemon-peel shred, a little grated nutmeg, some salt, and 4 or 5 spoonfuls of either broth, milk, or water; simmer these gently with the meat, but take care not to let it boil, and add a bit of butter rubbed in flour. Put sippets of thin toasted bread, cut

into a three-cornered shape, round the dish. Fried crumbs of bread lightly strewed over, or served in little heaps on the meat, are an improvement to the look and flavour. A little shred of shalot may occasionally be added.

Or:—Stew a few small mushrooms in their own liquor and a bit of butter ¼ of an hour; mince them very small, and add them (with their liquor) to minced veal, with also a little pepper and salt, some cream, and a bit of butter rubbed in less than ½ a teaspoonful of flour. Simmer 3 or 4 minutes, and serve on thin sippets of bread.

The Turkish mode.—Take equal quantities of cold dressed veal, minced very fine, fat, and crumbs of bread, and season it well; add chopped onions, parsley, salt, and cayenne pepper; wet it with one or two eggs, according to the quantity, adding, if necessary, a little cold melted butter; make the mixture into balls or egg-shapes, and roll them in as much boiled rice as they will take round them. Stew them for 1½ hour in good gravy, well seasoned, and serve them up in it.

In all these modes, the addition may be made of *sauce aux truffes*, or any of the approved sauces; and a squeeze of lemon will in all cases be found to give a pleasing zest to their flavour.

CURRY OF VEAL.

186.—Cut part of a breast of veal in moderate-sized pieces; put it in a stewpan with an onion and a shalot sliced fine, a slice of lemon, 1 oz. of butter, a little parsley and thyme, and a tablespoonful of curry-powder mixed with the same quantity of flour; let the whole sweat together until the meat is slightly brown; add sufficient broth or water for the sauce; let it boil gently till the veal is done; strain the sauce through a sieve, pour it over the veal quite hot, and serve with rice in a separate dish.

CHAPTER XII.

PORK.

This meat requires to be very well roasted, is never boiled unless salted, and in every form should be thoroughly cooked. It is not the fashion to stuff it, as heretofore, with sage and onions, the meat frequently disagreeing with delicate persons

without the addition of so strong an adjunct, but it forms a very savoury addition. A part of the objection may be removed by boiling the sage and onions, and mixing them with bread-crumbs and a chopped apple; and if thus prepared, the stuffing will be found mild, and of excellent flavour.

The griskin and the spareribs are certainly improved by being powdered with chopped sage, but this is all a matter of taste. The skin of the leg and loin must be scored previous to roasting; but take care to preserve the skin, or *crackling*, of a fine brown, as many persons look upon it to be the best part of the pork: it should therefore be well basted, and guarded from being burned by a sheet of oiled paper. Send both up with a glass of vinegar mixed with 2 teaspoonfuls of made mustard in the dish. Apple-sauce should always be served with roasted pork.

If you kill a young pig of 4 or 5 months, take off the skin of the fore quarter, roast it, and serve with mint-sauce and salad.

SUCKING-PIGS.

187.—*To scald a Sucking-pig.*—The moment the pig is killed put it into cold water for a few minutes; then rub it over with a little resin, beaten extremely small, and put it into a pail of scalding water ½ a minute; take it out, lay it on a table, and pull off the hair as quickly as possible: if any part does not come off, put it in again. When quite clean, wash it well with warm water, and then in 2 or 3 cold waters, that no flavour of the resin may remain. Take off the feet at the first joint; make a slit down the belly and take out the entrails: put the liver, heart, and lights to the feet. Wash the pig well in cold water, dry it thoroughly, and fold it in a wet cloth to keep it from the air.

To roast a Sucking-pig.—Put some sage, a large piece of white bread, salt, pepper, and an onion, into the belly; then sew it up. Observe to skewer the legs back, or the under part will not crisp. Lay it to a brisk fire till thoroughly dry; then have ready some butter in a dry cloth, and rub the pig with it in every part. Dredge as much flour over it as will possibly lie, and do not touch it again till ready to serve; then scrape off the flour very carefully with a blunt knife or coarse towel, rub the pig well with a buttered cloth, and take off the head while at the fire; take out the brains, and mix them with

the gravy that comes from the pig, or make them up into balls with crumbs of bread and egg. Then take it up, and, without withdrawing the spit, cut it down the back and belly, lay it into the dish, and throw out the onion: chop the sage and bread quickly as fine as you can, and mix them with fine melted butter and thick brown gravy. Take off the upper part of the head down to the snout. Put the sauce into the dish after the pig has been split down the back, and garnished with the ears and the 2 jaws. In Devonshire it is served whole, if very small; the head only being cut off to garnish, as above.

It will require from 2 hours to 2½ to roast, and an iron "pig-plate" should be hung on a bar of the grate to prevent the middle of the pig being done before the other parts are ready.

Sucking-pig should never be more than about 3 weeks old; but sometimes *young porkers* just weaned from the dam are roasted whole in the following manner:—

TO ROAST A PORKER.—E. R.

188.—When prepared for the spit, roll a small lump of butter in flour and chopped sage-leaves, and put it in the inside; but put enough, as the body of a young pig should be quite filled with stuffing. When warm at the fire, take the whites of 1 or 2 eggs, beat them well, and, with a small brush or a bunch of feathers, spread it all over the pig. When nearly roasted, catch the gravy that falls; and, when taken from the spit, remove the sage-leaves from the inside; cut off the head, split it, and take out the brains, cut the pig down the back and into quarters, cut off the ears, and lay them with the head round the dish. Mix with the gravy already caught the brains and the sage-leaves, chopped small, together with a little cream or melted butter heated in a saucepan, and pour it into the dish.

The pig may be sent up with various sauces,—viz. currant-sauce, egg-sauce, gravy, and plumped prunes or raisins. This is an old-fashioned recipe for roasting-pig, but, as it obtained when the dish was a favourite, it has been inserted here. The common method now is, to bake a pig, and send it to the oven rubbed with butter, basting it occasionally with butter while cooking, and having gravy, bread, egg, cranberries, or

currant-jelly as an accompaniment. It will take more than 2 hours in roasting; or it may be equally well baked.

To roast a Porker's Head.—Choose a fine head, not too close to the neck; clean it well, remove the eyes and snout, and put bread and sage as for pig; sew it up tight, and on a string, or hanging-jack, roast it as a pig, and serve with the same sauce.

LEG OF PORK.—E. R.

189.—*To bake.*—Rub it well over with salt and saltpetre mixed; let it lie 5 or 6 days in the brine; then hang it up to smoke for 5 or 6 days. Take off the skin, put it into an earthen dish, and pour a little red wine over it; stick a few cloves in it, or beat them to powder, and rub them over it. When it has been in the oven a short time, take some hard biscuit, pounded with sugar, and spread it all over. Serve it up with gravy, and port-wine sauce.

To roast.—Choose a small leg of fine young pork; raise the skin round the knuckle with a sharp knife, and fill the space with sage and onion chopped, and a little pepper and salt, securing the skin tight with string to keep in the stuffing. Score the skin in slices, but do not cut deeper than the outer rind. Put it at first a good distance from the fire, baste it frequently to prevent its scorching: when about three parts done, rub the skin rather firmly with raw butter, after which flour it lightly and put close to the fire to crisp the crackling. Apple-sauce should be served with it.

To boil.—Salt it 8 or 10 days, turning it daily, but do not rub it after the first. When it is to be dressed weigh it: let it lie ½ an hour in cold water to make it white: allow ¼ of an hour for every lb., and ½ an hour over, from the time it boils up: skim it as soon as it boils, and frequently after, but do not boil it fast, or it will be hard. Allow water enough. Save some of the water to make pea-soup. Some boil it in a cloth, floured, which gives a very delicate look, but destroys the value of the liquor for making soup.

PORK CUTLETS.

190.—Perhaps few things of a simple nature, and served in a plain way, are better than a hot pork chop, cut about ½ an inch thick, trimmed neatly, and broiled upon the gridiron.

Or:—Fry in salad oil; serve with sauce Robert or gherkin-

sauce, the gherkins being shred fine into some good thick brown gravy.

Or :—Marinade the cutlets for 4 hours in oil with an onion in slices, parsley, bay-leaf, pepper, and salt; fry them in the marinade; serve with tomata-sauce.

Or :—Melt a small piece of butter in a fryingpan; put in it 3 bay-leaves, 3 slices of lemon, a little parsley and thyme shred, 4 leaves of sage, a blade of mace, 8 allspice, and a glass of white wine; lay in the cutlets, put a cover over them, let them be about two-thirds done, then take them out, dry them, dip them in egg, then in bread-crumbs, fry them quickly; serve with the sauce that comes from the cutlets, thickened with flour and butter, and a little mustard stirred in at the last moment previous to sending to table, as if it boils it is apt to curdle.

PORK CURRY.

191.—Take pork cutlets, cut rather fat, and proceed as for veal curry.

SADDLE OF PORK.

192.—Have a saddle of pork cut as a saddle of mutton; roast it with the rind on. When sending it to table, remove the crackling, and serve with tomata-sauce.

LOIN AND NECK OF PORK

193.—May be roasted and served with the same accompaniments as a porker.

Or :—Simmer the best end of either of the joints till nearly fit for the table, strip off the skin, put it into a cradle-spit, wet it all over with yolks of eggs, and cover it thickly with crumbs of bread, sweet herbs and chives chopped fine for stuffing, and seasoned with pepper and salt. It will become a good brown in about ½ an hour.

Either of them may also be *rolled*.—Bone it: put a forcemeat of chopped sage, a very few crumbs of bread, salt, pepper, and 2 or 3 berries of allspice, over the inside: then roll the meat as tight as you can, and roast it slowly, and at a good distance at first from the fire.

To parboil it before the herbs are put on will be an improvement.

LOIN OF PORK À LA PORTUGAISE.

194.—In Portugal, where the pork is perhaps the finest in

Europe, porkers are never killed, but the fat of bacon-hogs is cut off for curing; and the loin, eaten fresh, is there prepared by being left for some days to soak in red wine and garlic, it being occasionally hung up to dry, then returned to the wine, afterwards roasted, and served with tomata-sauce. It is a highly-flavoured delicacy, and we offer it as a hint which is worthy of attention.

A l'Espagnole—is prepared and dressed in the same manner; but when ready for dressing, sprinkle the meat with sweet herbs chopped, wrap it in bay-leaves, add the juice of two Seville oranges to the wine, which must be strained, and bake it in an oven.

PIGS'-FEET À LA ST. MÉNÉHOULD.—E. R.

195.—Clean the feet perfectly, cut them down in two, then bind them with a tape to prevent their shrinking or opening, and boil them gently until they are rather soft, with carrots, onions, parsley, thyme, allspice, and bay-leaf; let them cool in the liquor. When required for use, take off the tape, dip them in yolks of eggs and butter about three parts melted; season them, then cover them with crumbs of bread and finely-minced parsley, with the smallest quantity of shalot. Broil them until highly browned, and serve dry, or with sauce Robert.

Pettitoes.—Boil them, with the liver and the heart, in a small quantity of water very gently; then cut the meat fine, and simmer it with a little of the water and the feet split, till the feet are quite tender; thicken with a bit of butter, a little flour, a spoonful of cream, and a little salt and pepper. Give it a boil up, pour it over a few sippets of bread, and put the feet on the mince.

TO FORCE HOG'S EARS.

196.—Parboil 2 pair of ears, or take some that have been soused; make a forcemeat of an anchovy, a little finely-minced veal, some sage, parsley, ¼ lb. of suet chopped, ¾ lb. of bread-crumbs, pepper, and only a little salt. Mix all these with the yolks of 2 eggs, raise the skin of the upper side of the ears, and stuff them with the above. Fry the ears in fresh butter, of a fine colour; then pour away the fat, and drain them; make ready ½ pint of rich gravy, with a glass of sherry; 3 teaspoonfuls of made mustard, a little bit of flour and

butter, a small onion whole, and a little pepper or cayenne. Put these, with the ears, into a stewpan, and cover it close; stew it gently for ½ an hour, shaking the pan often. When done enough, take out the onion, place the ears carefully in a dish, and pour the sauce over them. If a larger dish be wanted, the meat from 2 feet may be taken from the bones, and added to the above.

PIGS' FEET AND EARS.

197.—*Soused.*—Clean carefully and soak them some hours, then boil them tender: having prepared a pickle of some of the liquor that they were boiled in, and a quarter part of vinegar and salt, boiled, pour it over them cold. When they are to be dressed, dry them, cut the feet in two, slice the ears, and fry them. Serve with butter, mustard, and vinegar, in a boat. They may be dipped in batter, or only floured.

Fricasseed.—Take feet and ears that have been boiled, but not kept in pickle wherein was vinegar; boil them tender in milk, cut the feet into neat bits, and the ears into strips of ½ inch wide: wipe them, and simmer in veal broth, with a bit of onion, mace, and lemon-peel. Before you serve, add a little cream, flour, and butter.

Jelly of Pigs' Feet and Ears.—Clean and prepare, then boil them in a very small quantity of water till every bone can be taken out; throw in half a handful of chopped sage, the same of parsley, and a seasoning of pepper, salt, and a little mace in fine powder; simmer till the herbs are scalded, then pour the whole into a melon-form. Serve when cold.

PORK GRISKIN

198.—Is usually very hard: the best way to prevent this is to put it into as much cold water as will cover it, and let it boil up; then instantly take it off, and put it into a Dutch oven; a very few minutes will do it. Remember to rub butter over it, and then flour it, before you put it to the fire. Lay it in a dish on melted butter and mustard. It should be seasoned with pepper and salt before roasting.

SPARERIB

199.—Should be basted with a very little butter and a little flour, and then sprinkled with dried sage crumbled. Serve apple-sauce in a boat.

BELLY OF PORK.

200.—Lovers of pork are very fond of having the belly part of a porker, either fresh or salted, strewed thickly over the inside with sage, sweet herbs, minced eschalots, and seasoning; then rolled, tied tightly together, and either baked or roasted. It eats well cold and pressed.

SHOULDERS AND BREASTS OF PORK.

201.—Put them into pickle, or salt the shoulder as a ham, cut accordingly. When very delicate, they may be roasted.

SPRING, OR FOREHAND OF PORK.

202.—Cut out the bone; sprinkle salt, pepper, and sage dried, over the inside; warm a little butter to baste it; roll the pork tight, tie it, and flour it; roast by a hanging-jack. About 2 hours will do it.

CHINE OF PORK.

203.—The chine is usually salted, and served as an accompaniment to roast turkey. Garnish the dish with greens cut in halves, and carrots of nearly the same size, to make a border round the chine.

Or:—Salt the chine for 3 days, roast it, and serve it up with sauce made thus:—Fry in oil or butter 2 or 3 sliced onions until they take colour; then pour off the oil, and add some gravy-sauce, chopped mushrooms, and 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar, with 1 teaspoonful of made mustard. Give the whole a boil, and serve it up in the dish.

BLADE-BONE OF PORK

204.—Is taken from the bacon-hog: the less meat left on it, in moderation, the better. It is to be broiled; and when just done, pepper and salt it. Put to it a piece of butter and a teaspoonful of mustard; and serve it quickly. This is a Somersetshire dish.

PIG'S HARSLET.

205.—Wash and dry some liver, sweetbreads, and fat and lean bits of pork, beating the latter with a rolling-pin to make it tender; season with pepper, salt, sage, and a little onion shred fine; when mixed, put all into a caul, and fasten it up tight with a needle and thread. Roast it on a hanging-jack, or by a string.

Or:—Serve in slices, with parsley for a fry; with a sauce of port wine and water, and mustard, just boiled up, and put into the dish.

HOG'S LARD

206.—Should be carefully melted in a jar put into a kettle of water and boiled: run it into bladders that have been extremely well cleaned. The smaller they are the better the lard keeps, as, after the air reaches it, it becomes rank. Put in a sprig of rosemary when melting.

This being a most useful article for frying fish, it should be prepared with care. Mixed with butter, it makes fine crust for tarts.

HAMS.

207.—Skimmed milk, or milk and water, will be found preferable to plain water for soaking hams; and they may also be boiled in milk and water.

Where vegetables are plentiful, it is desirable to boil ham with 3 heads of celery, a couple of turnips, half a dozen small onions, and a large bunch of sweet marjoram, thyme, &c., put in after the pot has been skimmed. "These will extract the salt and soften the meat. A piece of coarse fresh beef, or any kind of meat, in addition, will materially improve the ham, as, in this manner of boiling it, the juices of the meat and vegetables insinuate themselves between the fibres of the ham, after having dislodged the salt, by which means the meat is enriched and rendered tender. At first sight this will appear an extravagant way of boiling a ham, but it should be considered that the broth will serve the purposes of the family."[a] If the meat and vegetables are not approved, 2 lbs. of fresh beef-dripping will answer nearly as well.

A quart of ale added to the roots is a great assistance to a new ham.

To boil.—If long hung, soak it for 24 hours in luke-warm water, changing it frequently. Wash and brush it well; trim off any rusty parts; put it into a boiler of water, and let it *simmer* from 3½ hours to 5 hours, according to its size. It is best to allow time enough, as it is easy to take up the ham when done, and keep it hot, covered closely over boiling water. Remove the skin carefully, and trim the ham of a neat

[a] 'Medical Commentary on Modern Cookery,' by A. Hunter, M.D., F.R.S. L. and E.

shape; dry the fat with a cloth, and either glaze it or sprinkle it with bread-crumbs previously browned in the frying-pan or bakers' raspings. Garnish the dish with stewed spinach or broad beans. A flower or two cut out of turnip or carrot is sometimes placed on the top.

There can be no doubt that the foregoing is an excellent mode of *boiling* a ham, but many people prefer to have it *baked*, in which case send it to the oven in a deep pan with ½ lb. of suet over it to baste it occasionally; or skin it, cover it with a crust of coarse paste, and, when taken from the oven, strip off the crust, rub it with yolk of egg, on which put finely powdered crumbs of bread strewed with a dredging-box, in the same manner as when the ham is boiled.

In Spain and Portugal, where the hams are generally fine, the method of dressing them is to put the ham in cold water with a large handful of brown sugar, to which some persons add a quantity of the common country wine, and let it simmer on the fire until parboiled, keeping the pot well skimmed; when taken out, the skin is stripped off, and the ham covered with brown sugar to the thickness of an inch, after which it is sent to the oven and baked until thoroughly done.

A ham of 15 lbs. should be allowed nearly 2 hours before the water begins to boil, and as much more for simmering until half done; then from 3 to 4 hours' baking, according to the heat of the oven, which however should never be allowed to be too hot.

When cold, twist some neatly fringed letter-paper round the shank-bone.

To roast.—Take a very fine ham (a Westphalia, if you can procure it), soak it in luke-warm water for a day or two, changing the water frequently. The day before you intend to cook it, take the ham out of the water, and, having removed the skin, trim it nicely, and pour over it a bottle of an inferior white wine; let it steep till next morning, frequently during the day washing the wine over it; put it in a cradle-spit in time to allow at least 6 hours for slowly roasting it; baste continually with hot water. When it is done, dredge it all over with fine bread-raspings, shaken on through the top of the dredging-box, and set it before the fire to brown.

For Gravy.—Take the wine in which the ham was steeped, and add to it the essence or juice which flowed from the meat

when taken from the spit; squeeze in the juice of 2 lemons, put it into a saucepan, and boil and skim it; send it to table in a boat. Cover the shank of the ham (which should have been sawed short) with bunches of double parsley, and ornament it with any garnish you may think proper.

To boil Mutton Ham.—Put it on the fire in cold water, let it warm quickly, and allow it to boil only 20 minutes; then leave it in the pan of water till cold. This plan renders it moist, and answers when it is to be eaten cold.

CHAPTER XIII.

POULTRY AND GAME.

POULTRY.

A VERY quick and clear fire is necessary for *roasting* all poultry. A large fowl will take ¾ of an hour, a middling one ½ an hour, and a small one 20 minutes. Care must be taken that they are well and thoroughly done. A small turkey will take 1¼ hour, turkey-poults only 1 hour, a goose 1 hour, larger turkeys and geese 1½ hour: both should have the breasts papered. Chickens take ½ an hour; pigeons 20 minutes, and may be dressed as soon as killed. Ducks and ducklings the same as fowls and chickens, but all must vary in proportion to their difference of size, the temperature of the air, and the state of the fire; and the cook must acquire correctness by experience.

The French adopt the following method to make old poultry eat tender:—Let the bird soak in cold water for 24 hours, with a handful or two of wood-ashes; pick off the feathers, and let it hang for another 24 hours; truss it, and let it boil for ¼ of an hour in a little veal-broth; take it out, lard, and roast it; when nearly done, baste it with very hot butter. By observing these directions, you will impart to an old bird all the delicate flavour of a young chicken.

In *drawing poultry* the cook must be careful not to crack the gall-bladder, for then no washing will remove the bitterness. Ignorant cooks sometimes draw fowls by cutting a hole

in their side, but it should be done through the *vent*, and, *that* being cut off, a string should fasten the rump close to the front part.

TURKEY.—E. R.

208.—There is a quaint adage that says,—

> "Turkey roast is turkey lost;
> Turkey boiled is turkey spoiled;
> But turkey braised is turkey praised."

To roast.—Make a veal stuffing; fill the breast where the crop is taken from to make the bird look handsome; paper the breast, and roast at a distance from a quick fire.

Or:—Take about 2 lbs. of truffles, peel them, select the small ones, and, after chopping, pound them in a mortar with an equal quantity of the fat of bacon rasped; make the stuffing with this, mixed with some of the larger truffles whole, put them into the body of the turkey, and let it hang for several days; then roast it with a piece of fat bacon laid over the breast and a paper over that. Truffles of a good quality are, however, so very expensive, that turkeys fattened in France and stuffed with them have been sold in London at Christmas for 5 guineas each! Mushrooms are therefore more commonly used, and even chestnuts may be substituted for truffles, pounded and mixed with bacon in the same manner; the chestnuts should be boiled to take off the husk, peeled nicely, and pounded. Chestnuts, put whole into the body of a turkey and hung for some days, improve the flavour; but a turkey thus stuffed will require long and careful roasting, and must be put at first at a distance from the fire. A stuffing of sausage or other meat may be put into the crop besides. When the turkey is done, remove the paper; sprinkle with salt; dredge on a little flour, and froth it well with some fresh butter; serve with a good gravy, and fried sausages round, or chestnut-sauce. It is an invariable practice to serve salt meat of some kind with roast turkey; either ham, tongue, bacon, or salt chine; the latter principally at Christmas.

Turkey with Sausage-meat.—At the messes of European regiments in India, it is no uncommon thing to bone a turkey and a fowl, and put one inside the other, filling the interstices with sausage-meat, a small pig being killed for the purpose. A turkey thus prepared will take a long time roasting, and must be placed at a great distance from the fire at first.

When carved the slices should be cut quite through; and epicures aver that it is one of the finest dishes that come to table.

Boiled Turkey.—Fill the body with oysters, and let it boil by steam without any water. When sufficiently done, take it up; strain the gravy that will be found in the pan; thicken it with a little flour and butter, add the liquor of the oysters intended for sauce, also stewed, and warm the oysters up in it; whiten it with a little boiled cream, and pour it over the turkey.

À la Braise.—Take out the breastbone of the turkey; fill it with sausage-meat; lard the breast, braise it, and serve with celery, oyster, or chestnut sauce.

Observe:—A small hen-bird boils better than a cock, and the best mode is to roast the cock-turkey and boil the hen.

Turkey pulled and grilled is a mode of preparing the remains of cold turkey by mincing the white meat and fricasseeing it with white sauce; the legs being scored, peppered, and salted, broiled, and sent up over the mince.

Or devilled:—On the rump, gizzard, and a drum-stick, put salt, pepper, and cayenne. Let them be broiled, and brought to table as hot as possible; cut them in small pieces, pour over them a ladle of mustard, ditto of melted butter, a spoonful of soy, ditto of lemon-juice, and some of the gravy out of the dish; mix quickly and hand round. It forms an admirable relish; fowls may be treated in the same manner.

CAPON, OR POULARDE,

209.—Should be stuffed and roasted, or otherwise dressed, in precisely the same manner as turkey. They are the male and female of the common fowl, but, when caponed, grow nearly to the size of turkeys.

À la Provençale.—Half roast the fowl; cut it in pieces; take a dozen onions, cut them in rings, add a little parsley chopped. Place them in a stewpan, laying a bed of onions and parsley, then fowl, till the whole are used: add a glass of oil or cream with 1 or 2 bay-leaves and salt; let them simmer slowly; dish the fowl, put the onions in the middle, add a little sauce, and send it to table.

POELE TO BOIL FOWLS IN.

210.—Take 2 lbs. of veal and 2 lbs. of bacon ; cut both into large dice ; cut also 2 large carrots and 2 onions into dice ; put them, with a pound of butter, into a stewpan, the juice of 4 lemons, a little thyme or sweet fennel, and 2 laurel-leaves bruised ; season it with salt and pepper ; put them on a good fire ; add a spoonful of boiling broth, and boil it.

FOWLS.—E. R.

Great care must always be taken to pick out every feather and plug from poultry and game before it is dressed.

211.—*Fowls for boiling*, when trussed and singed, should soak an hour or two in skimmed milk. Tie them in a cloth ; put them in cold water, and set them over a slow fire ; cover the saucepan close, and let them simmer ; as soon as the scum rises, remove it carefully, cover them close up again, and boil them gently 20 minutes ; take them off the fire, and the steam, if kept in, will sufficiently finish them. It will much improve the appearance of boiled fowls if they are dressed with a thin piece of puff-paste tied over the breast.

Or :—Hang young fowls a night ; take the livers, hearts, and tenderest parts of the gizzards—the last being previously boiled—shred very small, with half a handful of young clary, an anchovy to each fowl, an onion, and the yolks of 4 eggs boiled hard, with pepper, salt, and mace to your taste. Stuff the fowls with this, and sew up the vents and necks quite close, that the water may not get in. Boil them in salt and water till almost done ; then drain them, and put them into a stewpan with butter enough to brown them. Serve with a good deal of melted butter, with either soy or ketchup in it.

To roast.—Put into the inside a piece of butter the size of a hazel-nut or walnut, according as the fowl is large or small ; make the butter black with pepper, and sprinkle a little salt upon it. This will greatly improve the taste of the fowl, rendering the whole more juicy, and particularly the back and side bones, which are so apt to be dry.

Or :—Bone and draw inwards the leg and pinion of the wing. Stuff with sausage-meat, and tie the neck and vent. Roast, and serve with gravy in the dish, and bread-sauce in a tureen.

A large barn-door fowl, well hung, should be stuffed in the

crop with sausage-meat; and served with gravy in the dish, and with bread-sauce.

Boiled with Oysters.—Take a young fowl, fill the inside with oysters, put it into a jar, and plunge the jar in a kettle or saucepan of water. Boil it for 1½ hour. There will be a quantity of gravy from the juices of the fowl and oysters in the jar; make it into a white sauce, with the addition of egg, cream, or a little flour and butter; add oysters to it, or serve it up plain with the fowl. The gravy that comes from a fowl dressed in this manner will be a stiff jelly the next day; the fowl will be very white and tender, and of an exceedingly fine flavour—advantages not attainable in ordinary boiling—while the dish loses nothing of its delicacy and simplicity.

With Rice.—The fowl should be stewed very slowly in some clear veal broth, well skimmed, and seasoned with pepper, salt, mace, and an onion. About ½ an hour before it is ready add ¼ pint of rice, well washed and soaked; simmer until tender, then strain the rice from the broth and lay it on a sieve before the fire to swell; strain the gravy, thicken with a little flour and butter, and whiten with a little cream; dish the fowl with the rice round it, and pour the sauce over the whole.

White sauce is the most fashionable accompaniment, the old method of dishing with parsley and butter being on the decline: but as parsley still maintains its ground with many people, it is advisable to boil a sufficient quantity; press and chop it, garnishing the dish with small mounds thus prepared, which may be mixed at table with the white sauce by the guests who like the flavour of parsley. Liver-sauce is sometimes served with boiled fowls, but celery or oyster sauce, either made separate or together, is preferable.

Poularde à la Royale.—Bone the fowl, and stuff it with sweetbread, liver, and mushrooms well seasoned and made into a ragoût. Sew up the fowl; cover it with thin slices of lard or bacon, and either tie paper over it and roast it, or put it to braise; if roasted, take off the lard and paper before serving, to brown it. Send it up on a purée of chestnuts. A turkey-poult may be dressed the same way.

To braise.—Bone the breast, and fill it with forcemeat. Lay the bones, and any other poultry trimmings, into a stew-pan, and the fowl on them. Put to them an onion, a faggot

of herbs, 3 blades of mace, a pint of stock, and a glass or two of sherry. Cover the fowl with slices of bacon, and then with white paper: cover the whole close, and put it on a slow stove for 1 hour. Then take it up, strain the braise, and skim off the fat carefully; set it on to boil very quickly to a glaze, and put it over the fowl with a brush. Serve with a brown fricassee of mushrooms. Before glazing, put the fowl into an oven for a few minutes, to give a little colour.

Fowl aux Onions.—Boil 12 small onions in several waters, until the strength is out and they are tender; cut a piece of boiled pickled pork into dice; take a tablespoonful of hot vinegar, some sweet herbs chopped, and the yolk of an egg beaten; make this quite thick with herbs, mix it with the pork and onions, and then stuff the inside of the fowl with it; braise the fowl in a little broth and butter, and serve with white sauce.

Aux Poix.—Put some butter into a stewpan, add flour until it is rather stiff, then put in some small pieces of bacon; let it brown a little, then cut up the fowl and put it in: moisten with gravy, mix it well, and season with parsley, sorrel, young onions, ½ a bay-leaf, and a clove, and let it boil. Put in the peas over a quick fire, skim, and when done enough pour the sauce over the fowl.

Poulet Blanc.—Choose a good, tender, fat fowl; melt ¼ lb. butter in a stewpan, turn the fowl in for a minute or two, mix 2 tablespoonfuls of flour into the butter very smoothly, taking care it does not brown. Put in the fowl, and nearly cover it with a weak veal broth; add small onions, a bunch of sweet herbs, and a few sprigs of parsley, with some fresh mushrooms and a teaspoonful of lemon-juice. Let it simmer 1½ hour, or, if the fowl is large, 2 hours. Before serving take out the fowl, and keep it hot whilst the gravy is prepared. Strain it, and mix with it the yolk of an egg well beaten, stirring it all the time, till it thickens, but do not let it boil; pour it over the fowl, and garnish with slices of lemon.

Fried.—Cut up a fowl, and put it into an earthen dish with slices of onion, parsley, sorrel, salt, and pepper, and the juice of 2 or 3 lemons; leave it an hour or two to absorb the juice. Put in the legs first, then the breast, wings, &c.; dry the joints in a cloth, dip them in batter, fry them of a fine colour: serve

them up with fried eggs, and a sauce piquante. The batter is to be made with eggs and a spoonful of oil.

Or :—The remains of a cold fowl may be used for this purpose : it will of course not take so much time to dress. Place it round a dish, and fill up the centre with tomata, sorrel, or other sauce, made very hot and very acid.

En Côtelettes.—Cut up a fowl and bone it, make the legs, wings, breast, and merrythought into 6 fine cutlets by flattening them and giving them a good shape ; then take the meat from the remainder of the fowl, pound it in a mortar with pepper, salt, and a spoonful of gravy, brush the cutlets with an egg, lay on the forcemeat, dredge fried crumbs on the tops, and fry them a light brown : serve them up with gravy in the dish, or dry, with a lemon squeezed over them.

TO BROIL A FOWL.—E. R.

212.—Split the fowl down the back ; season it very well with pepper, and put it on the gridiron with the inner part next the fire, which must be very clear. Hold the gridiron at a considerable distance from the fire, and allow the fowl to remain until it is nearly half done ; then turn it, taking great care that it does not burn. Broil it of a fine brown, and serve it up with stewed mushrooms or a sauce with pickled mushrooms. A duck may be broiled in the same way. If the fowl is very large, half-roast it, then cut it into 4 quarters and finish it on the gridiron.

FRICASSEE OF FOWL.—E. R.

213.—Put the fowl into a jar, with sliced onion, parsley, salt, and a piece of butter rolled in flour ; let it remain in a kettle of water on the fire until three parts done, then skim and strain the liquor, and after draining wipe the fowl dry. Put it into a stewpan with a piece of butter and a slice or two of ham, throw in a little flour, and shake it until it is of a good colour. Moisten with the liquor taken out of the jar, adding parsley, young onions, a bay-leaf, a clove, sorrel, and mushrooms cut into pieces : skim it, and let it stew until done, then take out the herbs, and thicken the sauce with a little cream, but do not let it boil : finish with a little lemon-juice, and pour the sauce over all.

Or :—Rather more than half-boil a fowl in a small quantity of water ; when cool, cut it up, and put it to simmer in a little gravy made of the liquor it is boiled in, and a bit of

veal or mutton, onion, mace, and lemon-peel, some white pepper, and a bunch of sweet herbs. When quite tender, keep it hot while you thicken the sauce in the following manner: strain it off, and put it back into the saucepan with a little salt, a scrape of nutmeg, and a bit of flour and butter; give it one boil; and when you are going to serve, beat up the yolk of an egg and ½ pint of cream, and stir them over the fire, but do not let them boil. The sauce will be quite as good without the egg.

Or:—Take off the skin, and pull the flesh off the bone of a cold fowl, in as large pieces as you can: dredge it with flour, and fry it of a nice brown in butter. Drain the butter from it; and then simmer the flesh in a good gravy, well seasoned, and thickened with a little flour and butter. Add the juice of ½ a lemon.

The gravy may be made (without any other meat) of the necks, feet, small wing-bones, gizzards, and livers; which are called the trimmings of the fowls.

See also Fricassee of Chicken.

RISSOLES.

214.—Pick from the bones and skin any kind of cold poultry; weigh it, and add one-third of grated bread-crumbs, a little cold melted butter, a small onion, previously boiled and finely minced, pepper, salt, and the yolks of 2 eggs to bind it together. Roll out, thin, some trimmings of puff-paste; cut it in 2-inch square pieces; put in the middle of each a teaspoonful of the mince, fold the paste over it, and shape it with a cutter. Egg the shapes, dip them in bread-crumbs, and fry them in lard: serve dry, garnish with fried parsley, and take care that the edges be perfectly closed.

Or:—Pound any kind of cold meat, thicken a little good gravy with cream or butter, season the meat, and mix it with the sauce, until it is well moistened; then roll out some paste into oval pieces, lay a large tablespoonful of the meat on one end, double it over, press the edges together, and scallop them; brush the paste over with yolk of egg, sprinkle vermicelli upon it, and fry them.

PURÉE DE VOLAILLE.—E. R.

215.—Mince the white part of a cold fowl or turkey very finely, then pound it in a mortar; put in 2 or 3 spoonfuls of

white sauce, and pass it through a sieve or press used for the purpose; add a little salt and white pepper, and warm the whole. It may be served up with the legs grilled. It should not be too thin, but can be made the proper consistency by a greater or smaller quantity of white sauce or cream. Garnish with fried bread, or paste cut in shapes. It may also be served up in a casserole, or wall of rice or mashed potatoes, or with poached eggs.

Soufflé de Purée de Volaille.—Make the purée as above directed, only much thicker, adding 2 oz. of butter; stir it well over the fire, and when warm add the yolks and the whites of 4 or 6 eggs, according to the quantity of meat, well beaten, separately: mix the whole lightly together, then put it into a dish, and let it remain in the oven until it is firm. If put warm into the oven it will be ready ¼ hour sooner.

These dishes may be made of cold fillet of veal.

CURRY OF CHICKEN.

216.—Cut up a raw chicken; put it into a stewpan, with 2 oz. of butter, ½ a large onion sliced thin, a few sprigs of parsley and thyme, and 2 oz. of lean ham: let the whole sweat over the fire for a few minutes; add a heaped tablespoonful of curry powder, and a small one of flour; shake the whole together for 5 minutes over the fire; put to it a pint of either gravy or water; let the whole simmer gently until the chicken is done; take out the chicken, rub the sauce through a sieve, boil it up, skim, put in the chicken, season with salt and lemon-juice. Plain boiled rice to be served in a separate dish.

DUMPOKHT.[a]*—E. R.*

217.—Clean and truss a fowl, or rabbit, as for roasting; then stuff it with sultana raisins, pistachio-nuts, and boiled rice in equal parts. Beat fine 1 oz. of coriander-seed, freed from the husks, 4 onions, a dozen peppercorns, 6 cloves, and a teaspoonful of pounded ginger. Set 12 oz. of butter in a stewpan over the fire, rub the pounded ingredients over the fowl or rabbit, and let it fry until perfectly well browned and tender. Have boiled in a quart of white broth 12 oz. of rice, 2 oz. of sultana raisins, 2 oz. of pistachio-nuts, and 2 of

[a] The dish mentioned in the Arabian Nights as the kid stuffed with pistachio-nuts.

almonds, the two latter blanched, and cut into thin slices. When the rice is nearly tender, strain off the broth, and add the rice to the fried fowl; stir the whole well, that the butter may completely saturate the rice, and keep it near the fire to swell till wanted. In serving surround the fowl with the rice.

Observe that, in pounding the onions, the juice only is used with the spices, or they must be rubbed and pounded so finely as not to be perceptible. Chestnuts may be substituted for pistachio-nuts.

CHICKENS.—E. R.

218.—*To boil, chickens should be plump*, and very nicely boiled; if wanted to be particularly good, they must be boiled in a *blanc*. It is the fashion to send them up with tufts of cauliflower or white brocoli, divested of stem and leaves, and white sauce. Many people, however, prefer the stem to the flower, and have it sent up separately, sliced and covered with white sauce.

À la Carmelite.—Put a piece of butter the size of a walnut into a stewpan; as it melts dredge in flour, and when the whole is well mixed add a teacupful of milk. Cut up the chickens and put them in, adding peppercorns, an onion, and a blade of mace. Stew them until tender, adding milk and water if too dry. Take out the chickens; have some parsley ready boiled and chopped; mix it with lemon-juice and a little white pepper; lay it upon the chickens, strain and thicken the sauce, add a glass of white wine, and send it to table garnished with chopped parsley and lemon or pickles.

To pull Chickens.—Cut off the legs and the whole back of a dressed chicken, if underdone the better. Pull all the white part into little flakes free from skin, toss it up with a little cream thickened with a piece of butter mixed with flour, ½ a blade of mace in powder, white pepper, salt, and a squeeze of lemon. Cut off the neck end of the chicken, and broil the back and side bones in one piece, and the two legs seasoned. Put the hash in the middle, with the back on it, and the two legs at the end.

Another way.—Take off the skin, and pull the flesh off the bone of a cold fowl in as large pieces as you can; dredge it with flour, and fry it to a nice brown in butter. Drain the butter from it, and then simmer the flesh in a good gravy, well

seasoned, and thickened with a little flour and butter. Add the juice of half a lemon.

To fricassee Chickens.—Cut the chickens up very nicely, and lay them into cold water. Then put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter, the legs first, as they require more time than the other joints; dredge them very lightly with flour as they stew, and moisten with a little broth; add whole white pepper, a faggot of parsley and thyme, and an onion. Let them stew in this way for about ½ an hour; take off the butter and scum: reduce the sauce made from the bones, and thicken it with cream and the yolk of an egg, and send it to table; a little lemon-juice will be necessary, and a few mushrooms are a great improvement. Another side-dish may be made of the legs boned and filleted, and fried in batter. In filleting take out the bone, skin, sinews, &c.; make a nice forcemeat; stuff and roll the fillets round. 4 legs will make 8 pieces, which will be sufficient for a small dish, and these may be augmented by small pieces of fried paste cut into crescents, cockscombs, or other shapes. They must be served with a purée of some kind in the centre.

To stew Chickens in haste.—Take fresh-killed chickens, clean, cut them in pieces, and scald them in hot water, without giving them time to cool: fry them in butter with sweet herbs chopped, white pepper, and salt, then add some boiling water and flour; stew them until the sauce is reduced: strain, and add to the sauce a tablespoonful of cream, the yolk of an egg beaten, squeeze a little lemon-juice over the chickens, and serve them up. This dish will be useful when it is requisite to add to the dinner at a short notice; and if the chickens do not grow cool, they will be tender.

BLANC TO BOIL CHICKENS IN.

219.—Cut a lb. of veal and the same quantity of fat bacon into small pieces, and lay them in a stewpan with ½ lb. of butter; do not allow them to brown, but while the meat is white pour on boiling water, adding at the same time a clove, ½ a bay-leaf, a bundle of sweet herbs, and a little shalot. When sufficiently stewed strain it through a hair-sieve over the fowl, which must simmer in it for ¾ of an hour. The veal and bacon that have been employed in this *blanc* may be put into a mortar and pounded together for some kind of

stuffing. It is the fashion to lard the breasts of boiled fowls with tongue.

TOAD-IN-A-HOLE

220.—May be thought a very humble dish, but if well dressed is very good. Make a common batter of eggs, flour, and milk, but rather thicker than usual, and put in the centre of it a fowl boned and stuffed with forcemeat; let it be entirely covered with the batter, then bake it. 2 lbs. of beef, or any kind of meat, may be seasoned and dressed in the same manner.

GOOSE.

221.—Scald 4 or 6 sage-leaves, according as they are fresh or dry, the fresh ones being the strongest; chop them fine; take 1 large or 2 small onions, chop them, and then pour boiling water over them to make them eat mild; mix the sage and onion with rather more than an equal quantity of fine bread-crumbs: season well with pepper and salt; put this inside the body of the goose; roast before a quick fire an hour or more, according to the size of the bird. In Ireland geese are sometimes stuffed with potatoes, the whole body being filled with them either whole or mashed; but it absorbs so much of the gravy as to injure the richness of the bird. Apple-sauce and gravy are sent up with geese in separate tureens.

Green Geese are roasted without any stuffing, being merely peppered on the inside. A lemon squeezed over a duck or a goose is a great improvement.

TO STEW GIBLETS.

222.—Have a set of giblets cleaned; cut them in pieces of moderate size; put them in a stewpan with an onion, a faggot of parsley and thyme, 3 or 4 leaves of sage, a few allspice, some pepper and salt, and about a quart of gravy. Let them stew until tender, take them off, throw them into cold water, and trim them neatly; strain the gravy, thicken with a little flour and butter, add a glass of sherry, warm up the giblets in the gravy, and serve quite hot.

DUCKS.

223.—*Roast* in the same manner as goose.

Stewed with Green Peas.—Truss the duck as you would a fowl to boil, that is, with the legs inwards. Melt a piece of

butter in a stewpan: cut up in dice ½ inch square about ¼ lb. of streaked bacon; put the duck and the bacon into the butter. When the duck is browned take it out, put in a tablespoonful of flour, add broth or water sufficient to half cover the duck; throw in 1½ pint of peas, with an onion, and a faggot of parsley, thyme, and a bay-leaf. When the duck is done, strain off some of the gravy, thicken the peas with flour and butter, add a lump of sugar, and pepper and salt if required. The peas should hang together, and all the fat be removed.

Or:—Put a few sage-leaves and some pepper inside the duck, half roast it, then dredge, and put it in a stewpan, with a little piece of butter, as much water as will cover it, an onion, a bunch of parsley and mint, pepper, and salt. Let it stew till nearly done, then strain the sauce; add a pint of young shelled peas, and stew all together, until the whole is sufficiently cooked.

With Turnips.—Cut ½ a dozen turnips in shapes, and scorch or fry them in butter with a duck: then take out the turnips, add a little stock, an onion, pepper and salt, a bay-leaf, a few sage-leaves, and a sprig of thyme, and allow the duck to stew gently until quite tender: then strain and thicken the gravy, add the turnips to it, and serve it up.

Stewed with Cabbage.—Boil a cabbage, and allow it to drain; half roast a duck, and put it with the cabbage sliced thin into gravy, seasoned with sweet marjoram, thyme, onions, pepper, and salt. Stew the duck until it is done enough, then strain and thicken the gravy; dish the duck upon the cabbage, and pour the sauce round.—These dishes may be made with cold roast ducks that have appeared at table, but in that case the gravy must be enriched.

Stewed in Claret.—Make a gravy of the giblets; rub the duck inside and outside with pepper and a little salt; peel and mince 2 or 3 onions, and, having half roasted the duck, put it into a stewpan with the gravy and onions. Let it stew very gently for ½ an hour, adding towards the end a glass of claret: squeeze the juice of a lemon over the duck, and serve it up with fried bread or paste. The duck may be stuffed with forcemeat, in which a little sage should be chopped.

To hash.—Cut a cold duck into joints, and warm it, without

boiling, in gravy, a glass of port wine, and a teaspoonful of made mustard.

To boil.—Put the bird for a few minutes into warm water; then take it out, and lay it in an earthen pan, pour a pint of boiling milk over it, and allow it to soak for 3 hours; dredge it well with flour, and put it into cold water, let it boil for 20 minutes, and then send it to table smothered with onion sauce.

Canard farci.—Have a duck boned; make a farce of veal and bacon-fat in equal proportions, chopped only; season it; fill the duck; tie it up in a cloth; stew it in good gravy very gently for an hour; take it up, glaze it, and serve it either with stewed peas, turnips, or *sauce piquante.*

Ducks devilled.—Split the duck, prick it all over with a fork, cover it either with mustard and cayenne pepper, diavoli paste, or Chetney, and broil it. Serve with a glass of lemon-pickle, 1 of wine, and 1 of ketchup, warmed with 3 tablespoonfuls of gravy. If Chetney be used the sauce will not require sugar, otherwise add a dessertspoonful of powdered white sugar.

PIGEONS.

224.—*To roast Pigeons.*—Scald some parsley, chop it with the livers, mix them with a piece of fresh butter, season with pepper and salt; put a portion inside each pigeon; cover the breast with a slice of bacon-fat; roast them; serve with parsley and butter in the dish.

Or :—Stuff the whole of the body of the pigeon with veal stuffing. A fine *farce*, made of pounded veal and bacon, and bread steeped in milk, is an excellent stuffing for pigeons.

Or :—Boil, pare, and pound chestnuts in a mortar, with equal weight of fat bacon finely rasped; fill the pigeons with this stuffing, cover them with slices of fat bacon, and wrap them in young vine-leaves; roast the whole together, and send them up with bacon and vine-leaves, which impart a fine flavour to the pigeons. Partridges may be dressed the same way, and truffles substituted for chestnuts.

To broil Pigeons.—Cut the pigeon down the back, flatten and truss it as a fowl for broiling. Egg it on both sides; season with pepper and salt; dip it in chopped sweet herbs and bread-crumbs; warm a little butter, sprinkle it over, and then dip the pigeon again in the crumbs. Broil it a light brown.

serve with the following sauce :—chop fine a few shalots, boil them in a tablespoonful of vinegar, then add gravy, thicken with flour and butter, scald the liver, mince it, throw it into the sauce ; add pepper, salt, and a little ketchup, and 2 or 3 mushrooms chopped.

A la Française.—When the pigeons are prepared for dressing, lay them in a dish, and pour over them 2 or 3 glasses of port wine ; let them remain for some hours. Prepare a forcemeat of chopped sage, a little bit of onion, some fat and lean bacon, and pepper ; moisten this with egg or rich gravy : stuff the crops of the pigeons, and put them into the stew with the wine, 30 corns of pepper for 6 pigeons, a blade of mace, an onion, and a little broth. Stew them till tender, then take them out, beat up the yolk of an egg with some oiled butter, brush the pigeons thickly, cover them well with bread-crumbs : let them cool a little, then repeat the process. Put them into the oven just to brown, strain and thicken the gravy, and serve.

A Ragoût of Pigeons.—Stew the gizzards in a little water, with the trimmings; chop them with the liver very small; add grated ham, bread-crumbs, herbs, &c. ; make this into a forcemeat, and fill the pigeons with it rolled round the yolk of a hard-boiled egg. Put the pigeons into a stewpan, with a little butter to brown them ; add the gravy from the gizzards, a little flour, and an onion : let them stew very gently, and then skim the gravy : add to it a glass of wine or sauce, and, having boiled up the gravy and thickened it, serve it with the pigeons.

To dress Pigeons with Peas.—Put the pigeons into a stewpan, with a little butter just to stiffen them ; then take them out, put some small slices of bacon into the pan, give them a fine colour, then draw them, and add a spoonful of flour to the butter ; then put in the pigeons and bacon, turn them, moisten them by degrees with gravy, and bring it to the consistency of sauce ; boil it ; season with parsley, young onions, a bay-leaf, and let it simmer. When half done, put in a quart of peas ; shake them often ; when ready, take out the bay-leaf, thicken the peas with flour and butter, and dish the pigeons. There should be no gravy left.

A Pupton of Pigeons may be much diversified in the materials, but is generally thought excellent. Lay a forcemeat,

made very savoury, in a small dish, like a paste lining; then put in layers very thin slices of fat bacon, *squab* pigeons, sliced sweetbreads blanched, asparagus-tops, mushrooms, cocks' combs, a palate or two boiled quite tender and cut in slices, and the yolks of 4 eggs boiled hard. Lay more force-meat over the dish as a pie-crust, bake it, and turn it out to serve, with rich gravy in the dish; or make it into a *vol au vent*.

Pigeons in Jelly are a beautiful dish, and are prepared thus:—Save some of the liquor in which a knuckle of veal has been boiled, or boil a calf's or a neat's foot: put the broth into a pan with a blade of mace, a bunch of sweet herbs, some white pepper, lemon-peel, a slice of lean bacon, and the pigeons. The heads and feet must be left on, but clip the nails close. They must be trussed, with the legs bent as if sitting upon them, and the neck propped up with skewers, to appear in a natural state; bake them, and let them stand to be cold; season them as you like before baking. When done, take them out of the liquor, cover them close to preserve the colour, and clear the jelly by boiling with the whites of 2 eggs; then strain it through a thick cloth dipped in boiling water, and put into a sieve. The fat must be perfectly removed before it be cleared. Put the jelly over and round them rough.

Another way.—Pick 2 very nice pigeons, leave the heads and the feet on, but clip the nails close to the claws; truss them as above, roast them of a very nice brown, and when done, put a little sprig of myrtle into the bill of each. Have ready a savoury jelly as before, and with it half fill a bowl of such a size as shall be proper to turn down on the dish you mean it to be served in. When the jelly is cool and the birds are cold, see that no gravy hangs to the birds, and then lay them upside down in the jelly. Before the rest of it begins to set, pour it over the birds so as to be 3 inches above the feet. This should be done full 24 hours before serving.

This dish has a very handsome appearance in the middle range of a second course; or, when served with the jelly roughed large, it makes a side or corner dish, its size being then less.

Wood-pigeons.—Let them hang to be tender; roast and serve with a rich gravy. They must not be roasted so much as the common pigeons.

Pigeons, woodcock fashion.—Clean and truss the pigeons, cut a slice of bread, toast and butter it, then chop equal quantities of mushrooms and anchovies very finely together, pepper it, spread it on the toast rather thickly, and put it under the pigeons while they are roasting. The anchovies should, however, be used sparingly, or their flavour will overpower that of the birds.

LARKS.—E. R.

225.—Larks may be roasted encased in fat bacon, and covered with vine-leaves. Or, rub the larks over with egg, and dip them in fresh bread-crumbs, sprinkling a little salt over them; roast before a quick fire, basting with fresh butter, the spit turning rapidly. Sparrows, when young and plump, are excellent eating, if cooked in the same way, skewered together, and the skewers tied on a spit. *Woodcocks*, *snipes*, and *green plovers*, are not to be drawn; lay a toast under them while roasting, to catch the trail; serve them up with good gravy and bread-sauce.

To stew Larks.—Put a number of fat and well-cleaned larks into a stewpan, having put a delicate bit of bacon into the inside of each, with a sufficient quantity of good stock gravy: place sage-leaves over the breasts of each, and over that a thin wrapper of bacon; stew them gently, and serve hot.

A l'Italienne.—Scald sour grapes, and then stone them; beat up 2 yolks of eggs with a spoonful of lemon-juice, a very little flour, a bit of butter, and chopped parsley; season it highly with cayenne pepper; add a spoonful or two of gravy. Boil this a moment, then put in the grapes, and stir them with a spoon on the fire to warm, without boiling. Roast the lark with bread-crumbs, and serve them up with the sauce. The sauce should be very sharp and highly seasoned.

Larks.

A la Macédoine.—Have a dozen larks boned; make a *farce* with their livers and a little veal (game livers or rabbit meat will answer as well) and an equal quantity of fat bacon, pound it fine; season

with herbs and seasoning spice; fill the larks; put them in a stewpan with a little very good gravy; bake them for ¼ of an hour; glaze them; dish them up on a border of mashed potatoes, filling up the centre and round the sides with carrots, turnips, &c., as represented in the cut; pour a good gravy round the dish.

WHEATEARS—E. R.

226.—May be dressed in the same manner as larks; or, when trussed for roasting, brush each bird over with the yolk of an egg, or, what is better, dip them in batter; roll them in fine bread-crumbs, and spit them on a wooden or silver skewer, a dozen upon each. When spitted, brush them again with the egg, and dredge them with the bread-crumbs; tie the skewers upon a spit, and roast them before a brisk fire, basting all the time with fresh butter: they will take about 12 minutes. They should be dressed the same day on which they are killed.

VENISON.

If the venison be fresh, merely dry it with a cloth, and hang it in an airy place. Should it be necessary to keep it for any length of time, rub it all over with beaten ginger. If it happen to be musty, wash it, first, with lukewarm water, and, secondly, with milk and water, also lukewarm. Then dry it very well with clean cloths, and rub it over with powdered ginger. Observe the same method with hare. It must be looked at every day, and peppered if attacked by flies.

Venison should be fat, and kept until quite tender. A haunch of *buck* will take 4 or 5 hours roasting; *doe*, only 2½ hours. Venison should be rather under than over done. Gravy for it should be put into a boat, and not into the dish. Use water-plates, or have your plates set over heaters. Currant jelly should be brought up cold.

227.—*To roast a Haunch of Venison.*—Cut off the knuckle, trim the flap, and remove the thick skin on the flank; nick the joint at the cramp-bone, which will make the cushion fuller when roasted. Spit it, rub it over with butter, sprinkle well with salt, cover it with a sheet of very thin paper, then with a paste of flour and water, and again with paper; tie it up well with stout string laced across it; baste it all the time it is

roasting, which will be from 4 to 5 hours. ¼ of an hour before sending it to table remove the paste, throw a good handful of salt on it, dredge with flour, and baste with a little fresh butter.

Venison Steaks.—Cut them from the neck; season them with pepper and salt. When the gridiron has been well heated over a bed of bright coals, grease the bars, and lay the steaks upon it. Broil them well, turning them once, and taking care to save as much of the gravy as possible. Serve them up with some currant-jelly laid on each steak.

To hash cold Venison.—Cut the meat in nice small slices, and put the trimmings and bones into a saucepan with barely water enough to cover them, and an onion. Let them stew for 2 hours; then strain the liquid into a stewpan; add to it some bits of butter rolled in flour, and whatever gravy was left of the venison. Stir in some currant-jelly, and boil it ½ an hour; then put in the meat and a glass of port wine; keep it over the fire just long enough to warm it through, but do not allow it to boil.

GAME

Ought not to be thrown away even when it has been kept a very long time; for when it seems to be spoiled, it may often be made fit for eating by nicely cleaning it, and washing with vinegar and water. If there is danger of birds not keeping, draw, crop, and pick them; then wash in 2 or 3 waters, and rub them with salt. Have ready a large saucepan of boiling water, and plunge them into it one by one, drawing them up and down by the legs, that the water may pass through them. Let them stay in it 5 or 6 minutes; then hang them up in a cold place. When drained, pepper and salt the inside well. By this method the most delicate birds may be preserved. Before roasting, wash them well. But, as a general rule, no game should be washed, for one half the game that is sent to table is spoiled by being saturated in water.

In *dressing Game* be careful to keep a clear fire. Let it be done of a bright brown, but not much roasted, or the fine flavour will be destroyed. It requires to be continually basted, and to be sent up beautifully frothed. Wild-fowl take a much shorter time than domestic poultry.

The following will give, pretty nearly, the time required for roasting the several birds:—Wild-ducks ¼ of an hour, widgeons the same, pheasants ½ an hour, grouse ¼ of an hour, quails 10 minutes, woodcocks 20 minutes, partridges from 20 to 25 minutes. A hare will take an hour; the hind part requires most heat, and that should be attended to, as it commonly happens that the thick part of the thigh is underdone, as well as the shoulders. The blood stagnated round the neck and shoulders is not easily removed: to do this, put those parts into a pan of lukewarm water, and prick them with a skewer; before dressing, rub and squeeze it out.

To take off the fishy taste which wild-fowl sometimes have, put an onion, salt, and hot water into the dripping-pan, and baste them for the first 10 minutes with this; then take away the pan, and baste constantly with butter.

PHEASANTS AND PARTRIDGES.

228.—Roast them, and serve with a fine gravy and bread-sauce in separate tureens. The cock-pheasant keeps longer than the hen. When cold, they may be made into excellent patties, but their flavour should not be overpowered by any admixture.

It is not usual to stuff pheasants; though they are sometimes larded; but the following forcemeat will be found a great improvement. Cut a piece of lean veal into small dice, with about a third of bacon also minced, season it with a little pepper, and put it into the body of the pheasant, which must be tied, to prevent the escape of the stuffing, or roasted with the head downwards. The gravy from the veal will diffuse itself through the pheasant, and render it more juicy and tender, while the bacon is always to be preferred when put inside a bird, though the outer larding may be more ornamental. Beef is sometimes substituted for veal.

Partridges, being less dry than pheasants, do not require stuffing, although they are improved by it, made either of chestnuts or truffles and bacon. They are sometimes roasted, wrapped in bacon and vine-leaves: bread-crumbs are essential. In some parts of Kent partridges are sent up with forcemeat-balls in the dish.

To stew Partridges.—Truss them with the wings over the back, and the legs drawn in; cut a piece of pork or bacon in long strips, and put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter

the size of a walnut. Fry the bacon brown, and when quite done put in the partridges, and keep turning them until they are very brown, taking care that the bacon shall be as much on the breast as possible ; then add about a teacupful of gravy and some trimmings of meat and vegetables. Have ready a large cabbage boiled ; when well drained, slice it with butter, pepper, and salt, put it while warm with the gravy to the partridges, and let them stew gently for an hour, turning the birds frequently. Serve up with the bacon underneath, and the cabbage round them, squeezed dry, and the sauce well skimmed.

Or :—Take 4 young partridges nicely cleaned, and put them into a deep cooking-pot, with a piece of butter and a little water ; put them on a brisk fire ; keep the cover of the pot on, and move it about constantly, to prevent the birds burning or browning on the bottom. The partridges are sufficiently cooked the instant the red gravy is seen to drip from the bird, and mix with the melted butter. Serve them up hot, with a small quantity of cayenne pepper.

Salmi of Partridge.—Half roast the partridges, cut them up neatly, take off the skin ; put the trimmings into a stewpan, with a bit of butter and a tablespoonful of flour ; stir the whole over the fire, then add a glass of white wine and a little gravy or stock, some shalots, chopped parsley, thyme, bay-leaf, pepper, salt ; let it boil fast for ½ an hour, strain, skim, add the juice of a lemon, and make the partridge hot in the sauce.

Or :—Roast the partridges, leaving them underdone. When cold, cut them into pieces, taking off the skin. Put 3 spoonfuls of oil into a saucepan, a glass of claret, salt, pepper, a shalot, and the juice of a lemon. Toss the partridges in this sauce until they are sufficiently done to send to table.

Or :—Cut up and place on a dish the breasts, wings, and legs of any roasted game you may have left ; cover it with another dish, or tin cover, and set it over a pan of boiling water to keep warm. Then pound the small bones of the carcase, with the inside, in a mortar, and put them into a saucepan with a little gravy thickened with a little flour rolled in butter, a wine-glass of port wine, a spoonful of ketchup, a very small piece of shalot chopped fine, cayenne pepper, and salt. When it has been boiled for ¼ of an hour, strain it through a sieve, to form it into a perfect *purée*, and pour it over the game in your dish ; garnish with forcemeat-balls, and slices of lemon cut thin.

Broiled Partridge.—Cut the bird down the back; break the merrythought, which will allow it to be made quite flat; cut off the feet at the joint, and skewer it as a fowl to broil; dry, flour, egg, and sprinkle it with chopped herbs and bread-crumbs, well seasoned; broil and serve with a little good gravy, with a mushroom or two chopped up small.

Or:—Omit the egg and crumbs, broil it quite plain, rub it over with butter, season with pepper and salt, and serve without gravy, squeezing half a lemon over it as it leaves the kitchen. This is a good way of dressing the small partridges that are sometimes shot at the commencement of September, and will be found an excellent relish for breakfast.

Guinea and Pea fowl taste much like pheasant if properly hung: dress and serve the same way.

WOODCOCKS, SNIPES, AND QUAILS

229.—Keep good several days. Roast them without drawing, and serve on toast: the trail of the former is the most esteemed part of the bird; but the thigh and back are the best parts. In helping, the carver must be careful to remove first a small bitter bag from the trail. Or, take out the trail, chop it well, spread it on a buttered toast, season with pepper and salt, sprinkle a few crumbs over, and brown it in front of the fire under the woodcocks.

Quail and Ortolans.—Cut a thin piece of fat bacon the size of the breast; lay a vine-leaf over the breast, and then the bacon; fasten with string, and roast them.

GROUSE AND MOORCOCK.—E. R.

230.—Mix a small lump of butter with a few bread-crumbs, and put it in the inside of the birds—not in the crop—it keeps them moist. They require to be nicely roasted and well basted, otherwise they become dry. Serve with fried bread-crumbs or bread-sauce; in trussing, the head should be twisted under the wing.

WILD DUCKS—E. R.

231.—Must be roasted at a very brisk fire; they take from 12 to 20 minutes, according to taste. Some people are of opinion that they should only fly through the kitchen: by epicures they are considered to be in true perfection when they come up dry and brown, and, when cut, flood the dish with

gravy. The means of ensuring success consists in a very ardent fire, rapid motion of the spit, and constant basting. The carver should score the breast of the duck, put a piece of butter on it, and cut a lemon in half, putting on one half a spoonful of salt, and on the other a cayenne-spoonful of cayenne; put the two together, and squeeze vigorously over the duck; then pour over them a wine-glass of hot port-wine; but those who desire to taste duck *par excellence* should substitute *shickaree*-sauce for the lemon.

To stew Wild Duck.—Shred thyme, winter savory, and sage, very small, and put them into some strong broth, with a little pepper, salt, and 2 spoonfuls of wine; stew them together for $\frac{1}{4}$ of an hour; nearly roast the ducks, add the gravy that falls from them, but not the fat; then place a deep dish under them, and pour this sauce through and over them into it. Remove the ducks, cut them up, and put them with the sauce into a stewpan over a stove, and let them stew till they are done enough.

Wild Ducks, Teal, Widgeons, and Dun-birds should be taken up with the gravy in. Baste them with butter, and sprinkle a little salt before they are taken up, put a good gravy upon them, and serve with shalot-sauce in a boat.

Landrail, Ruffs, and Rees are skewered as quails; put thin slices of bacon over them, and roast them about 10 minutes. Serve with a good gravy in the dish.

SWARTZAIN—E. R.

232.—Is a Dutch dish made thus:—Take the blood of a fowl or duck, stir it with a little vinegar and salt until it is quite cold; then cut up the duck, or small cutlets of tender mutton, season it well, and stew it in a little water. When partly stewed add the blood, mix it well together, and keep stirring while it stews. By those persons who do not object to the ingredients, this dish will be found excellent.

PLOVERS.

233.—Roast the *golden* plover in the same way as woodcocks and quails, without drawing; and serve on a toast.

Grey Plovers.—Draw them: they may be either roasted or stewed with gravy, herbs, and spice.

Plover's Eggs.—Boil them 10 minutes, and serve either hot

or cold; the former on a napkin, the latter on moss. Send to table with the second course.

HARES,

234.—If properly taken care of, will keep a considerable time, and even when the cook fancies them past eating may be in the highest perfection, which they cannot be if eaten when fresh killed. As they are usually paunched in the field, the cook cannot prevent this; but the hare keeps longer, and eats much better, if not opened for 4 or 5 days, or according to the weather.

If paunched, as soon as a hare comes in, it should be wiped quite dry, the heart and liver taken out, and the liver scalded to keep for the stuffing. Repeat this wiping every day; mix pepper and ginger, and rub on the inside; and put a large piece of charcoal into it, to prevent the musty taste occasioned by damp.

Hares should never be hung by the *hind legs;* for, as the animal is commonly kept for a week or 10 days, if so hung, drops of moisture will in a couple of days be seen to issue from the mouth, thus draining the carcase of its natural juice. It should, therefore, be always suspended by the *fore legs.*

An old hare should be kept as long as possible, if to be roasted. It must also be well soaked; and while roasting it must be constantly basted with butter, or the skin will become hardened and the flesh rendered sapless.

Hare requires to be kept at a distance from the fire. Send it to table with currant-jelly and gravy. It is now the fashion to bone hares, which greatly improves their appearance, lessens the difficulty of carving, and assists in making the gravy. Break the bones, and stew them in water, and any small quantity of meat parings; boil the liver, which is to be chopped and put into the stuffing, in this gravy, and add a little browning to give it a colour.

235.—*To roast Hare.*—After it is skinned, let it be well wiped; and, if old, lard it, which will make it tender, as will also letting it lie in vinegar. If, however, it is put into vinegar, it should be exceedingly well washed in water afterwards. Put a large well-seasoned veal stuffing into the belly, and then sew it up. When first put to the fire, pour some boiling water over the head and shoulders; then baste it well with milk till half done, and afterwards with butter. The hare

should be kept at a distance from the fire at first. Serve with a fine froth, rich gravy, and currant-jelly sauce; little gravy in the dish. A stuffing may be made with the liver pounded, an anchovy, some fat bacon, a little suet, herbs, pepper, salt, nutmeg, crumbs of bread, and an egg to bind it all. The ears must be nicely cleaned, singed, and made crisp, being reckoned a dainty.

With Cream-sauce.—Boil the liver, and chop it very fine; mix a small portion with the stuffing, and reserve the remainder for the sauce. Put a bunch of sweet herbs into the dripping-pan, and pour a quart of good milk over it. Baste the hare continually with the milk, and when it is rather more than half roasted take the sauce out of the dripping-pan, and put another quart of new milk to the herbs. Take the hare, and slit the neck in order that the gravy may run from it into the milk that has been added; then skewer the head down again; baste continually as before, until within 20 minutes of its being served; then remove the milk, and baste with butter, dredging it gently with flour twice during that time: add the two quantities of milk together; stir in a lump of butter and flour; put in the chopped liver, warm it over the fire, stirring all the time, being careful not to let it boil, as that would curdle it. The hare must be well wiped with a dry cloth previous to spitting, but on no account be washed, as that would spoil it.

To cook a Hare Derrynane fashion.—Take 3 or 4 eggs, a pint of new milk, 2 handfuls of flour; make them into a batter, and, when the hare is roasting, baste it well, repeating the operation until the batter thickens and forms a coating all over the hare: this should be allowed to *brown but not to burn.*

Old hares should be jugged.

Leicestershire Jugged Hare.—Skin the hare, and cut it in pieces, but do not wash it; strew it over with pepper and salt, fry it brown. Make a seasoning of 2 anchovies, a sprig of thyme, a little parsley, a nutmeg grated, a little mace, a few cloves pounded, and a teaspoonful of grated lemon-peel. Strew this over the hare, after having carefully taken it out of the pan clear of fat: slice ½ lb. of fat bacon very thin, put it into a jug or jar, a layer of hare and one of bacon upon it, until the whole is put in, then add rather less than ½ pint of ale; cover the jug very closely, so as perfectly to keep in the steam;

put it into a kettle of cold water, lay a tile on the top of the jug, and let it boil 3 hours if the hare be young, or 4 or 5 if an old one. Take the jug out of the kettle, pick out all the bacon which has not melted, and shake the hare up in a stew-pan, with a little mushroom-ketchup, a glass of port wine, a little mushroom-powder if at hand, and a little butter and flour, well mixed together to thicken the gravy. A tea-spoonful of lemon-pickle, and 1 of browning, will heighten the flavour.

LEVERET, OR RABBIT, WITH HERBS.—E. R.

236.—Cut either of the two into pieces, put it into a stew-pan with butter, salt, pepper, parsley, sorrel, and young onions chopped. When sufficiently done, add the juice of a lemon. The legs may be broiled and laid on the top.

RABBITS.—E. R.

237.—Rabbits, being rather dry meat, are much improved by larding. Should the process be deemed too troublesome upon common occasions, a good effect may be produced by lining the inside of the rabbit with slices of fat bacon previously to putting in the stuffing. This is a very easy method of improvement, and ought never to be neglected.

A boned rabbit, larded, stuffed, and braised, affords a cheap and elegant side-dish for a dinner party.

Roasted.—Have the rabbit trussed like a hare. Fill it with veal stuffing made with rather a larger proportion of marjoram than usual; egg the rabbit and cover with bread-crumbs. Chop up the liver fine; throw it into some good gravy for sauce. It should be served nicely frothed.

Boiled with Onions.—Boil slowly, and send to table covered, or "smothered," with onion sauce.

Boiled with Jerusalem Artichokes.—Cut the rabbits in joints, put them on to boil, with water barely covering them. When about half done, put to them some Jerusalem artichokes sliced, a sufficient quantity to make the sauce thick; and when they are done, mash them as you would turnips; add a little of the liquor they were boiled in, pepper, salt, and a little cream; pour over the rabbits, and serve.

Fried.—Cut them in joints, parboil them, egg them, and

cover with chopped herbs and crumbs; fry them. Serve with liver sauce made a little sharp with lemon-juice.

Or:—Cut the rabbit in joints, parboil it; put it in a pan with a little oil, tarragon vinegar, pepper, salt, a slice or two of onion; soak it for 3 hours; then dry it, dip in batter, fry crisply. Serve with tomata sauce.

Curry of Rabbit.—Proceed as for Curry of Chicken, p. 188.

To make a Rabbit taste much like Hare.—Choose one that is young, but full-grown; hang it in the skin 3 or 4 days; then skin it; and lay it, without washing, in a seasoning of black pepper and allspice in a very fine powder, a glass of port wine, and the same quantity of vinegar. Baste it occasionally for 40 hours; then stuff it, and roast it as a hare, and with the same sauce. Do not wash off the liquor that it was soaked in.

A la Française.—Should be cut in pieces; reserve the liver, put some pieces of bacon into a stewpan, and brown them well, then take them out, and put a piece of butter and the rabbit in the pan; turn and toss it well. When it is getting brown, dredge a tablespoonful of flour over it, turning all the while, and when the flour is dry put the rabbit in a plate. Then add a piece more butter to the remaining sauce, and stir it well together, and when brown add a cupful of water; continue stirring, and put in the rabbit with plenty of very small onions, the bacon, some mushrooms, a bunch of parsley and thyme and a bay-leaf tied with a thread, and some salt and pepper; let it stew very gently over a slow fire for 4 hours. Add the liver and a glass of port wine 1 hour before serving, and, should there not be sufficient sauce, a little gravy from time to time put in hot.

Stewed with Onions.—Cut up the rabbits, reserving the livers. Put a piece of butter rolled in flour into a stewpan, add boiling water, stirring till well mixed, a little pepper and salt, and then the rabbits slightly dredged with flour. Let them stew till tender, boil a bunch of parsley, put the livers into the stew, and when they are done enough chop them with the parsley, a little pepper and salt, and enough cream to make them into sauce; warm it up in a small saucepan, and spread it equally over the rabbit; have ready 6 large onions, boiled and pulped through a sieve, and mixed up with cream.

Put the onions into the centre of a dish, the rabbits round, and the gravy the last.

Stewed with Mushrooms.—Boil 2 anchovies or a tablespoonful of the essence in milk and water, pepper and salt, and an onion. Cut up the rabbit, and stew it gently until done enough; then strain the gravy, add a little butter rolled in flour, a glass of wine, and mushrooms. Toss the whole together, squeeze a little lemon-juice over the rabbit, or pour lemon-pickle upon it, and send it to table with the sauce, and the liver made into forcemeat-balls.

Quenelles de Lapereau.—Cut the meat from a rabbit, scrape it from the sinews, and pound it thoroughly. Boil a calf's udder, and when cold pound it as fine as butter. Make a panada thus: take a tablespoonful of chopped mushrooms, as much green lemon-peel as will lie on a shilling, a very little chopped shalot and thyme, and a good pinch of chopped parsley, pepper and salt, and a piece of butter; sweat the whole over the fire; take 2 French rolls, soak the crumb in milk, squeeze it dry, add it and a spoonful of white sauce to the herbs, dry it over the fire; when quite stiff, take it off and add the yolk of an egg. Put it in a cool place; when cold take equal quantities of meat, udder, and panada, pound for 20 minutes, add 1 whole egg, try it and see if it requires more seasoning; rub it through a fine sieve. Make the quenelles in tablespoons, poach them in boiling water for about 10 minutes: serve with white sauce, or white mushroom sauce.

To form Quenelles.—When the forcemeat is made, take 2 tablespoons, fill 1 with the meat, dip a knife in hot water, with which smooth it over; then dip the other spoon into boiling water, and with it remove the meat from the first spoon, and slip it into a buttered stewpan; so on, until you have the number you want; then cover them with stock, and boil them about 10 minutes, or until firm, and they are fit for use. For small quenelles use teaspoons.

The Kloes of Berlin are a sort of *Quenelles* made of flour, or the soft part of bread steeped in milk; also of rice or semolina, boiled in broth, as they may be either made savoury or sweet, and may be composed either of poultry or any kind of white meat, as well as in the following manner:—

Melt ¼ lb. of butter, and break into it the yolks of 6 and the whites of 4 eggs, seasoned with a little salt, pepper, and

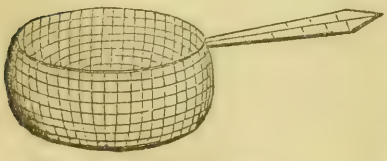
nutmeg; all whipped together in 3 small cups of milk, and made into a paste by the proper addition of flour. From this paste form balls of a moderate size—for they will swell in the boiling water, in which they must be left for 8 to 10 minutes. Then take them out with a skimmer, and serve them either as a garnish for ragoûts and dishes of vegetables; or else piled up in the centre of a small dish, and surrounded with fried potatoes.

Pilau of Rabbit.—Cut up a rabbit or fowl; pound a couple of onions in a mortar; extract the juice, and mix it with a saltspoonful of ground ginger, a teaspoonful of salt, and the juice of a lemon: rub this into the meat; cut up 2 onions in slices, and fry them in ½ lb. of butter. When brown take them out, and put in the meat; let them stew together. Have 1 lb. of rice half boiled in broth; put the whole meat, &c., into a jar, with ½ pint of milk, some whole peppercorns, half a dozen cloves, and a little more salt. Secure the mouth of the jar, and bake it until done enough, adding a little broth should the butter and milk not be sufficient to moisten it.

TO CRISP PARSLEY.

238.—Pick some bunches of young parsley, wash them, and swing them in a cloth to dry; put them on a sheet of paper in a toaster before the fire, and keep them frequently turned till they are quite crisp, which will be in about 6 or 8 minutes.

To fry Parsley.—When the parsley has been washed and *thoroughly* dried, throw it into lard or butter which is on the point to boil; take it up with a slice the instant it is crisp, and lay it on paper on a sieve before the fire. A wire basket is the nicest thing to use for frying parsley, or anything small requiring to be fried.



Wire Basket for Frying.

FRIED BREAD FOR GARNISHING.

239.—Take slices of stale bread about a third of an inch thick, cut them into shapes with a paste-cutter, fry them in fresh butter a light brown, lay them upon a cloth to dry, and

place them round the dish. They may be made to adhere by brushing the under part with a little flour mixed with white of egg.

Bread-crumbs.—All game and small birds are improved by the addition of bread-crumbs, either fried or toasted; the latter is the more delicate preparation: grate the crumbs, and put them into a tin shallow dish before the fire, shaking them occasionally until they are well browned: send them up in the dish; with a tureen of good brown gravy made from the insides and trimmings of the birds, but without any kind of seasoning.

CHAPTER XIV.

SALT-WATER FISH.

THE great excellence of *English fish*, and the fresh state in which it is, in London, generally brought to table, combined with the simplicity of our national tastes in cookery, render it unnecessary to resort to much art in the preparation of the finer kinds, which are usually preferred simply boiled, broiled, or fried; but this only holds good with the superior varieties, whereas skate, halibut, ling, plaice, flounders, mackerel, and many others, may be much improved by the method of dressing them.

There is perhaps no article of eatables in which imposition is more practised in London than in fish; and if you are not yourself a good judge, you will be almost sure to be deceived unless you always deal with the same fishmonger, and he is of respectable character; for the lower class of petty dealers never have in their shops any of the finer sorts of good quality. You must therefore either pay a good price, or confine yourself to those ordinary species which are in common use, and plentiful in the market.

Preparatory to the dressing, the fish should be carefully gutted by the fishmonger, and afterwards cleaned thoroughly by the cook from all appearances of blood, particularly scraping the blood that lodges about the backbone, and cutting the fish open below the vent. If, however, the fishmonger does not clean it, fish is seldom very nicely done, for common

cooks are apt not to slit the fish low enough, by which, and not thoroughly washing the blood, &c., from the bone, a very disgusting mass is left within, and mistaken for liver; but fishmongers generally wash it beyond what is necessary for cleaning, and by perpetual watering diminish the flavour. It should, in fact, be handled as little as possible, and never left in the water a moment after it is washed. In washing it, the best way is to hold the fish firmly by the head with your left hand, and scrape off the scales or slime; wash it once in clean cold water, and either dry it with a towel or hang it up and leave it to drain.

Some kinds of fish will bear keeping better than others, but few are improved by it; some kinds are said to lose much of their delicacy and peculiar flavour every hour after the tide in which they were caught is lost. Turbot is stated to improve by keeping for a day or two;[a] but the acknowledged superiority of the Dublin Bay turbot is said to arise from its being dressed immediately upon being caught, "as it then tastes as if it had been boiled in cream." Salmon, in losing a tide, loses a portion of the fine white curd which intervenes between each flake, and subsequently becomes more rich, but changes its character, the large flakes disappearing with the curd with which they are amalgamated. "Much also depends upon knowing in what way each particular fish may be cooked so as to make its appearance to the greatest advantage. Many there are that are unpalatable when dressed in one particular way, but very good if another mode of cooking be adopted. A stewed carp affords a really splendid dish; a boiled carp one of the worst that can be brought to table. The merits of a red mullet broiled, baked, or fried, enveloped in white paper, with its liver for sauce, are too well known to require any comment; and yet, when simply boiled and gutted as you would a whiting, it is a sad woolly and insipid affair."[b] The crimping of fish causes it to eat crisp, and so improves the firmness if it be woolly; but it is unnecessary to perform the operation while the animal is alive, though it should be done soon afterwards.

Fish that is to be *boiled* must be put on the fire in cold hard

[a] Ude—who ought to be a good judge—states, in his 'Cookery,' from his many years' observation, "that a turbot kept two or three days is much better eating than a fresh one."—p. 238.

[b] Piscator on Fish, p. 8.

water; when it boils, skim with the greatest care; throw in a little cup of cold water to check the extreme of heat, then keep it *simmering only*, lest the outside break before the thick and inner part be done; but "crimped fish" should be put into boiling water, and simmered a few minutes. A large handful of coarse salt, with a small piece of saltpetre, and a little horse-radish, should be also put into the water in which fish is boiled; and it is rendered firmer by the addition of 2 or 3 spoonfuls of vinegar. In France they add to this a quantity of spice, thyme, laurel-leaves, and garlic; and, as wine is there cheap, they sometimes use *vin ordinaire* instead of water. This, however, is not thrown away, for it is equally good when reboiled. Cod, haddock, and whiting eat firmer if a little salt be put into their gills, and they be hung up a few hours before dressing.

Care must be taken to preserve the roe, milt, and liver whole; to let them be sufficiently dressed; and to place them conspicuously when served. The sound adhering to the bone must be left there, but very carefully cleaned. When the fish is dished up, it should be placed at once upon the table. To judge if a large fish be sufficiently boiled, draw up the fish-plate, and with a thin knife try if the fish easily divides from the bone in the thick parts, which it will when done enough. Keep it hot, not by letting it sodden in the water, but by laying the fish-plate crossways on the kettle, and covering with a thick cloth wetted with hot water; for if left in the water after it is ready it loses its firmness, and becomes woolly. Always serve boiled fish on a double napkin, and put the white side of flat fish upwards. On this subject, although aware of the more fashionable mode being to lay the fish on a silver drainer, we still hold to the antiquated folded napkin, the neat whiteness of which equals silver in appearance, while its texture better drains the moisture from the fish. The dish certainly looks more complete if fried fish be served round the boiled; but this should be confined to the small fry of smelts or gudgeons, alternately placed with the roe or milt, merely as a garnish. Great care is necessary to drain the water from the boiled fish, that the dryness and colour of the fried fish may not be lessened.

In the *frying of fish*, one great point is to prepare it properly. Take, for instance, a sole, lay it on a cloth, wipe it thoroughly dry on both sides, then dredge it with flour, beat up an egg, and lay it on with a brush, strewing on it finely-

grated bread or biscuit crumbs; have the fat so boiling hot that all the hissing and bubbling must have subsided before the fish is put in, and let the quantity not be stinted, or the fish, when taken out, will be greasy. The fryingpan must be put upon a clear cinder fire, and not left for a moment until the fish is done at a moderate rate, neither too quickly nor too slowly; and when done, lay it upon a cloth or writing-paper to drain off the fat.

Hog's-lard and butter are the materials most generally used, as are also the drippings from roast meat; for a great prejudice exists in England against frying with oil, arising no doubt partly from expense as well as dislike, although it is more delicate than any fatty substance that can be employed for that purpose. Throughout the southern countries of Europe nothing else is ever used in the frying of either fish or meat of any kind, and dishes thus dressed ever appear superior on the foreign tables to those of our own. The oil, if skimmed when done with, may be employed again until entirely used; and lard, if poured into cold water when melted, will harden on the surface. The largeness of quantity does not therefore occasion additional cost.

In *broiling fish*, care should be taken to make the gridiron very hot, and to rub the bars with butter. Fish prepared for broiling, after it is washed, should be rubbed well with vinegar, dried in a cloth, and floured—the vinegar preserving the skin entire, and the flour preventing it sticking to the bars. A cinder or a charcoal fire is the best, but a little salt thrown on a coal fire will check the smoke, and cause it to burn like embers.

In the dressing of flat fish as *cutlets*, the fillets should be lifted from the bones, and the spine which runs through the centre of the round sorts should be extracted.

The *stewing of fish*, and dressing it in fillets or cutlets, requires considerably more care in the cooking, as well as cost in the ingredients, than either of the previous modes; and as a preliminary to the operation, a gravy should be got ready, to be made in the following manner:—Take out all the bones, cut off the heads and tails, and, if this should not be sufficient, add a flounder, an eel, or any small common fish; stew them with an onion, pepper, salt, and sweet herbs; strain it, and thicken it to the consistency of cream, flavouring with a slight addition of wine or any other sauce. The French employ the

commonest sorts of their wine as a *marinade*, or sauce, both for the boiling and stewing of fish; and that of English growth may be substituted in this country, if the cheaper kinds of foreign wine should be thought too expensive. Families who have no home-made wine of their own may use cider instead, but it will not afford the flavour of wine of even an inferior description.

MARINADE

240.—Is commonly used in France for the purpose of boiling fish, which imbibes from it a more pleasant flavour than it naturally possesses, and has been generally adopted by English professed cooks:—Cut up 2 carrots, 3 onions, half a dozen shalots, a single clove of garlic, and put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter, a bunch of parsley, and a bundle of sweet herbs; fry the whole for a few minutes, then add, very gradually, 2 bottles of any light wine or of cider. Put in a handful of salt, two dozen of peppercorns, the same quantity of allspice, and a couple of cloves. Simmer the whole together for 1½ hour, strain the liquor, and put it by for use.

This marinade, if carefully strained after the fish has been taken out, will serve several times for the same purpose, adding a little water each time. Fish dressed in it should simmer very gently, or rather stew than boil, as it affords to mackerel, fresh herrings, perch, roach, and any of the small river fish, the advantage of dissolving, or so thoroughly softening their bones, as to render them more agreeable in eating. For large fish, they should be cut into steaks before being marinaded. Instead of the wine or cider, a quart of table-beer, a glass of soy, 1 of essence of anchovies, and 1 of ketchup, may be used; or a pint of vinegar and these sauces, fennel, chives, thyme, and bay-leaves, may be added with the wine, cider, &c. Or, choose a kettle that will suit the size of the fish, into which put 2 parts water, 1 of light (not sweet) white wine, a good piece of butter, some stewed onions and carrots, pepper, salt, 2 or 3 cloves, and a good bunch of sweet herbs; simmer ¼ of an hour, let it become cold, then boil the fish therein. Serve with anchovy-sauce and a squeeze of lemon.

TURBOT.

241.—*Boiled.*—Let it be dried immediately after it has been washed, for if left in the water it will become soft; see that the kettle be large enough to contain the fish without

injury to the fins; rub the fish well with a lemon and a little salt; have ready hard water sufficient to thoroughly cover it; throw in salt in the proportion of 1 lb. to 6 quarts of water, with a little horseradish. Before putting the turbot into the kettle, make a cut down to the bone through the middle of the dark side, in order to prevent the skin from cracking, and see that the fishmonger has taken 2 joints out of the neck.

Let it boil gently. If of a moderate size, about 8 lbs., it will take about 20 minutes. Slip the turbot, with the white side uppermost, upon a hot cloth on the centre of the dish, and serve it up with a garnish of scraped horseradish and parsley, and slices of lemon.

The sauce should be made of lobster, with, if possible, the coral, or spawn. Shrimps are, however, sometimes substituted; and, in France, caper-sauce is the most usual.

Cold boiled Turbot, eaten with oil and vinegar, or with a well-dressed salad, is excellent; and, in summer, the addition of a cucumber, whether the fish be hot or cold, is thought an improvement.

Stewed.—Cut a small fish into square pieces, flour and fry until it is brown; after which drain it from the fat upon a hair sieve, and proceed as for stewed eels.

A la Crême.—The remains of a cold turbot may be warmed either in a white *sauce maigre*, *à la Crême*, or in *Béchamel*, or any of the rich meat sauces. The fish should be, in each of these modes, cut from the bones, stripped of the dark skin, but that of the silver side left on, and heated in either of these sauces, without being fried.

Baked.—Take a small fish, dry and flour it, make a little butter hot, which brush thickly over the white side of the fish; sprinkle it well with pepper and salt; butter a baking-dish, lay on the fish with the white side uppermost, with a glass of sherry, and bake for about ½ an hour. For sauce, a little melted butter and the gravy from the fish.

BRILL

242.—Is a fish so much resembling turbot in appearance as to be not unfrequently passed off for it, and, if firm, it may deceive many who are not good judges; but it is frequently of a woolly nature, and far inferior in value. It is narrower and thinner than turbot, seldom weighing more than 10 lbs.;

it requires scaling on both sides, and is without those thorny spines which are found on the dark side of the turbot. It is in season at the same time, and may be dressed in the same manner; it is sometimes served without the accompaniment of lobster-sauce; sauce made of crabs is preferred by many persons.

JOHN DORY

243.—Is in season from summer until the close of autumn, at which period it is in the greatest perfection; it is a scarce fish, bearing as high a price in London as the turbot. The skin bears a slime which should be scraped off, or it will impart a disagreeable odour to the dory when brought to table. It is very firm, eating much like the claw of lobster, and is usually plain boiled, but may be dressed in either of the modes above described: if boiled, it should be served with Dutch sauce, though anchovy, shrimp, or caper sauce will be found very delicate. A dory of 5 to 6 lbs. will take about 20 minutes from the time of being put into cold water until done.

Baked.—Proceed as for turbot baked, sprinkling some chopped parsley over the fish, and serve with Dutch sauce round.

Broiled.—Dry, flour, butter, and season some small dories, cut some papers to fit them, screw up the edges tight, and broil; serve with cold butter, or melted butter in a boat.

PLAICE

244.—Comes into season about May, and lasts throughou the remainder of the year; it is the largest of the flounder tribes and grows to the size of 6 to 8 lbs., though half that weight is more common. If in good condition, the appearance of the pale side should have a slight reddish tinge, the body should be tolerably thick and firm, and the eyes bright. It is, however, in very little estimation, and of so watery a nature, that it is usual to cut them in two, and wrap them in a towel with a heavy weight upon it to extract the fluid; the fish is then sprinkled with a little salt and hung up for some hours to dry, and never skinned. When plain boiled, it is served with either parsley and butter or anchovy-sauce, and will only take a very few minutes in boiling.

It is frequently cut in pieces and fried in bread-crumbs, with plain melted butter for sauce.

up in a deep dish. It is thus an economical dish; and, if the gravy be made rich, it will be found very good.

The Scotch dish called "Cropped Heads."—Parboil the roe; mix it with double its quantity of pounded hard biscuit, salt, pepper, and a beaten egg; stuff haddocks' heads with this mixture, and fry them in beef dripping. Prepare a sauce of beef gravy, fried onions and flour, a teacupful of ketchup, the same of pickled muscles, and add it to the heads; simmer 15 minutes. If a large dish be wanting, serve 2 boiled haddocks in the middle.

WHITING.

252.—Their highest season is during the first 3 months of the year, when they spawn, but soon recover, and remain in good order throughout the remainder of the twelvemonth.

To fry.—Clean and skin them; fasten their tails in their mouths; dry and flour them; brush over with egg, and cover with fine bread-crumbs; fry a light-brown, and serve with good melted butter. For invalids they are sometimes plainly boiled with parsley and butter.

Or:—Fillet 5 whitings, cut each fillet in half, flour them, egg and crumb them very carefully; fry with a little fresh butter, dish them up as cutlets of soles (which see), and put a good oyster-sauce in the centre of them, made very white, and rather thicker than usual. This is a most artistic mode of serving whiting.

GURNARDS, OR GURNETS,

253.—Consist of 4 or 5 different kinds, of which the *Piper* is that distinguished by fishmongers as the best, though, to the public, the whole species are known under the name of "*Gurnets.*" Their flesh is white, exceedingly firm, and shells out into snowy flakes of a remarkably agreeable flavour; they may also be kept, without salt, for several days in very hot weather.

From 3 to 4 lbs. is a good average weight, but the head is nearly as large as the rest of the body, which tapers from the shoulder very slenderly to the tail. Their freshness may be tested in the same manner as cod.

To boil.—Boil in salt and water over a gentle fire; serve with plain butter or crab-sauce.

To fry.—Skin the fish, cut off the head, tail, and fins, and fry the fillets in hot boiling oil or lard: drain upon a sieve, or

a folded napkin. They may be eaten with plain butter seasoned to the palate, but crab-sauce is considered the best.

To bake.—Clean, scale, and take out their insides; then cut off their heads; rub a deep dish with butter, take some parsley, chives, and sweet herbs, mince them fine, season with pepper and salt; put a layer of the mixture at the bottom of the dish, then put in the fish, and cover them with the same seasoning; put some small pieces of butter on the fish, and let it melt before the fire: lastly, cover them with bread-crumbs grated very fine, and put them in the oven. The sauce to be made as follows:—Take mushrooms, truffles, chives, and parsley; shred them fine, season with pepper and salt; moisten it with some fresh broth, and let it simmer over a gentle fire till the herbs are sufficiently done; thicken it with a piece of butter kneaded in flour, and when the fish is baked of a fine brown pour the sauce into a dish and lay the gurnet round it.

MULLET.

254.—There are 2 sorts of mullet, the *red* and the *grey;* the former bred in the sea, and the latter in fresh water; both of small size, and coming into season during the heat of summer. The red mullet is, however, preferred, both for the delicacy of its flesh and the peculiar flavour of its liver, in consequence of which it is never gutted; from which similarity in point of dressing and estimation of the trail, it has got the name of "sea-woodcock." Being only found on our southern coasts, and in hot weather, as well as requiring to be eaten quite fresh, they are scarce and dear in the London market. The Jersey mullet is the best, often growing to the weight of 2 to 3 lbs.

To broil.—The red mullet is seldom boiled, and, although sometimes baked and fried, the best and most usual mode of dressing them is to broil them *à la Maintenon;* take out the gills and wipe them with a dry cloth from the head to the tail; flour them; take a half-sheet of letter-paper, butter it well, season it with pepper and salt, rub a little butter over the mullet and season it; envelop it in the paper, fasten the ends securely; broil for 20 minutes; serve in the paper. They are served without any other sauce than plain melted butter, to preserve the *haut-goût* of the liver, although that cannot be easily done without also retaining the other parts of the gut.

To fry Mullet.—An excellent plan is that of drawing the whole gut, and boiling the liver separately in such a small

quantity of water as would be required for the making of the melted butter, "so that, should the livers boil to pieces in the process of dressing, you still retain all their valuable qualities." Mullets may in this manner be dressed with sweet herbs, bread-crumbs, and egg, and fried.

To bake.—Only cut out the gills, without meddling with the liver and trail; bake them for about ½ an hour in a moderately heated oven; season them well, and cover them with chopped mushrooms, shalots, chives, or truffles, together with parsley and sweet herbs of any sort; put them into a dish of brown gravy, with a glass or two of either white or red wine, basting them frequently, and, when done, serving them with a squeeze of lemon. In this way they are peculiarly fine.

To stew.—Put 3 mullet into a shallow stewpan, with a large wineglass of sherry and as much broth, with an onion, carrot, and turnip sliced, 2 bay-leaves, a blade of mace, a little parsley and thyme, 2 slices of lemon, and a little seasoning; let them stew gently for 20 minutes; dish them up; strain the sauce; thicken it with flour and butter; pour it over the fish quite hot.

SEA-BREAM

255.—Are generally thought to be bred both in the sea and in fresh water, although they are of different species. The sea-bream, although somewhat larger than the red mullet, yet so much resembles it in appearance that it may be dressed in the same manner, and is often passed off as such by the fishmongers. It is in season at the same time as the mullet, and is plentiful on the same coasts, but is far from being so good.

Chads are a smaller species of sea-bream, and may be dressed in precisely the same way.

MACKEREL

256.—Are so well known, and in such general demand as an esteemed fish, that any description is unnecessary. Their season is the months of May, June, and July, after which time they spawn and lose condition; but some have an after season, about October, when they recover their flesh and flavour. They are so tender that they keep worse than any other kind of fish, for which reason they are allowed to be hawked on the Sunday; for if not dressed within 48 hours after being caught they become putrid. Their freshness may be ascertained not only by the signs common to all fish, of fulness in the eye and glossiness of the skin, but also by the appearance of the bars on the

back, which should be distinctly marked black, those of the male being nearly straight, whilst those of the female are waving; an observation worth attending to, as the flesh of the male is better than that of the female. Their condition should also be looked to, for, if the body be not full and deep from the shoulder downwards, it is a proof that the fish has been diseased, or lost its roe as "shotten mackerel," which is always ill-tasted. They are delicate, though not rich in flavour.

To boil Mackerel.—They should be carefully cleaned both inside and out; then washed in vinegar and water, and left to hang a little to dry before being put into the fish-kettle. A handful of salt should be put into the water, which should be at first cold, and only allowed to boil gently from 15 to 20 minutes, though some prefer having the water boiling hot. The fish should be watched about that time, as "when the eye starts and the tail splits they are done, and should be immediately taken up; if left in the water they will break."

The most customary sauce is that of fennel, which has partly superseded the gooseberry, but parsley and butter is still in use.

Or:—Mackerel may be *boiled in a marinade* made as follows:—Take, with some weak broth, 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar, a bundle of sweet herbs, a few small onions, or a large one stuck with a clove, pepper, and salt; boil it together for an hour; then boil the fish in this: take them out when ready, strain the liquor, and thicken it; make it green with chopped parsley and fennel; add a teaspoonful of any kind of fish-sauce, and send it to table.

To souse.—If *kept until cold*, to be eaten on the following day, they should be *soused* in equal proportions of vinegar and water sufficient to cover them, and containing some whole black pepper, mace, and a few bay-leaves.

Or:—Clean, bone, and cut the fish into fillets, and season them well. To 6 large mackerel put an ounce of ground pepper in equal parts of white and red, 4 cloves, a saltspoonful of allspice, 3 or 4 blades of mace pounded, and a tablespoonful of salt. Rub the mixture well in, scoring the fish, in order that it may be thoroughly spread. Fry them in oil till they are brown; when cold, put them into a stone jar, and cover them with vinegar.

To broil.—Split them down the back, rub the inside with a

little vinegar sprinkled with pepper and salt, flour them, broil on a quick fire, and serve with melted butter, parsley, fennel, or lemon-sauce. Or, if intended for breakfast, send up the fish *plainly broiled* without condiments or sauce, and merely rubbed, when done, with a bit of butter.

To fry.—They should be cut open, and prepared for dressing and serving up in the same manner as for broiling; but it is as well to have the back-bone taken out, and the fish powdered with biscuit-dust and finely-minced herbs, as if intended for fillets; then put into the frying-pan, with plenty of boiling oil, lard, or beef dripping.

Or:—Bone the fish; cut each fillet in two or three pieces, according to the size of the fish; dry, flour, egg, and crumb them as you would soles.

For *baking*, the back-bone may be taken out, and the fish stuffed with forcemeat, or in the same manner as gurnet, but without taking off the head. Pepper the inside well, lay butter between, flour and butter the outside, roast in a Dutch oven, and serve them up with lemon-juice squeezed over them, and a thick sauce of chopped fennel, parsley, and butter.

To stew.—Split, bone, and cut the fish in quarters, and broil them until they are nearly half done: then put them aside; take a pint of good gravy, with a little chopped fennel, parsley, and shalot, a teaspoonful of essence of anchovy, a glass of ketchup, and a piece of butter rolled in flour; stir this over the fire until it is of a proper thickness; season it with cayenne pepper and salt, then put in the fish; stew all very gently until it is done, and add a tablespoonful of thickening and a glass of port wine the last thing.

Fillets of Mackerel.—Bone one or more mackerel; take the fish off in fillets lengthwise, turning them round. Chop fennel and parsley, and put it in a stewpan with well-seasoned veal gravy, or some fish-broth if on *maigre* day; lay in the fish, and let it stew 10 minutes. Then take up the fillets, dish them, and thicken the sauce, adding to it the juice of a lemon; pour it round the fish, and serve with a garnish of pickles.

Mackerel à la maître d'hôtel.—Split 3 mackerel, cut off the heads and tails, and take out the bone. Broil them nicely a fine brown. Boil a dozen small silver onions; scald a young cucumber, a bunch of parsley, and a bunch of fennel; chop

the 2 latter, and cut the cucumber into dice. Season the whole, and put them into a small saucepan with a piece of butter; when the butter is melted, lay the vegetables on the fish, and squeeze the juice of 2 lemons over them.

Fillets of Mackerel à l'Indienne.—Bone a mackerel; cut each fillet in two; melt a little butter in a frying-pan; dry the fillets; sprinkle them with pepper and salt rather freely, and chopped parsley; dress them either in the oven or over the fire; serve with Indian pickle sauce.

The *soft roes* are sometimes parboiled in a little vinegar and water and salt, being afterwards replaced in the boiled fish, as it requires less boiling than the roe; but this is very seldom done, and then only for the purpose of frying them as a garnish for the boiled fish; but they form a very nice dish, if there be a sufficient number, when dressed, cut into dice, thrown into a little white sauce, and patties filled with them.

HERRINGS.—E. R.

257.—This fish is in season from some time in May to the end of October. If good, their gills are of a fine red, and the eyes bright, as is likewise the whole fish, which must be stiff and firm: their firmness, however, may be preserved, and the oiliness prevented, by sprinkling salt upon them, if required to be kept more than a day.

Fresh herrings are usually broiled over a good, but not a fierce cinder fire, and will be improved in delicacy if steeped in milk for a couple of hours before being dressed, they being properly gutted, wiped dry, floured, and put upon a hot gridiron; they must, however, be narrowly watched by the cook; they will be done enough in a few minutes. The heads and tails are sometimes cut off as a point of neatness, but immaterial as regards the cooking; they should be served quite hot, with plain melted butter, and are usually eaten with mustard.

To fry.—Scale and prepare the herrings as above, but take out the soft roes and fry them separately, of a light brown, to form a garnish, and the whole well drained from the fat in which they have been dressed.

Notwithstanding the prejudice against the union of two such strongly flavoured viands, onions are frequently fried along with fresh herrings, the onions being shred finely and put under the fish, or, when peeled, the layers are separately

unrolled, and placed over and around them. An excellent and very economical dish is also made by frying them with *sliced*, or baking them with *whole-boiled* potatoes.

To bake.—Wash and drain without wiping them; season with allspice in fine powder, salt, and a few whole cloves; lay them in a pan with plenty of black pepper, an onion, and a few bay-leaves. Add vinegar and small-beer in equal quantities, enough to cover them. Put paper over the pan, and bake for a couple of hours in a slow oven. If you like, throw saltpetre over them the night before, to make them look red. Gut, but do not open them.

Herrings are very seldom *boiled*, but when that is done they should be served with something more savoury than melted butter. In France, capers are commonly added, and tomata sauce is not unusual.

To smoke.—Clean, and lay them in salt with a little saltpetre 1 night; then hang them on sticks through the eyes, in a row. Have ready an old cask, in which put some sawdust, and in the midst of it a heater red-hot; fix the sticks over the smoke, and let them remain 24 hours. Or, if you have a kitchen in which wood is burnt, hang the herrings in strings across the chimney.

To pot.—Take some of the above, or a dozen of recently cured bloaters; soak them for a short time in scalding water, and strip off the skins; cut off the heads and tails, take out the bones, cut the fish into pieces, and put them into a stewpan with a good lump of fresh butter, a little mace and either cayenne or white pepper. Set this on a slow fire to simmer until quite tender, or for some hours in a moderately heated oven; then pound the whole into a mortar, make it into a purée of a good consistency; put it into pots, over which run some clarified butter, and cover them with bladder.

RED HERRINGS.

Red herrings are dried when salted, but those cured in Ireland, Scotland, and Holland are packed and left in the pickle for exportation. *Dutch herrings* have acquired the highest reputation in consequence of their superior delicacy. They are brought to London in small casks, containing only a dozen each, and in Holland are always eaten raw, though English prejudice spoils them by broiling. They are so highly cured as to make the fish quite transparent; are generally

steeped for an hour or two in cold milk, scored across, and form an excellent relish.

258.—Choose those that are large and moist; cut them open and pour some boiling small-beer over them to soak ½ an hour; drain them dry, and make them just hot through before the fire; then rub some cold butter over them, and serve. Instead of butter, a little salad oil will add to the richness; but it must be dropped on while before the fire, and in the smallest quantity. A very usual mode is, however, to split them open without any soaking, and hang them separately on the hooks of a cheese-toaster, by which means the soft roe will be browned. Some of them will have hard roes, in which case the belly should be carefully opened, and a little butter inserted between the lobes, but again close up the belly to more readily melt the butter. The "Yarmouth bloaters," whether arising from any improvement in their quality during their passage to London, or from the mode of curing them, are considered the best.

PILCHARDS,

259.—Though more oily than herrings, yet resemble them both in taste and appearance: they also come into season about the same time, and may be dressed, smoked, and potted in the same manner; but, if not speedily consumed, they become rancid, and are, therefore, when fresh, seldom brought to London. They are caught on the coasts of Devon and Cornwall in large quantities, and, when salted, are chiefly exported to the Mediterranean.

SPRATS

260.—May be smoked, dried, and potted like herrings, but the most common mode of cooking is to fry, or rather to broil, them on a close-barred gridiron, as their oiliness, when fried, increases the rankness of their flavour. They ought not to be gutted with the knife, but, if the head be cut off, the gut may be drawn out at the same time. They come into the London market on Lord Mayor's Day, and go out of season at the close of January. Most people eat them with salt alone, but a little lemon-juice, with a few grains of cayenne pepper, will be found an improvement.

As they must be eaten quite hot, and are by many considered very nice, yet, as their odour in the parlour is disagreeable, it is not unusual among amateurs to have them at supper "as a sprat feast," at the kitchen fire.

CHAPTER XV.

FRESH-WATER FISH.

261.—*Fresh-water Fish* are equally nutritious with those of the sea; they are much lighter as food, and therefore easier of digestion; they are, however, more watery, and it is requisite to use salt, in order to extract the watery particles. Every sort of fresh-water fish ought, therefore, as soon as killed and cleaned, to have salt rubbed inside and outside, and should be allowed so to remain for some time before it is cooked, when it should be well washed out with pure spring water, and wiped thoroughly dry with a clean cloth.

If bred in ponds, it often acquires a muddy smell and taste; to take off which, soaking in strong salt and water, or, if of a size to bear it, scalding in the same, will have the desired effect.

SALMON

262.—Has ever been looked upon as the most pre-eminent of all fresh-water, and indeed, by some, of every species of fish; but those who have lived in the neighbourhood of salmon fisheries can alone have tasted this monarch of the floods in full perfection. It should be dressed before it has lost a tide. Families who purchase a whole salmon, and like it quite fresh, should parboil the portion not required for the day's consumption, and lay it aside in the liquor, boiling up the whole together when wanted; by which means the curd will be set, and the fish be equally good on the following day. If new, and in season, the flesh is of a fine red (the gills particularly), the scales bright, and the whole fish stiff. When in greatest perfection, there is a whiteness between the flakes, which gives great firmness; by keeping, this melts down, and the fish becomes more rich, but suffers somewhat in flavour. The Thames salmon bears the highest price, both in consequence of its generally acknowledged superiority, and its great scarcity; we have known 12*s.* a pound paid for it when in the height of the season: that caught in the Severn is next in goodness, and is even preferred by some; but the Christchurch salmon is by many thought to be the best. The chief supply to the London market is from Scotland. The Dutch salmon is the largest that comes to market, and in the early season

fetches a great price on account of its size, some of the fish weighing 40 lbs. each. It requires dressing the day it is received from Holland, as it otherwise becomes very oily and soft. Those with small heads and thick in the neck are best, and the larger the fish the richer they are.

The season in which salmon is the finest and most plentiful is from the middle of May to the close of September; but, even in the same waters, there is often several months' difference in their relative conditions; depending chiefly on the time of their leaving the salt water, and how far they are advanced towards their spawning-time: when the rudiments of the spawn first appear, the fish is in the best condition, and deteriorates considerably in goodness as it advances. When out of condition it loses its silvery cast on the sides, which then acquire a copper-coloured tinge, and the upper part a dirty grey; whilst in the male, or "kipper," the cheeks become marked with orange-coloured stripes, and the lower jaw grows out to a considerable size, forming in part a groove to the upper. When thus thoroughly out of season, the fish is no longer in a fit state to be eaten.

263.—*To Boil Salmon.*—Salmon is dressed in various ways, but chiefly boiled in large pieces of a few pounds' weight. The middle piece is considered, if not the richest, yet the most sightly; then that adjoining the jowl; the tail part, though nearly as good, being usually kept for cutlets. It requires great attention, and the boiling must be checked more than once: a piece of 4 to 5 lbs. will take nearly an hour, but if double that weight will not require more than 20 minutes beyond that time, and if crimped, still less will be sufficient: let it, however, boil quickly, in the hardest water, on a strainer placed in a large fish-kettle, and be thoroughly done, for nothing is more unwholesome and disagreeable than fish that is under-cooked; skim it well, or the colour will be bad; the moment it is ready, lift up the strainer and rest it across the kettle, that the fish may drain; cover it with a thick cloth.

Such is the English mode of boiling salmon; but in Scotland two other methods are adopted which deserve notice:—

1st. *The Berwick receipt.*—"The tail of the salmon is cut off below the last fin, the fish is then cut up the back, keeping the bone on one side, and divided into pieces of ½ lb. each, the blood being well washed out in cold water, but the scales

not to be removed. A pickle is then made of salt and water strong enough to bear an egg, and when boiling the fish to be put in and boiled very quickly for 15 minutes."

2nd. *The Aberdeen Fisherman's receipt.*—"When the water is hot put salt into it and stir it well; taste it; when strong enough to force you to cast it from your mouth, it will do; when the water boils, put in the fish: when it boils again, give 20 minutes for a salmon, and 16 for a grilse. When cut in slices an inch thick, let them boil 10 minutes. Serve in a tureen of the liquor the fish was boiled in."

The salmon which is only left to boil 20 minutes can, however, be only *salmon-peel;* which is a small species that never reaches to more than a few pounds in weight. It is, therefore, commonly boiled whole, and dressed in the form of the letter S, which is done by passing a large needle through the eyes of the fish, and tying the string under the jaw, to bend back the jowl; then running the needle through the thick part of the body, and tying it tight to the end of the tail.

The usual sauce is that of lobster or shrimp; and when those cannot be had, anchovy. The custom of sending up rich sauces is unknown in salmon countries; a little lemon-pickle or white-wine vinegar being thought quite sufficient. with melted butter. When in season, cucumbers, dressed with oil and vinegar, is also a customary accompaniment, as well as scraped horseradish and parsley; but they should be put on a separate plate, and not served, as common cooks constantly do, as a garnish round the dish: nor should any species of vegetable be ever served except with salt-fish.

To preserve the remains of *cold salmon*, save a part of the water in which the salmon has been boiled, mix it with half the quantity of vinegar, boil it up with whole pepper, and when cold pour it over the fish; but do not keep it longer than 2 or 3 days.

To broil.—Cut slices an inch thick; put them into buttered paper and place them upon the gridiron; or the paper may be omitted, and the slices broiled upon the gridiron, rubbing the slices with a bit of fresh butter wrapped in gauze: sprinkle freely with salt; they will be done in a few minutes, and should be served as hot as possible.

Salmon cutlets should be cut from a piece of a split salmon; cut them without bone about ½ inch thick, and rub them

over with egg well beaten; season with pepper and salt, dip them in chopped herbs and bread-crumbs, fry them as you would a veal cutlet; serve with Indian-pickle sauce.

Or:—Cut pieces ½ inch thick; season them, put them in paper, and broil until hot through: serve with lemon only. This is usually eaten at breakfast.

Or:—As in the Hebrew fashion, slice the salmon, and cover it with salt for 2 hours; then dry it, and brush it over with yolk of eggs. Fry it in oil, and serve it cold with salad. Any small pieces of salmon may be served with salad, or with salad-sauce.

To bake.—Scale it, and take out the bone from the part to be dressed, but fill up the cavity with forcemeat, and bind the piece with tape. Then flour it, rub it with yolk of egg, and put it into a deep baking-dish, covering it very thickly with crumbs of bread, chopped parsley, and sweet herbs, together with shrimps, if they can be got, and put into the covering a few small bits of fresh butter; place it in a Dutch oven, or, if already boiled and thus re-dressed, heat it only before the fire until browned.

In the west of England salmon are often *roasted whole* in a cradle-spit, and thus dressed are very delicious. A Dutch oven is better adapted to a small bit. The piece roasted should be cut from the middle or tail, the jowl being, on account of the bones and mucilage, more fitted for boiling. Flour the fish well, and baste it with butter, serving it up with a garnish of lemon. It is most excellent when cold, and eaten with pepper and vinegar, being much richer than when boiled. It may be skinned, rubbed over with yolk of egg and bread-crumbs; and this is a good way of dressing small pieces.

A la maître d'hôtel.—Make a good fish gravy so strong that it will jelly; add to it 2 large spoonfuls of lemon-pickle, and let it be well seasoned before it is strained; then slice the salmon in pieces about an inch thick, squeeze lemon-juice over them, or pour vinegar upon the chopped fennel and parsley, in which they must be rolled very thickly, so as to appear quite green. Thicken the gravy with a little clarified butter, and stew the salmon gently until done. Serve up with green pickles.

A la Génévoise.—Put a thick slice of salmon into a stew-

pan with a pint of white or red wine (red is the most proper), 2 onions, 1 carrot sliced, a faggot of parsley and thyme, 2 bay-leaves, 2 cloves, and a dozen allspice; pepper and salt; let it boil gently: when done, strain the gravy, thicken it with flour and butter, add a very little anchovy-essence, and pour over the salmon.

To dry Salmon.—Cut the fish down, take out the inside and roe, rub the whole with common salt after scaling it; let it hang 24 hours to drain. Pound 3 or 4 oz. of saltpetre, according to the size of the fish, 2 oz. of bay salt, and 2 oz. of coarse sugar; rub these, when mixed well, into the salmon, and lay it in a large dish or tray 2 days; then rub it well with common salt, and in 24 hours more it will be fit to dry; wipe it well after draining. Hang it either in a wood chimney or in a dry place, keeping it open with 2 small sticks. Dried salmon is eaten broiled in paper, and only just warmed through; serve egg-sauce and mashed potatoes with it; or it may be boiled, especially the bit next the head.

To pot dressed or undressed Salmon.—If *dressed*, take the remains of that which is cold, pound and season it in the same manner as for an omelet, making it into a paste with thick melted butter.

If *undressed*, take a large piece, scale and wipe, but do not wash it; salt very well; let it lie till the salt is melted and drained from it, then season it with beaten mace, cloves, and whole pepper: lay in a few bay-leaves, put it close into a pan, cover it over with butter, and bake it in a slow oven for 2 or 3 hours; when well done, drain it from the gravy, and take out the peppercorns, put it into the pots pressed closely down to keep it from the air, and, when cold, cover it with clarified butter. In this manner any firm fish may be potted; and if the coral of a lobster, with a little of the fish, or some bruised shrimps, be added, they will much improve its flavour and appearance.

To collar Salmon.—Split such a part of the fish as may be sufficient to make a handsome roll, wash and wipe it, and having mixed salt, white pepper, pounded mace, cloves, and Jamaica pepper, in quantity to season it very high, rub it well both inside and out. Then roll it tight and bandage it; put as much water and ⅓ vinegar as will cover it, and stew it with bay-leaves. Cover close and simmer till done enough; take

off the scum, and again boil the liquor, but keep it, as the collar may be preserved in it, and wiped dry when wanted. As an occasional dish for a slice at breakfast or luncheon, when eaten with lemon-juice or any acid sauce, it is very good, but not in such request as collared eel.

To pickle Salmon.—The Newcastle method is—Put any quantity of salmon into an earthen jar, cover it with equal parts of good vinegar and water, add cayenne pepper and salt in proportion to the fish, and bake it in a moderate oven. This pickle will keep a long time, with the addition of a little fresh vinegar; and if mace or cloves be added, with a few bay-leaves laid in the mouth of the jar, it will be found an improvement. Trout may be preserved the same way. Fish thus pickled must not be washed previously, but rubbed with a dry cloth.

Though in London always eaten cold, yet in Newcastle it is not unfrequently warmed up in its pickle-liquor.

TROUT

264.—Are by many people thought to be a small kind of salmon, but, though much resembling it in outward appearance and delicacy of taste, they are of a distinct species, only inhabiting rivulets of running water, and never bred, as the salmon is, in the sea. They are very small, seldom exceeding 2 to 3 lbs., and more frequently not reaching more than ¾ lb. in weight. They come into season about the same time as the salmon, and when in high condition, during the height of summer, they present, besides the usual appearance of freshness in the eyes and gills, a silvery hue in the skin, while the flesh, when dressed, cuts into flakes of a tinge approaching to pink, and is justly esteemed a great delicacy.

To bake.—Where there is an oven it is decidedly the best, and also the simplest, mode of dressing all the larger sort of fresh-water fish. Dry the fish, lay them in a baking-dish, season with pepper and salt, and put a little butter on them; bake them according to the size; add the juice that comes from the fish to some rather thick melted butter.

To boil.—They should be wiped dry with a coarse towel, rubbed from head to tail, and boiled whole, putting them into cold water mixed with a small quantity of vinegar, into which should be also put some scraped horseradish; let them boil

gradually for about 10 to 20 minutes, according to size, and take care not to break the skin; serve with plain melted butter.

In White Sauce.—Boil the fish gently in as much water and light white wine, in equal quantities, as will only cover them. When done, keep them hot while you boil the liquor with a bit of butter and a little flour. Meantime have ready beaten 2 eggs, with a spoonful of cold water, and pour them and the sauce to and fro at a little distance above the stove till of due thickness, and serve the fish in it, adding a little salt.

In Green Sauce.—Beat in a mortar ½ an anchovy, a tablespoonful of capers, 1 each of chives and parsley, previously minced, a good lump of butter, and a dessertspoonful of flour. When the trout is ready, keep it hot while this mixture is boiled with the liquor, in which serve it.

To fry Trout.—Scale, gut, and clean them; take out the gills; egg and crumb them; then fry in lard or oil until of a light brown. Serve with anchovy sauce and sliced lemon.

In the Foreign Mode.—Cover the bottom of a small oval paper form with a few very thin slices of fat bacon; cut down the back some nicely-washed small trout, and, having removed the bones, lay the fish open, flat upon the bacon: sprinkle with chopped parsley, pepper, salt, a little mace, and 2 cloves finely pounded. Bake ½ an hour in a quick oven, and serve in paper.

Or:—Take off the paper, leave out the bacon, and serve in a thick *white fricassee-sauce*, made of good veal broth and white wine, with capers.

Trout is also good in *salad-sauce*, as thus:—Fry 2 or 3 middling-sized trout, lay them in a paper to remove the fat, and, when cold, serve in salad-sauce, with minced chervil and chives.

PARR, CHARR, AND GRAYLING.

265.—*Parr* is a still smaller species of trout, and yet more delicious in flavour. It is in high season during the months of July and August, and its freshness may be tested in the same manner as trout. They are very seldom boiled, but, when fried in the same method as trout, they form an extremely nice side-dish, which may be served without any impropriety as an entremêt in the second course.

Charr, though generally looked upon as a sort of trout, is yet of a distinct species; and though known in other parts of Europe, is in this country confined to a few of our lakes in Cumberland and the neighbouring counties. It is much larger than the parr, being commonly from 9 to 12 inches in length, while the parr is of little more than half that size. Notwithstanding some peculiarity of taste, it is however equally delicate, and is now brought to London in a fresh state. The best way of dressing it is *baking*, but it is chiefly brought to table in a potted state, and is sold at a high price, the dealers imitating it with every kind of small trout. The best season for them is from July to October, but they continue in good order until their time of spawning, in the months of November and December.

Grayling, like charr, is only to be found in a few counties, which is to be regretted, as, being a fine fish, it forms a good-sized dish for the head of the table, often arriving to the weight of 3 to 5 lbs., though 2 to 3 lbs. is more common. It has also this advantage for those who have an abundant supply of all these sorts of fish, that it comes into season when the trout is going out.

All the above fish may be dressed in the same manner, and their freshness tested in the same way, as trout. Perhaps, when very small, as nice a way as any is to split them at the back, and oil them over without any further trouble than seasoning them with a little pepper and salt, and putting them a few minutes before dinner-time upon the gridiron to broil, serving them without any other sauce than a squeeze of lemon, and placing them head and tail together.

STURGEON

266.—Is, in the north of Europe, and in some of the States of North America, almost as common as salmon is in many of our English rivers, and grows to a much larger size. Here it is so seldom found as to be held a royal fish, and when taken in the Thames is always presented by the Lord Mayor to her Majesty. We should not therefore have thought it necessary to mention the modes of dressing it, were it not that we shall probably soon have it in a fresh state, by means of our steam-boats.

In Russia and some parts of Germany, where sturgeon is common, the usual mode of dressing is to stew it in wine; for

it is a coarse sort of fish, somewhat resembling dark-coloured veal, and requiring strong high-flavoured sauce.

Sturgeon à la Russe.—When the sturgeon is cleaned, lay it for several hours in salt and water; take it out an hour before it is wanted, rub it well with vinegar, and pour a little over it; then put it into a fish-kettle, cover it with boiling water, 1 oz. of bay-salt, 2 large onions, and a bunch of sweet herbs. Stew it in common wine, or strong ale, until the bones will separate easily; then take it up, remove the skin, flour it, and place it before the fire to brown, basting the fish well with butter. Serve up with a rich sauce made of beef-gravy and red wine, highly seasoned with spice, and a garnish of pickles.

In England they are usually cut into slices an inch thick, and fried; then pour off the fat, flour the pan, and pour boiling water into it; put the fish into a stewpan with this gravy, an onion and sweet herbs, pepper and salt; let it stew until quite tender; strain the sauce, squeeze the juice of a lemon into it, and serve it up. Sturgeon may be baked or boiled, but the above way of dressing is one of the best; and the collops are better than those of either ling or halibut.

Caviar is the roe of the sturgeon. When eaten fresh it much resembles the flavour of oysters; and when accompanied with lemon-juice and pepper, without any kind of dressing, is usually served as a whet to the appetite before the soup. What we get in this country is, however, always either dried into cakes or potted and salted.

To stew Sturgeon.—Cut the fish in slices 1½ inch thick, dip them in vinegar, dry them well, flour, and broil them: then flour and lay them in a stewpan with some good broth, and let them stew gently until perfectly tender; thicken the gravy with butter or cream, add a spoonful of Harvey's sauce, ½ a glass of wine, and serve with capers strewed over the top, and garnished with slices of lemon.

To roast.—Put a good-sized piece in a large cradle-spit (5 or 6 lbs. will make a handsome dish for the head of the table); stuff it with forcemeat; keep it at the fire for 2 or 3 hours, but remove the skin; cover it with crumbs of bread, and brown it with the salamander; baste it constantly with butter, and serve with a good brown gravy, an anchovy, a

squeeze of Seville orange or lemon, and a glass of sherry boiled up, and poured into the dish.

Sturgeon Cutlets.—Cut in slices ½ inch thick; dry, flour, and egg them; dip them in crumbs, seasoned with pepper, salt, parsley, and thyme; fry them, and serve with Indian pickle, tomata, or piquant sauce.

CARP AND TENCH

267.—Are rather pond than river fish; and although considered of the same species, are yet widely different in both size and flavour—the carp arriving, in a long course of years, to more than 50 lbs., while the tench seldom reaches so much as a tithe of that weight. The flavour of carp also depends wholly on the way in which it is dressed, while the tench possesses naturally a very delicious degree of richness. There is also this rather extraordinary difference, that, while carp are preyed upon by pike and perch, the tench is never attacked by either, owing, as it is supposed, to a slimy substance in the skin. Being of similar habits, they both spawn in June, soon after which they recover, and are again in good order in the month of August. They, however, bury themselves in the mud during the period of winter; and from thus living in slime, the flesh often contracts a disagreeable muddy flavour, which cannot be removed until the fish is kept alive for some days in pure water, and this can only be done by persons who have ponds of their own in which to change them. The odour will not exist long after the breaking up of winter; but if then not quite free from it, the best way is to insert a large piece of bread into the belly of the fish while being dressed, and removing it when quite done.

The head of the fish is looked upon as the best part, and next to that is the back; but the merits of the carp must ever depend more on the goodness of the sauce than the richness of its flesh.

The Crucian Carp is a diminutive species, which is sometimes passed off as being of the genuine sort, though utterly worthless.

To boil Carp or Tench.—Clean and scale them, and take out the gills, as they are always muddy; raise the back-bone, and rub in some salt; then let it lie in some strong salted spring water for a couple of hours, after which wash it out in

clear spring water, then put it into boiling water with a good handful of salt, and, if it be of a moderate size, let it boil from 15 to 20 minutes with the milt or roe. Garnish with parsley and slices of lemon, and serve up melted butter with fish-sauces.

Carp boiled "au bleu."—Draw the carp and clean it well, but do not scale it. Split it in half; then cut it in pieces large enough for serving up; lay them on a dish with the scales undermost, and the milt at top, and pour over each some scalding vinegar: add only water enough to just cover the fish, and put into it 2 or 3 onions with cloves, some scraped horse-radish, whole pepper, allspice, and a good handful of salt. When the water boils lay the pieces in it, and let it boil for ½ an hour, taking care to skim it well whilst boiling.

To stew Carp.—Clean the fish thoroughly, and dry it well on a cloth, dredge it with flour, and fry it of a light colour; then put it into a stewpan, with equal parts of wine and water, a tablespoonful of lemon pickle, the same of walnut ketchup, a teaspoonful of mushroom powder, and a little cayenne pepper: add a large onion stuck with cloves, and a stick of horse-radish. Cover the pan closely to keep in the steam, and let the contents stew over a stove very gently until the gravy is reduced to a quantity sufficient only to cover the fish; then take it up, strain the gravy, thicken it, and add it to the fish.

In cleansing the carp, wash out the blood with a little vinegar, which save; then split and cut the fish into pieces, which fry with the roe in the stewpan, until nicely brown; then add the vinegar and blood, 2 or 3 large onions stuck with cloves, some whole pepper, cinnamon, allspice, salt, lemon-peel, and a slice or two of lemon; close the lid, and let the contents stew gradually, taking care to skim it well. When done, take out some of the liquor, and season with shalot and chili vinegar, soy, anchovies, and ketchup thickened with a little flour; add ½ pint of port wine, and serve it up; garnish with sippets.

Or:—Cut off the head, tail, and fins; season the carp with salt, pepper, and powdered mace, both inside and out; rub the seasoning on very well, and let the pieces lie in it an hour; then put them into a stewpan with a little parsley chopped fine, a whole onion, a little sweet marjoram, a teacupful of thick cream or very rich milk, and a lump of butter rolled in flour.

Pour in sufficient water to cover the carp, and let it stew ½ an hour.

If to the above be added ½ pint of white wine in which the yolks of a couple of eggs have been beaten up with a lump of sugar of the size of about a walnut, and a grating of nutmeg, it will greatly improve the sauce.

To stew Tench.—Scale and clean; take care of the roe, &c.; lay the fish in a stewpan with a rich beef-gravy, an onion stuck with cloves, some mace and allspice, with a dessertspoonful of Jamaica pepper; simmer, closely covered; when nearly done, add 2 anchovies chopped fine, a dessertspoonful of made mustard, some walnut ketchup, and as much curry-powder as will add a high flavour to the fish; thicken the sauce with flour, if that be not sufficiently done with the curry-powder, and reduce it with a couple of glasses of port wine. Let the gravy boil a few minutes, then add a spoonful of soy. Serve with sippets of fried bread, the roe fried, and a good deal of horseradish and lemon.

To fry Carp and Tench.—You may safely employ precisely the same methods as those used for dressing trout; or cut fillets from them, which wrap in buttered paper with all sorts of pot-herbs, minced shalot, chives, and mushroom, and put these envelopes upon the gridiron. The papers may either be *taken off*, and the contents made into one, and served with caper-sauce, or *left on;* and if [illegible] person, each may be helped separately, and the fillets eaten with a squeeze of lemon. The roe is better in this way than the carp, as being of a richer nature.

To dress the Roe of Carp.—It should be a little salted and boiled in vinegar; then cut into small pieces, seasoned with spice, and made up into cakes with bread-crumbs and minced lemon-peel. They may be either put into scallop-shells and heated before the fire, or baked in a Dutch oven.

A la Chambord.—Let a whole carp, with the roe, be stewed in the usual way: when done skin the fish, and lard it with bits of bacon, putting it before the fire, or in the oven, to brown; but take out the roe, and make it into balls, to be fried with forcemeat. Then make any seasoned sauce you choose, either white or brown, and serve it under the carp.

THE FRESH-WATER BREAM

268.—Is often found in the same waters as the carp, and commonly attains the size of 2 to 3 lbs. weight. Their highest condition is from Midsummer to Michaelmas, and they may be dressed in the same manner as carp, but are not so good.

PIKE,

269.—Or *Jack*, as country people call it, is a ravenous fish which preys upon the smaller species which inhabit our streams, and lives to a great age, being sometimes found of the weight of 40 to 50 lbs. They are, however, more esteemed when not more than about 8 or 10. They spawn in March or April, and are in the best condition from Michaelmas to February.

Pike, although a dry fish, and therefore much indebted to stuffing and sauce, is yet better flavoured than carp, and is much improved by rubbing a little salt down the back-bone the day before using. In cleaning it, the roe should be carefully extracted, as it is a strong purgative, and the fish should be left for an hour or two in vinegar before being dressed.

To boil Pike.—Scale it, and stuff it through the gills; or open as near the throat as you can, and, after well cleaning, stuff it with the following:—Grated bread, herbs, anchovies, oysters, suet, salt, pepper, mace, ½ pint of cream, 4 yolks of eggs; mix all over the fire till it thickens, then put it (as a pudding) into the fish, and sew it up. Boil it, and when the fish is ready take a large cup of rich broth, with a dessert-spoonful of essence of anchovy, the same of soy, and a squeeze of lemon, some butter rolled in flour, and, boiling it up, pour it into the dish.

Or:—Having salted it for a day or two, boil it for 25 or 30 minutes, and serve it with a sauce made of good bouillon, fried onions, parsley and allspice, thickened with mustard, or with egg-sauce and parsnips.

If *stewed*, the above materials may be put into good gravy with a glass or two of wine. Small jack also eats well cut into fillets and fried, or cut in pieces and stewed as eels.

To bake.—Take a large fish, stuff it with forcemeat, skewer it round, flour, and lay it on an earthen dish, with pieces of butter on the top, and a sprinkling of salt; send it to the oven. A large pie will take an hour in baking. When removed

from the oven, the dish will be found full of gravy. Put to a sufficient portion for the sauce 2 anchovies finely chopped, a little grated lemon-peel, a glass of wine, Reading sauce, or lemon-pickle, and make it as thick as cream with flour and butter, adding capers if desirable.

A pike of 4 lbs., cut in slices, and crimped like codfish, and then fried, is as good eating as any fresh-water fish that comes to table. The teeth of the pike are peculiarly sharp, and have been known to tear open the hand in a frightful manner.

PERCH

270.—Are in season from the latter end of May till the beginning of February, during which time their condition may be ascertained not only by the rosy freshness of their gills, but also by the glowing appearance of the golden tinge upon their back and silvery white upon the belly. They are seldom found in our markets of more than 1 lb. in weight. They may be dressed in the various ways employed for trout, having first cut off the powerful spines with which the back is armed, and carefully scraping off the scales. The most usual, however, is the Dutch mode of stewing them, called—

WATER ZOUTCHEE,

271.—Which may be made of carp, tench, perch, and flounders, but the two latter are much the most usual. In Holland they are almost invariably simply boiled in a small quantity of water, with a large handful of parsley, and served up in a tureen filled with the water in which they have been boiled. They are eaten with bread and butter, the bread being made of *rye*, and not, as in London "brown bread," of wheaten bran.

Water Suché.—Take a few parsley-roots, cut them in strips as for soup Julienne, about an inch long and about a sixteenth square; put these to boil in a little salt and water; when done throw in a handful of small sprigs of parsley; when that boils put in the fish; when done serve in a deep dish, putting sufficient liquor, and the roots and the parsley.

The mode employed at the Cape of Good Hope is to make a fine onion sauce; add to it a bunch of parsley cut in pieces, and the same of sorrel, with pepper and salt; put in the fish, and boil the whole together

SHAD AND BARBEL

272.—Are both common to the Thames, but are so indifferent in quality that they seldom appear at any good table; for although, if well stewed, they may be made good dishes, yet that can only be done by the excellence of the sauce, and the fish is not worth the expense of making it. The latter, indeed, though fished for by anglers for the sake of amusement, is very generally thrown away when caught, and its roe is considered to be poisonous. The former may, however, be broiled, after being well basted in oil, peppered and salted, and eaten either with oil and vinegar or with sorrel-sauce.

EELS.

273.—There is a greater difference in the goodness of eels than of any other fresh-water fish. The true silver eel is caught in the Thames; and those caught in the Colne, the Wandle, or any of the running streams having a gravelly bottom, are always good. The Dutch eels sold at Billingsgate are very bad; and those in ponds have usually a strong muddy flavour.

They are in season the whole year round, excepting the months of April and May, and when in high condition have a bright, glossy appearance on the back, and a brilliant white on the belly, from which they have acquired the name of "silver eels;" though another sort, called the "grig," is nearly as good. The silver eels grow to a large size, and the larger they are the better they are thought to be, but a fish of 2 to 3 lbs. weight must be considered very fine. Unless fully ½ lb. in weight they are hardly worth purchasing, except for the purpose of enriching fish-stews or making small eel-patties.

Preparatory to most modes of dressing, they should be well cleaned, gutted, and skinned, the heads and tails cut off, and the rest of the fish cut into short pieces of 3 to 4 inches in length, and left for an hour or two in salt water.[a]

[a] "The best way to *kill an eel* is to divide the spine just behind the head, without severing it from the body, when the fish will die almost instantaneously" (*Piscator*, p. 38).—"To *skin eels* in the most easy manner, first cut through the skin all round, just below the gills, with a sharp knife, then stick either an iron skewer or the prong of a stout fork through the head above, and so holding on by that part with your right hand, take a coarse towel in your left hand, and grasping the fish tightly below where you have cut through the skin, you may strip it off as easy as a stocking" (*Ib.* p. 162).

To boil Eels.—They should be of a good size, prepared as above, dried, floured, and boiled in salt and water, with a good deal of parsley, for about ½ an hour, or until tender; then served with parsley and butter, of which a portion may be thrown over them, and they may be garnished with scraped horseradish.

Or:—If, in lieu of parsley, the rind of a lemon, pared very thin, be boiled with the eel, and this boned and left cold, then covered with transparent calf's-foot jelly, it will form an elegant little supper-dish.

To fry Eels.—Skin clean and wash the eels; take out the bones; lay them on a cloth; dry, flour, egg, and crumb the inside only; fry in hot lard.

To broil.—The same process may be adopted by merely changing the frying-pan for the gridiron, and wrapping the eels in buttered paper. Turn them frequently, and take them up when quite brown.

Some persons, indeed, prefer the skin to be kept on, as it retains the oily richness of the fish, which, when stripped of its skin, is deprived of some portion of its mellowness. The skin is, of course, not eaten; but the fish itself is certainly rendered more delicious, and if taken with acid sauce, or the mere squeeze of a lemon, is well worth the trial. The eels should be thoroughly done; and if of a large size should be parboiled previous to being either fried or broiled.

To stew Eels.—Cut the eel in pieces; put it into a stewpan with ½ pint of port wine and ½ pint of gravy, 1 large onion cut in slices, 2 blades of mace, 3 bay-leaves, a few corns of allspice, 2 cloves, 2 slices of lemon, a little parsley and thyme, pepper and salt, and let it simmer gently over the fire until the eels are done; then strain the sauce, thicken with flour and butter, and add anchovy-sauce and ketchup.

Or:—Cut the eels in pieces, fry them a little until they are a fine brown; let them remain until cold; take an onion, a little parsley, a leaf of sage chopped very finely; put them in some gravy, with a clove, a blade of mace, pepper and salt, a glass of port wine, and a little lemon-juice; strain the sauce, and thicken it with butter and flour, adding a little anchovy essence and ketchup; stew the eels until they are tender.

Or:—Take a pint each of port wine and beef-gravy, with a few fried onions sliced and ½ lb. of butter, and let the eels

stew in it for ½ an hour, carefully stirring, and having previously seasoned it with spice, soy, and ketchup.

Eels stewed in the French way.—Skin the eels, and skewer them round; put them into an earthen pan with all sorts of roots cut small, a few peppercorns, cloves, and a little salt, about a pint of vinegar and ketchup, with as much broth: bake them 1 hour in the oven uncovered with pie-crust, and in the mean while thicken the stock with some good cream flavoured with a grate of nutmeg. The other modes are more in the difference of sauce than the methods of dressing, though put under various names.

Eels spitchcocked.—Split the eels down the back, but do not skin them; wash, dry, and flour them; spread on the inside a little butter, then egg them, and strew rather thickly parsley, thyme, marjoram, and lemon-peel, all finely chopped; season with pepper, salt, a little cayenne, and a very little nutmeg; dip them in bread-crumbs, cut them in pieces, and broil them of a light brown; serve with melted butter. The proportions should be marjoram 1 part, lemon-peel 2, thyme 3, and parsley 4 parts.

To roast an Eel.—The mode directed by old Izaak Walton, as mentioned in his Life, is so quaint and characteristic, that we give it here:—"First wash him in water and salt; then pull off his skin below his vent or navel; having done that, take out his guts as clean as you can, but wash him not; then give him 3 or 4 scotches with a knife, and then put into his belly, and into those scotches, sweet herbs, an anchovy, and a little nutmeg grated, or cut very small, and mixed with good butter and salt. Having done this, then pull his skin over him, all but his head, which you are to cut off, to the end you may tie his skin to the part where his head grew, and it must be so tied as to keep all his moisture within his skin; and having done this, tie him with tape or packthread to a spit, and roast him leisurely, and baste him with salt and water till his skin breaks, and then with butter; and having roasted him enough, let what was put into his belly and what he drips be his sauce." To which we would add—

Chop as small as possible 2 large spoonfuls of capers and 2 *unwashed* anchovies: put them into a saucepan with ¼ lb. of butter, 2 spoonfuls of water boiling hot, and 1 of caper-vine-

gar: shake the pan over the fire until all be completely mixed, and serve it separately as sauce.

LAMPREY,

274.—Though but little known in London, are rather plentiful in the neighbourhood of Worcester, and thence frequently sent, as presents, to various parts of the kingdom.

To stew Lamprey.—After cleaning the fish carefully, remove the cartilage which runs down the back, and season with a small quantity of cloves, mace, nutmeg, pepper, and allspice; put it into a small stewpot, with as much strong beef-gravy, and madeira or sherry, in equal quantities, as will cover it. Cover close: stew till tender, then take out the lamprey and keep it hot, while you boil up the liquor with 2 or 3 anchovies chopped, and some flour and butter; strain the gravy through a sieve, and add lemon-juice and some made mustard. Serve with sippets of bread and horseradish. When there is spawn it must be fried and put round.

It will take twice as much stewing as an eel of the same size; and if to be either fried or broiled, it ought to be first partially boiled.

SMELTS,

275.—Though not strictly "*fresh-water fish*," are caught in large quantities in the estuaries and rivers that discharge themselves into the British Channel; but those found in the Thames and Medway are the best. They are in season from the 1st of November until the end of May, after which time they are protected by law. They are a small fish; if good, are of a fine silvery hue, are very firm, have a refreshing smell, like cucumbers newly cut, and are much used as a garnish to turbot and boiled cod; but they are also excellent when eaten alone and simply fried in lard or oil, without any other sauce than a squeeze of lemon, as any other addition destroys the delicacy of their flavour. They should be perfectly fresh, and this can be readily ascertained by the redness of their gills and the fulness of the eyes, which, if sunk, show that they are stale.

They are always dressed whole; and in gutting them they should be as little handled as possible, nor should they be washed, but merely wiped gently with a towel and dusted with flour, then egged and crumbed.

WHITE BAIT.

276.—Have an iron frying-pan about 4 inches deep; put into it lard sufficient to cover it about 1½ inch. Lay a cloth on the dresser, spread over it a quart of flour; take a couple of handfuls of the white bait out of the water, and sprinkle them thinly on the flour; put the whole into a sieve, sift the flour from the white bait, whip them into the boiling lard; when crisp take them out; sprinkle a little salt over them; serve with brown bread and butter, cayenne, and lemon.

ROACH, DACE, AND GUDGEON,

277.—Come in about midsummer, and are to be had for 5 or 6 months. The roach is the largest, and is sometimes baked for hours in a slow oven, with vinegar and water seasoned with mace and allspice, and covered with bay-leaves; or stewed in layers with sliced onions, to improve its insipidity.

Gudgeons, though very small, are nicely flavoured, but are seldom used in any other manner than fried as a garnish to boiled fish. All these small fry may be dressed in the same manner as smelts.

CHAPTER XVI.

SHELL-FISH.

278.—Although crabs and lobsters may be seen at the fishmongers' the whole year round, they are yet only in high season and plentiful from the month of April till the close of October. They should be always purchased alive; for many are found dead in the cobles in which they are brought from Norway, and are then boiled and sold under pretence of their having been just killed.

If lobsters have not been long taken, the claws will have a strong motion when you put your finger on the eyes and press them. The heaviest, if of good size, are the best, but the largest are not the best. When you buy them ready boiled, try whether their tails are stiff, and pull up with a spring; if otherwise, they are either watery or not fresh. The "*cock-lobster*," as the male is called, is known by the narrow back part of his tail, and the two uppermost fins within it are stiff

and hard; but those of the *hen* are soft, and the tail broader. The male, though generally smaller, has the highest flavour; the flesh is firmer, and the colour, when boiled, is a deeper red; but the female has that fine coral so highly prized by cooks for the improvement of their sauces, which appears with the rudiments of the spawn.

To boil Lobsters.—Put them alive, with their claws tied together, into the water when boiling hot, and keep it so until the fish is done, which, if of a pound weight, will take about ¼ of an hour, and if larger will require not quite the same proportion of time, for if boiled too long the meat will be stringy. Many people are shocked at the apparent cruelty of thus killing them, but death takes place immediately, and life cannot be taken away without pain.

When sent to table to be eaten cold, the tail and body should be split from end to end, the claws cracked, but not unshelled, and the meat may be made into salad, or mixed in such manner as each person pleases, and many persons add a teaspoonful of white powdered sugar, thinking that it gives a mellowness to the whole. It is scarcely necessary to mention that the head of a lobster, and what are called the "lady-fingers," are not to be eaten.

To stew Lobsters.—Take the meat out of the shells of 1 or 2 boiled lobsters. Put the shells into a pint of water with some whole pepper, salt, and a little mace. Let it boil till all the goodness is extracted from the shells; then strain it. Mix with a little cream, or thin melted butter, the rich portion of the lobster, and the coral; add a small quantity of lemon-juice and 2 tablespoonfuls of wine, mix it with the gravy, and warm the lobster in it; a few minutes will suffice.

Or:—Cut the meat of a boiled lobster into pieces, and put them into a covered metal dish with a bit of butter, 2 large spoonfuls of any sort of gravy, 1 of soy or walnut-ketchup, a little salt and cayenne, with a glass of port wine, and warm it. If there be a lamp under the dish, you may do it at your own table within a few minutes.

Another mode.—Take the meat of 2 lobsters, mince it small, and put it into a pint of beef-soup. Let it stew a little; thicken it with a piece of butter rolled in flour; add a glass of white wine, with a little pepper; add salt and nutmeg, a spoonful of ketchup, 1 of anchovy, and 1 of lemon-juice. Let the

whole stew together, and serve up, garnishing the dish with the small claws.

To fricassee Lobster.—Parboil it, extract the meat from the shell, and cut it into small pieces; season it with white pepper, salt, and nutmeg, and put it into the stewpan, with as much cream or richly-made white sauce as will cover it. Keep the lid close, set the pan on hot coals, and stew it slowly for about as long a time as it was previously boiled.

Croquettes of Lobster.—Chop the meat of a lobster, add to it fine bread-crumbs (in the proportion of about one-fourth the quantity of lobster), and a spoonful of white sauce or a little cream; season with a little anchovy sauce, pepper, salt, very little nutmeg, and lemon-juice. Make the whole hot: the seasoning should be rather savoury. Remove it from the fire, stir in the yolk of an egg, lay it out on a plate to cool; make it up in shapes either round, rolls, or flat, brush it over with egg, and dip in bread-crumbs; fry in hot lard; garnish with fried parsley.

Lobster Fritters.—Pick out the meat, chop it, and warm it with some melted butter, adding shrimps or prawns, if the quantity be small. Cut pieces of paste into pretty shapes, fry them, and serve up the lobster heaped upon them, which is sometimes more convenient than making into patties. If, however, the pieces be put into the paste, which is then rolled around them, they make nice fritters. Or, if put into a shape and warmed before the fire, and browned with the salamander, they will make a very pretty side-dish.

Miroton of Lobster.—Take the meat of a good-sized lobster, and put it into a mortar, with the crumb of a French roll soaked in cream; pound them well together; then add the yolks of 3 eggs, and some fat of ham also pounded; season it with pepper, salt, and a little mace. Add the whole of an egg beaten up to a strong froth, and take care that the spawn of the lobster should have been pounded with the rest. Line a mould with slices of fat bacon, put in the ingredients, and boil it for 1¼ hour. Serve up in a dish with lobster-sauce round it.

Scalloped Lobster.—Take out the meat from 2 middling-sized lobsters, put it into a mortar, pound it with a little salt and some cayenne pepper, then mix it with fine white sauce;

have the shells ready, that is, the tails split, and the 2 bodies, making in all 6 pieces, which are enough for a dish. Put the lobster into the shells, cover with bread-crumbs, and put the shells either into an oven or upon a gridiron. Serve it very hot.

Or :—Pound the fish in the above manner, adding only a very little salt with nutmeg, instead of cayenne, and beat it up with thick cream ; it may then be either put into puff-paste for patties, or served up as a fricassee.

These are all excellent dishes, and will form an elegant remove for a second course.

279.—*Curry of Lobster.*—Take a fine lobster, break out the meat, then put on the body in sufficient good broth to make the sauce for the curry. Slice a moderately large onion, put it in a stewpan, with an ounce of butter, a little parsley and thyme, and a slice of lemon ; sweat them over the fire ; then put in a heaped tablespoonful of curry-powder, and rather less than half that quantity of flour ; when the flour, &c. is thoroughly cooked, strain the gravy from the body and stir it in by degrees. Let it boil for ¼ of an hour ; rub through a sieve ; season with a little salt and lemon-juice ; put in the meat, let it stand warm for an hour, then bring it to the boil, and serve.

PRAWNS AND SHRIMPS.

280.—Both shrimps and prawns form a very common relish when eaten cold at the breakfast-table ; and when dressed hot the latter are celebrated for the flavour of their curry, as the former is in general use for the making of sauce. They also, as well as lobsters, make excellent fritters and rissoles.

To stew.—Pick the meat out of the shells, put it into a stewpan with ½ pint of good gravy and a glass of claret ; add an onion minced fine, some sweet herbs, and a little pepper and salt. Let them stew gently until quite tender ; then add a large spoonful of mushroom ketchup, 1 of essence of anchovy, and a piece of butter rolled in flour. Serve up hot, and garnish with bread-sippets.

If brought to table *cold*, as a supper-dish, they will be found a very delicate and elegant *entrée*, if served in a shape and covered with clear jelly.

CRAB,

281.—Though not so well known as the lobster, is looked

upon by many as being a better-flavoured fish, and perhaps rather more digestible. The heaviest are usually thought to be the best, but those of a middling size are the sweetest. If light, they are watery; when in perfection, the joints of the legs are stiff; the shell, whether alive or dead, should be of a bright red; and the body has a very agreeable smell. The eyes look dead and loose when stale, or when the fish have died a natural death. They are boiled in the same manner as lobster, but require rather longer time; and are most usually eaten *cold*, with oil and vinegar, prepared thus:—Pick out all the fish from the shell, divide it into small pieces, mixing the rich part well with the rest; moisten it with salad dressing, and return it to the shell with an edge all round of sliced lemon.

If *hot*, pick the fish out as above; then put the meat, with a little nutmeg, salt, pepper, bits of butter, crumbs of bread, and 3 spoonfuls of vinegar, into the shell again, and set it before the fire. You may brown it with a salamander, but it should be always served in the shell. Dry toast should be served to eat with it. Remove the "lady," as it is called.

To stew Crabs.—Pick the meat carefully out of a large crab and its claws; cut into small pieces, mix it with about a fourth part of bread-crumbs, and a very small quantity of finely shred parsley. Season it well, and return it to the shell with some small bits of butter, enough when warmed to keep it moist. Squeeze the juice of a lemon over it, or a spoonful of lemon-pickle or acid sauce. Put a thick layer of crumbs of bread upon the top with small bits of butter laid all over it, and bake it in the shell before the fire, or in the oven. The shell of one crab will contain the meat of two.

Or:—Boil them, take the meat out of the bodies and the large claws, put it into a stewpan with ½ pint of claret, a spoonful of shalot-vinegar, a little cayenne, some salt, and a piece of butter; let them stew for an hour over a gentle fire, until they are almost dry. Then add a small quantity of fish-stock or gravy, a tablespoonful of essence of anchovy, and a small piece of butter rolled in flour. Serve with sippets of fried bread round the dish.

Another way is to put the meat into a stewpan with ½ pint of white wine, a spoonful of shalot or garlic vinegar, a little parsley and thyme minced fine, the yolks of 3 eggs boiled hard and minced small, and some salt and cayenne pepper. Let it

stew gently till quite tender and almost dry; then add a piece of butter, stir it about for a few minutes over the fire, wash the shells, butter them, put the stewed meat into them, and serve on a napkin.

SMALL CRABS AND CRAYFISH

282.—Are sometimes made into soup, but more commonly plain boiled for about ½ of an hour, and eaten cold. In the lower parts of Germany they are, however, frequently eaten hot, with rye-bread and butter, and are there a favourite supper dish in the heat of summer.

To dress Crayfish.—Wash them in cold water, then take one in the left hand, and with the right pull out the centre of the tail, to which is attached the gut of the fish; this frequently is the cause of their tasting bitter. When they are prepared, drop them into a marinade of water and vinegar, equal parts, and a glass of white wine; season with pepper, salt, and an onion; let the marinade boil when they are put in, and boil for 10 minutes or less, according to their size. If sent to table hot, serve them in a napkin, as you would chestnuts; if cold, pile them up, and garnish with parsley.

To stew.—Boil them in salt and water, pick the meat out of the tails, put them into a stewpan with a little butter and some mushrooms; moisten them with a little fish-stock, and simmer a short time over a gentle fire. When nearly done, beat the yolks of 2 or 3 eggs with a teacupful of cream and a little chopped parsley; let all stew together for a few minutes, stirring it all the time, and serve up in a deep dish.

Crayfish Butter.—Take the shells of 24 crayfish, clean them well from skin and fibre, put them into an oven to dry, without burning or browning, until they can be beaten to a fine powder; mix the powder very well with 3 oz. of fresh butter, then put it into a stewpan with a spoonful of hot water, mixing it well together; then squeeze the whole through a tamis over a stewpan of boiling water; skim the butter off into a basin of cold water, that it may set; when cold press it in a napkin.

It forms a beautiful colouring addition to many kinds of dishes, fish especially, and, when mixed with the meat pounded after being taken from the shells, makes fine sauce.

OYSTERS

283.—Depend very much for goodness upon the beds from which they have been taken. There are several kinds: the "Pyfleet," "Colchester," and "Milford," are excellent, and the "native Milton" are very fine, being white and fat; but others may be made to possess both these qualities in some degree by proper feeding. The rock oyster is largest, but usually has a coarse flavour if eaten raw.

They all come into season, according to law, on the 4th of August, and go out at the close of April; or, according to an old saying, "so long as there is an R in the month." They are, however, not perfectly good until the beginning of October, and should go out at the end of March.

Although salt and water will alone preserve the flavour of the oysters in their greatest perfection if they be of good quality, yet, if thin, or appearing out of order, a sprinkling of oatmeal will, in the course of 2 days, tend to greatly improve and fatten them. When the fish is alive and strong, the shell closes on the knife. They should be eaten as opened, the flavour becoming poor if long exposed to the air.

To scallop Oysters.—Scald the oysters in their own liquor; take them out separately with a fork, so that it may not be necessary to wash them, beard them, strain the liquor; let it settle; pour off from the dregs; thicken with flour and butter; season with cayenne, salt, and nutmeg. Put in the oysters, let them boil. Have ready the scallop-shell, buttered and bread-crumbed. Put in a layer of the oysters, then a few crumbs; again more oysters, and then a good handful of crumbs for the top; sprinkle with warmed butter, and brown before the fire in a Dutch oven.

If flour and butter are objected to, the yolk of an egg and a little cream may be used.

Some cooks mix with them minced shalot, or chives, and pot-herbs; but these, although they may please an epicurean palate, will destroy the natural flavour of the oyster.

Or:—Keep the oysters in their liquor, put a bit of butter in a stewpan, with minced parsley, shalot, and a little pepper; brown them with a fried onion; then add the oyster-liquor, strained, and a little good gravy, work them until they are of the consistency of sauce, but do not add flour to thicken it, as it spoils the taste of the oyster-liquor, and gives them a

soddened appearance; then toss and put in the oysters, add lemon-juice, and fill the scallop-shells, which may be put before the fire to be kept hot, but without bread-crumbs or artificial browning of any sort: they are an admirable addition to a rump-steak.

To broil Oysters.—Take them from the shells, beard them, and put them with their liquor into tin shapes made to imitate scallops, 6 in a shell (not more), with a little pepper and butter. Put the shells upon a gridiron over a good fire, and serve them when plump and quite hot. They are delicious this way; but to have them in perfection they should be cooked in the room where they are eaten. Squeeze a little lemon-juice over them when they come from the fire.

Or:—They may be put singly in their under shells along with their own liquor, a little minced parsley and spice, and a bit of butter, and thus put upon the gridiron, to be taken off when thoroughly heated.

Stewed Oysters—white.—Beard the oysters, wash them in their own liquor, then strain it, thicken it with melted butter, or white sauce made of cream, not milk and flour; season it with a blade of mace and a few whole peppercorns tied in a muslin bag. Simmer the oysters very gently, and serve up with sippets of bread: they will require only a few minutes, and if allowed to boil will become hard.

Brown.—Wash the oysters in their liquor, and then strain it, add a glass of wine, 2 spoonfuls of beef-gravy, some whole pepper, a little salt, a piece of butter, and a spoonful of lemon-juice; boil the whole, stirring it until it is smooth, then put in the oysters, and warm or plump them up without boiling.

Oyster Rolls.—Take about a quart of the largest and finest oysters you can procure, stew them in their own liquor with some pepper, a very little mace, and some green onion chopped fine, thicken them with a little butter and a dust of flour when nearly done enough. Take 2 French rolls of the square sort baked in tins, cut a piece off the top, and scoop out the greater part of the crumb, fill the roll with the oysters and the liquor, and set them near the fire on a chafing-dish filled with hot coals; as the liquor soaks in, fill them with more, or, if you have not any left, add a little good gravy boiling hot.

Or:—Let them first soak, then fasten in the top, cover the

entire of the roll in batter, and bake it in the Dutch oven till well browned.

Or :—Mince the oysters, season them only with mace and nutmeg, and fill the rolls up with cream or rich white sauce, and bake them as above : even one large roll will make a nice little dish, and is better than the smaller sort.

Oyster Sausages may also be made of the larger kind, bearded and minced small, together with a moderate quantity of beef suet and bread-crumbs, to which should be added a forcemeat of pounded pork or veal, seasoned with spice and put into the usual skins. If well seasoned, they will keep good for a full week : 1 lb. of beef suet shred fine, and the same quantity of forcemeat, with bread-crumbs, should be put to each pint of oysters.

Or :—Take ½ lb. of lean beef or mutton, ¾ lb. of beef suet, 2 score of oysters bearded and scalded in their own liquor, then dried and all chopped together, adding bread-crumbs and yolks of eggs to bind the materials. Season well with salt, white pepper, mace, and a grate of nutmeg ; or if you wish to make it very savoury, leave out the mace and nutmeg, but add a little cayenne, with a minced shalot and a spoonful of garlic-vinegar. They may be either made as sausages, or fried into shapes in the usual way.

MUSCLES—E. R.

284.—Are more frequently eaten on the Continent than at English tables, but, though in little use, they are very delicious in many sauces. They are boiled or stewed in the following manner : open them, put them into a pan with their own liquor, to which add a large onion and some parsley, with 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar ; roll a piece of butter in flour, beat an egg, and add to it the gravy, warming the whole up very gradually.

In France muscles are skewered upon a small skewer and roasted, or dipped into a thick batter and fried.

In preparing muscles for table, care should be taken to destroy the beards, as well also as a small species of crab which is sometimes found in their shells, and which are said to be unwholesome. They are not in season during the summer.

COCKLES AND PERIWINKLES,

285.—Despicable as they may appear, make excellent sauces and even soups. (See Chap. VII.)

To boil.—It is only necessary to put them in a stewpan with as much water as will prevent the bottom from burning, as the liquor oozing from them will be sufficient for the purpose: when the shells open wide enough to extract the fish, they will be sufficiently done.

To stew.—Clean them and wash them from the sand in 3 or 4 waters, boil them and pick them out of the shells. To a pint of the fish put ½ pint of fish-stock, 2 ounces of butter, and some pepper and salt; add a spoonful of flour, stirred in gradually, and simmer over a slow fire, until it is of a proper thickness; add a large spoonful of essence of anchovy and one of mushroom ketchup.

SCALLOPS.

286.—*To stew.*—Boil them very well in salt and water, then take them out and stew them in a little of their liquor, a glass of white wine, and a little vinegar; add some grated bread-crumbs, and the yolks of 2 or 3 hard eggs minced small. Stew all together till they are sufficiently done, then add a large spoonful of essence of anchovy and a good piece of butter rolled in flour: or stew very gradually in a rich white sauce, with thick cream, until quite hot, but without being allowed to boil, and serve with sippets.

Crayfish, prawns, and shrimps may all be done in the same manner.

TO SCOLLOP FISH

287.—Is in some measure to make it into a pie, as the usual mode is to bake it in scollops or shapes resembling the shells; as thus:—

Flake the fish, and imbed it in bread-crumbs moistened with thin melted butter or cream, flavoured with any approved sauce; cover the top thickly with bread-crumbs, lay bits of butter over, and bake it either before the fire or in a Dutch oven; or lay the fish in the bottom of the dish, with a rich white sauce of cream, and cover the top only with bread-crumbs; in either case season with pepper and salt, and a very little nutmeg and cayenne.

UNE GRENADE.

288.—Scrape gently the flesh of a large whiting from the skin and bones; beat it in a mortar 15 minutes having

scraped 2 ounces of the finest fat bacon, beat them together another 15 minutes; then add a tablespoonful of chopped parsley, 2 oz. of butter, a small bit of garlic chopped to a mash, a blade of mace in powder, and the beaten yolks of 2 eggs, and pound a full ½ hour more: when to be used, mix well therein the fresh-beaten whites of 2 eggs, reserving a teaspoonful to be used as hereafter directed. Meanwhile take the bones and fins from 4 or 5 little red mullet, without injuring the skin, and cut them lengthwise an inch wide; do the same by a good-sized sole, having split but not removed any of the skin. Then stew a small veal sweetbread, a fresh artichoke-bottom, 8 oysters without the beard, and 2 truffles cut in bits, for ¼ of an hour in a little butter, and let it become cold. When all the above are in readiness, line a pan of 5 or 6 inches in diameter with long slices of fat bacon, placed quite close, in the centre of which lay 4 bits of carrot, cut diamond shape, lengthwise; cover the bacon with the strips of fish perfectly united, alternately putting the brown and white of the sole and the red of the mullet next to the bacon, and on these ½ the forcemeat: then put in the sweetbread, &c., which cover with the remainder of the forcemeat, smoothing it over with the back of a spoon wetted with the white of the egg before directed to be preserved. Lay on it a buttered paper, put the cover of the pan on, and bake 20 minutes.

When done, turn the grenade on the lid to drain, carefully remove the bacon without breaking the skin of the fish, and serve very hot, with rich veal gravy *round*, not over it. The entrails of the mullet will give additional flavour to the forcemeat. Where they cannot be had, the red part of lobsters, used alternately with the brown and white of the sole or mackerel, will look beautiful.

Grenade of Sole.—Split a fine sole downwards, take out the bone, and lard the inside with strips of gherkins and truffles, then cover one-half of the sole with the following forcemeat, which will be again covered by the remaining half of the sole; fasten them together with 4 splinter skewers, and bake with 4 or 5 spoonfuls of weak meat or fish gravy.

Make the forcemeat of any dressed fish, crumbs of bread, the hard yolk of an egg, half a spoonful of boiled celery-root, half an anchovy, a spoonful of parsley, and half as much chervil, both finely minced, a little fat bacon or butter, and a raw egg, pepper and salt.

When dressed, keep the fish hot, while the gravy it was baked in is warmed with a spoonful of caper-vinegar, and the same of the gherkin-liquor, to serve round it, with a few sliced gherkins.

CROQUETTES OF FISH.—E. R.

289.—Take dressed fish of any kind, separate it from the bones, mince it with a little seasoning, an egg beaten with a teaspoonful of flour, and one of milk; roll it into balls; brush the outside with egg, and dredge it well with bread-crumbs, fry them of a nice colour: the bones, heads, tails, with an onion, an anchovy, and a pint of water, stewed together, will make the gravy. Lobsters make delicate croquettes; in which case the shell should be broken, and boiled down for the gravy.

RISSOLES OF FISH.—E. R.

290.—Pick from the bones and skin any kind of cold fish, weigh it, and add one-third of grated bread-crumbs, a little cold melted butter, a small onion, previously boiled and finely minced, pepper, salt, and the yolks of 2 eggs to bind it together. Roll out thin some trimmings of puff-paste, cut it in 2-inch square pieces, put in the middle of each a teaspoonful of the mince; wet, and fold the paste over them, having cut them out with a cutter. Egg them, and dip them in bread-crumbs, fry in lard, and serve dry, garnished with fried parsley. See that the edges of the paste be perfectly closed.

CASSEROLE OF FISH.

291.—"*Poisson rechauffé*," or fish which has been left after being dressed, and re-heated. There are almost as many modes of doing this, as of originally dressing the various sorts; but we here only retain a few of the most simple:—

Take any kind of cold fish, and divide it into large flakes; boil 2 or 3 eggs hard, and cut them into slices; have also some mashed potatoes; butter a mould, and put in the fish, eggs, and potatoes, with a little delicate seasoning of white pepper; moisten the whole with cream, or thin melted butter, and a spoonful of essence of anchovies; boil the mould and turn it out.

Or:—Take some fish which has been dressed, and rub it through a sieve; to ½ lb. of fish allow ¼ lb. of bread-crumbs, 2 eggs well beaten, 1 tablespoonful of essence of anchovies, 1 of Harvey sauce, and a little salt and cayenne pepper; mix

all well together, and put it into a mould; let it boil ½ an hour, and serve it with a good fish-sauce in the dish.

Or:—Take ½ pint of good gravy, with a couple of glasses of wine, 2 tablespoonfuls of anchovy liquor, and 2 of vinegar, seasoned high with cayenne, mustard, salt, and shalot; mince the fish, but do not put it in the mortar, and either warm it as a fricassee, and bring it up in a dish with sippets; or, put it into a form, piled up high in the centre, cover it with bread-crumbs and bits of butter, and brown it with a salamander.

FISH TURTLE.—E. R.

292.—For this imitation, sturgeon is the best material, but, if not in season, cut some ling into handsome pieces, and fry it; then boil an equal quantity of skate, also cut in pieces; and having cleaned and soaked 2 or 3 cod-sounds, stew them until green with a little spinach, and cut them into pieces; then have a sufficient quantity of good gravy, into which the liquor of 2 or 3 dozen of oysters has been strained; thicken it with cream or butter; put it into a stewpan with the fish already named, a lobster cut in pieces, a spoonful of essence of anchovies, and a glass of Madeira. Warm the whole together, and send it to table with a lemon garnish. The sauce to this dish must be very rich, and of a fine dark colour.

FISH PATE.

293.—This is a pretty mode of enclosing a fricassee of fish with a potato wall without a crust of pastry. Mash in a mortar as many potatoes as you may want, with a good piece of butter; then, with the bowls of 2 silver spoons, raise a wall of it 2½ inches high within the rim of the dish to be used. Let the upper part be a little thinner than the lower; smooth it; and, after brushing it all over with egg, put it into the oven to become hot, and a little coloured. Before egging it, the outside may be ornamented with flowers, leaves, &c., by the small tin shapes used to cut paste.

Beat the whole of a crab picked clean from the shell in a marble mortar, with white pepper and salt, nutmeg, and a very few crumbs of bread; warm it with a little gravy thickened with cream or butter and a spoonful of wine, and, when thoroughly warmed, add a little lemon-juice. Pour it into potato walls previously baked, but not covered like a pie, and serve it up hot, either browning it with the salamander, or covering the top with fancifully arranged small claws.

FISH CAKE.

294.—Cut the meat from the bones, put them, the head and fins, over the fire to stew for gravy, with a pint of water, an onion, herbs, pepper, and salt. Mince the meat, put to it ⅓ part of crumbs of bread, a little minced onion, parsley, pepper, salt, and a very small bit of mace: mix well, and make it into a cake with white of egg and a little melted butter; cover it with raspings, and fry it a pale brown, keeping a plate on the top while doing. Then lay it in a stewpan, with the fish gravy, and stew it gently ¼ of an hour; turn it twice, but with great care not to break it: cover it closely while stewing.

Cake of dressed meat, done in the same way, is remarkably good.

FISH-CUTLETS.—E. R.

295.—Chop a considerable quantity of herbs with a small piece of shalot, season it with pepper and salt, and put it into a stewpan with 2 oz. of butter; as the butter is melting add a teaspoonful of essence of anchovies. Do not allow the butter to more than melt, and mix the whole well together; then cut any kind of white fish, dressed or raw, into handsome cutlets, and, when the herb seasoning is nearly cold, spread it on the fish thickly with a knife; dredge the fish with bread-crumbs, and cook them on butter-pans in an oven, or before the fire. Stew a few silver button-onions, or a chopped onion, with any green vegetables in season, cut it into dice in a little broth, add nasturtiums and a little of the pickle; keep them in the middle of a dish, and lay the cutlets round.

Or:—Take any fish previously dressed, pull it in pieces, and mix it with a little good stock, and any fish sauce which may have been left from table; spread it on a flat dish, brush it with egg and sprinkle thick with bread-crumbs, cut it out in cutlets, and fry brown.

KEDGEREE FOR BREAKFAST.

296.—Boil 2 tablespoonfuls of rice, add any fish previously cooked (salmon or turbot is preferable), and nicely picked; beat up an egg well, and stir it in just before serving. The egg must not boil.

FRICANDELLES OF FISH.

297.—Take any quantity of either dressed or undressed fish of firm quality; skin and bone it; mince it of the size of dice

with a few anchovies, say 2 to each pound, seasoned with mace, cayenne, and a grating of nutmeg; soak the crumb of a French roll, 1 to each pound, in milk, and beat it up with the yolks of 2 eggs to each roll, so as to make it into a purée, and put the fish into it; warm the whole gently, and add to it a moderate quantity of cream.

Put the fish thus prepared into a buttered mould, cover it thickly with bread-crumbs, and either bake it in a Dutch oven, or warm it before the fire, and brown it with the salamander.

A few oysters are an excellent addition; and if *wine* be used instead of *milk*, the dish may be dressed in the same manner, but rather more highly seasoned.

A MATELOTE OF FISH.

298.—A matelote may be composed of various kinds of fish all cut up; or a particular fish dressed and served whole, with the matelote round it.

Cut up into convenient sized pieces the fish you are going to serve, such as trout, pike, carp, tench, eels, &c.; scald a dozen button-onions, peel, and put them into a stewpan with 1 oz. of butter, let them brown; then put in the fish, the larger pieces first, with ½ pint of red wine and an equal quantity of good gravy, a few bay-leaves, allspice, pepper and salt, a carrot and turnip sliced. When the fish is done take it out carefully and keep it hot. Thicken the gravy with flour and butter, add to it the button-onions, the same quantity of mushrooms, scalded oysters, and fish quenelles, made in tea-spoons. Season with a little anchovy, lemon-juice, and cayenne. Have the sauce boiling hot, and pour on the fish. Garnish with crayfish.

When required to serve a trout, sole, or any other fish whole, the sauce is made in the same way, adding pieces of eel filleted, pieces of lobster, cockscombs, and prawns.

A VOL-AU-VENT

299.—Of fish, of any sort, is an elegant side-dish when prepared either with meat gravy or made up maigre.

Muscles also make an excellent *vol-au-vent*.

STEWED FISH, HEBREW FASHION.—E. R.

300.—Take 3 or 4 parsley-roots, cut them into long thin slices, and 2 or 3 onions also sliced, boil them together in a quart of water until quite tender; then flavour it with ground

white pepper, nutmeg, mace, and a little saffron, the juice of 2 lemons, and a spoonful of vinegar. Put in the fish, and let it stew for 20 or 30 minutes; then take it out, strain the gravy, thicken it with a little flour and butter, have balls made of chopped fish, bread-crumbs, spices, and the yolk of 1 or 2 eggs mixed up together, and drop them into the liquor. Let them boil, then put in the fish, and serve it up with the balls and parsley-roots.

FISH CURRY

301.—Is prepared in the same way as chicken or rabbit, with this difference only, that the stock should be invariably composed of fish broth.

For potting, collaring, and pickling, as well as for fish sauces, look to the several receipts under those heads.

When flour is made use of in the preparation of fish-stew or sauces, *potato-flour* is preferable to that made from wheat; and in making them up, always use a *wooden* in preference to a *silver spoon.*

TO PRESERVE FISH FRESH.

302.—Boil together 3 quarts of water and a pint of vinegar, in which, when quite boiling, put the fish, and just scald it, but not for more than 2 minutes. Then hang up the fish in a cool place, and it will keep for 2 or 3 days, and dress as well as if fresh caught.

Several of the fish receipts here given make excellent side-dishes. It was formerly the English custom only to admit fish in the first course, but this is no longer the case, since it now appears at many fashionable tables as a side-dish in all stages of the dinner.

CHAPTER XVII.

GRAVY, SAUCES, AND CURRY.

303.—THERE is nothing that requires more attention on the part of the cook than the sauces which are wanted to all made dishes; and those who are clever and economical will always contrive to procure the basis of these sauces in the manner pointed out in various parts of this volume. Where a

calf's head or a breast of veal is stewed, to make it the stock for gravy to serve a whole dinner for made dishes, it will only be necessary to give it the proper flavour with ham or beef-bone.

GRAVY

May be made of the skirts of beef, kidney, or milt, or of the liver of a fat ox, as well as of any other kind of meat, if cut in pieces, fried with onions, and seasoned with herbs and spices, as other gravies. A clever servant will contrive to supply, at a trifling expense, as much gravy as is wanted for the use of a small family by stewing down the trimmings of meat and bones. It may even be made of the shank-bones of legs and shoulders of mutton: they should be thrown into water, and, after a good soaking and brushing, be long boiled. The water in which they are done will add greatly to the richness of gravy, as does the jelly of cow-heels. The latter must lie all night in water, which causes the jelly to be of a good colour. When boiled 3 hours, and become cold, let the fat be carefully taken off; and when apparently quite clear, lay some white paper upon it, rubbing it close with a spoon, which will remove every particle of grease, and it will be as pure as the jelly of a calf's foot.

In *preparing meat to stew for gravy*, beat it with a mallet or rolling-pin, and score it across in various places, as this will make it give out its juices; season it with pepper and salt, and put it into a stewpan with butter only, heating it gradually until it becomes brown, but shaking the pan frequently to see that it does not burn or stick to the bottom. It will generally be browned sufficiently in ½ an hour. If kept in a very cool place and covered closely in a stone jar, it will keep good for 2 or 3 days in summer, and more than a week in winter, but should not be thickened until it is meant to be used.

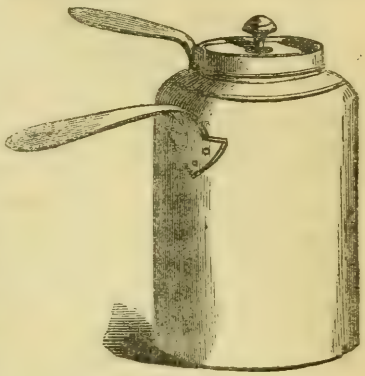
Tarragon and knotted marjoram, by some called "London thyme," are a great improvement to gravies, as also all those condiments enumerated in the chapter on soups, but should be added only a short time before serving.

In the preparation of large dinners for company, it is indispensable to procure strong gravy to colour and impart flavour to sauces and ragoûts, and this can be done by using coarse pieces of the lean of beef or veal, and the giblets or trimmings of poultry and game, with a small portion of a knuckle of ham; but for this purpose it must be stewed for a long time,

skimmed, strained, thickened, and afterwards flavoured with whatever condiments are most suited to the dish it is to accompany.

STOCK FOR GRAVY.

304.—A good mode of making stock for gravies is to cut lean beef thin, put it into a gravy pot without any butter or fat, and set it on a fire covered, but take care it does not burn; let it stay till all the gravy that comes out of the meat is dried up into it again, often shaking it; put as much water as will cover the meat, and let that stew away. Then put to the meat a small quantity of water, herbs, onions, spice, and a bit of lean ham: simmer till it is rich, and keep it in a cool place. Do not take off the fat till going to be used.



Gravy Pot.

Or, an *excellent stock* may be made in this manner:—Put into a stewpan 3 oz. of butter, 4 large carrots, 6 middling sized onions, 3 roots of parsley sliced, a small sprig of thyme, 3 cloves, 3 bay-leaves, 2 lbs. of roach, bream, or dace, cut small, with salt, pepper, and ½ a bottle of white (but not sweet) wine, and nearly as much broth. Cover close, and simmer until the whole be mashed: strain it through a fine sieve. In another stewpan stew a pint of mushrooms, a little parsley and chibols, in ½ pint of water, till the flavour of all be obtained: strain both liquors, and heat them together.

A GRAVY WITHOUT MEAT.

305.—Put a glass of small beer, a glass of water, some pepper, salt, lemon-peel grated, a bruised clove or two, and a tablespoonful of walnut-pickle, into a basin; slice an onion, flour, and fry it in a piece of butter till it is brown; turn all the above into a small tosser with the onion; cover it, and let it simmer 20 minutes; strain it, and when cold take off the fat.

GRAVY FOR A HAUNCH OF VENISON.

306.—Cut off the fat from 2 or 3 lbs. of a loin of old mutton, and set it in steaks on a gridiron for a few minutes, just to

brown one side; put them into a saucepan with a quart of water, cover quite close for an hour, and simmer it gently; then uncover it, and stew till the gravy is reduced to a pint; season with salt only.

GRAVY TO MAKE MUTTON EAT LIKE VENISON.

307.—Pick a very stale woodcock or snipe, cut it in pieces (but first take out the bag from the entrails), and simmer with as much unseasoned meat-gravy as you will want. Strain it, and serve in the dish; but if the mutton be not long kept, it will not acquire the venison flavour.

VELOUTE.

308.—Take 1 lb. of veal, with the remains of a fowl and a dozen of full-grown mushrooms, or a smaller number of green truffles; heat these in melted butter, or beef fat, without browning; season with salt, pepper, nutmeg, or mixed spices, to which may be added a couple of carrots and onions, with a tablespoonful or two of flour. When boiled, skim off the fat, and let it simmer for 1½ hour, after which strain it, and keep it closely stopped for further use.

Veal Gravy.—When all the meat has been taken from a knuckle of veal, divide the bones, and lay them in a stewpot, with a pound of the scrag of a neck, an ounce of lean bacon, a bunch of parsley, a little thyme, a bit of lemon-peel, and a dessertspoonful of pepper: add as much water as will cover them. Boil and skim it; stop the pot down close, and let it simmer as slowly as possible 3 hours. Strain off, and let it stand till cold; then skim it, and take the jelly from the sediment. Pound some mace fine, and boil it with 2 spoonfuls of water, and add to the gravy. If cream is to be put to it, do not add the salt until the gravy comes off the fire.

For White Meat.—Peel a lemon close to the juice, cut it into slices, and then into square bits; blanch the liver of a fowl, and chop it small; mix the lemon and liver in a boat; pour hot melted butter over the mixture, and stir it together, but do not let it boil, or it will become oily.

Or:—Put the peel of a small lemon, cut very thin, into a pint of sweet rich cream, with a sprig of lemon-thyme and 10 white peppercorns; simmer gently till it tastes well of the lemon, then strain it, and thicken it with ½ lb. of butter, and

a dessertspoonful of flour rubbed in it; boil it up, then pour the juice of the lemon strained into it, stirring it well.

Essence of Ham, for improving the flavour of sauces, is made thus:—The meat being stripped from the bone, and put into a saucepan with the bone broken in small pieces, then stewed in a small quantity of water for several hours until the liquor becomes thick; after which it is strained, and again stewed with about the same quantity of very strong and well-spiced veal gravy.

A RICH GRAVY.

309.—Cut beef into thin slices, according to the quantity wanted; slice onions thin, and flour both; fry them of a light pale brown, but do not on any account suffer them to get black; put them into a stewpan, pour boiling water on the browning in the frying-pan, boil it up, and pour on the meat. Put to it a bunch of parsley, thyme, and savory, a small bit of knotted marjoram, the same of tarragon, some mace, berries of allspice, whole black peppers, a clove or two, and a bit of ham, or gammon of bacon. Simmer till you have extracted all the juices of the meat, and be sure to skim the moment it boils, and often after. If for a hare, or stewed fish, anchovy should be added.

SAUCES.

MELTED BUTTER.

310.—Although it may be presumed that every cook who understands her business knows how to melt butter, it is yet constantly brought to table either too thick or too thin, and not unfrequently filled with lumps of flour, or oiled, and requires more care in the management than is generally thought necessary.

The excellence of melted butter greatly depends upon the pains taken to blend it with the flour before it is put upon the fire, the best plan of doing which is to rub them together with a knife on a wooden trencher. When well mixed, add 2 tablespoonfuls of hot water, or the same quantity of milk; put it into a small pipkin, shaking it one way until it boils, and not leaving it an instant; it must boil a minute to take off the rawness, and if made of *fresh butter* add a little salt. Remember that if you set it on the hot coals, or over the fire, it will be

oily; if the butter and flour be not well mixed, it will be lumpy; and if you put too much water, it will be thin and poor. By attending to these directions, and only using sufficient flour to prevent the butter from oiling, it will be rich and smooth.

Or:—Mix together by degrees 2 spoonfuls of flour in cold water; make it smooth and thin; then put on a pint of water, let it boil, stir in the flour and water to make it the required thickness, cut ½ lb. of fresh butter in small pieces, put it into the flour and water, let it boil well; it is then fit for use; a pinch of salt may be required.

When *thin melted butter* is required to pour over puddings, roast veal, &c., make it the same way, adding a larger proportion of water or milk, the latter rendering it rather whiter than the water; and if meant to be more rich than common, use cream instead of milk. Indeed, the French frequently enrich melted butter by adding the yolk of a raw egg.

Maître d'Hôtel Butter.—Put ¼ lb. of fresh butter upon a plate, the juice of 2 lemons, and 2 large tablespoonfuls of chopped parsley, ½ a teaspoonful of salt, and ½ that quantity of white pepper; mix all well together, and keep in a cool place for use.

To brown Melted Butter.—Put a lump of butter into a fryingpan, and toss it round over the fire until it becomes brown; then dredge some flour over it, which has been also browned by putting it either in the oven or before the fire, and stir it round with a spoon until the butter boils.

By adding some of the flavoured vinegars and compound sauces to melted butter thus prepared, most of the fish-sauces can be made, and many of those in common use are composed in this simple manner.

Parsley and Butter.—Scald a large handful of parsley in boiling water that has some salt in it; when tender chop it fine, and stir it into some rather thick melted butter. There should be sufficient parsley to make the sauce green, and the parsley should not be put to the melted butter until about to be served, otherwise it will turn brown.

Fennel Sauce.—Proceed as for parsley and butter.

The first is used for the various purposes of fish, poultry, and fresh boiled meats; fennel mostly for mackerel.

Caper Sauce, white.—Put whole capers into melted butter, adding a little of the vinegar they are pickled in, a pinch of salt, and sufficient cream to make it white. This is used principally for boiled mutton.

Caper Sauce, brown.—Take some thick brown sauce, adding the vinegar the capers are pickled in; season it highly with cayenne and salt. Put capers to the sauce just before serving; and they must be used liberally.

Nasturtium buds or seeds are sometimes used as a substitute.

EGG SAUCE.

311.—Boil the eggs hard, cut them in small dice, and put the pieces into melted butter. The yolk may, however, be crushed to a powder, and used to thicken the butter. Or, if a more savoury sauce is required, boil 2 eggs hard, mince them very fine, add a third portion of grated ham or tongue, a very little white pepper, and the juice of a lemon; warm it up in melted butter. It is chiefly used for roast fowl and salt cod-fish; and if the butter be sound, the salted will be found quite as good for all these purposes as the fresh.

GARLIC SAUCE.—E. R.

312.—Peel the garlic, divide it into cloves, boil it for 5 minutes in water, then pour it off; add boiling water, and boil it 5 minutes longer; repeat the process a third and fourth time, then strain the garlic, and send it to table in white sauce. The strength of the flavour may be either increased or diminished according to the length of time in boiling. In Languedoc, and many other parts of France, it is made by pounding the cloves in a mortar, and adding sweet oil until it is thus made into a paste of the appearance of cream, and is eaten with all sorts of meat, both roast and boiled. If not used as sauce, the cloves will be found very delicate if served as a vegetable. If properly done, they will taste like almonds.

ONION SAUCE.

313.—*White.*—Peel the onions, and put them on the fire in cold water; when it boils, pour the water off, and fill up the saucepan from a kettle of boiling water to take out the strength of the onions. If this be done two or three times, they will become perfectly mild; or if they be *Spanish* onions, boil them only once in milk; then chop them, not too small, but so

as to divide the pieces into flakes; add to them butter that has been melted, rich, smooth, and thick. It is used to smother boiled rabbits, ducks, and tripe, or as sauce for a roast shoulder of mutton. Or beat the onions to a pulp, and pass them through a sieve to thicken the sauce, and make it appear like cream; although this would appear more delicate, yet many people prefer the former mode.

Brown.—Peel and slice some large onions, and put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter. Stir them over the fire until they are of a fine light brown; dust them with flour; then put in a pint of good beef-gravy, with a little cayenne pepper and salt; when thus reduced by stewing to the proper thickness, rub them through the colander; and just before serving up, squeeze in the juice of ½ a lemon, or serve without rubbing through the colander.

This is preferable for roast meats.

Or:—Stew the onions in the stock-pot, or in some good gravy with a bit of sugar; when very tender, chop them roughly; thicken the gravy they were stewed in; season with pepper and salt.

SHALOT SAUCE.

314.—Put a few chopped shalots into a little gravy, boiled clear, and nearly half as much vinegar; season with pepper and salt; boil ½ an hour.

SAUCE FOR RUMP-STEAK.

315.—Take equal parts of ale, red wine, and ketchup, a piece of butter, and a little pepper, with a teaspoonful of garlic-vinegar; stir these over the fire in a small saucepan, and pour it very hot upon the steak. It will form a pleasant addition to the gravy of any roast meat, and can be made in a few minutes.

SAUCE ROBERT.

316.—Put a piece of butter the size of an egg into a saucepan; set it over the fire, and when browning throw in a handful of onions cut in small dice; fry them brown, but do not let them burn; add ½ a spoonful of flour, shake the onions in it, and give it another fry; then put 4 spoonfuls of gravy, and some pepper and salt, and boil it gently 10 minutes; skim it. When ready to serve, add a teaspoonful of made mustard, a spoonful of vinegar, and the juice of ½ a lemon, and pour it round the steaks or chops. They should be of a

fine yellow brown, and garnished with fried parsley and lemon. The sauce must not boil after the mustard is put in, otherwise it will curdle.

SAUCES FOR ROAST BEEF OR MUTTON.

317.—Grate horseradish on a bread-grater into a basin, then add 2 tablespoonfuls of cream with a little mustard and salt; mix them well together; then add 4 tablespoonfuls of the best vinegar, and mix the whole thoroughly. The vinegar and cream are both to be cold; add a little powdered white sugar. This is a very fine sauce; it may be served in a small tureen.

Or:—Scrape the horseradish thin and chop it small, or grate it, which is better; warm it in melted butter, adding a spoonful of mushroom ketchup, and one of walnut, or the vinegar from walnut pickle.

Or:—Scrape very fine or grate the horseradish; add a little made mustard, and 2 spoonfuls of pounded white sugar to 4 of vinegar: mix the whole well together, and place it under the meat, when nearly done, to catch the gravy which drops from it while roasting. This sauce should be very thick.

Queen Mary's Sauce.—Take a shoulder of mutton that has hung till it is tender. When three parts roasted, put a soup-plate under it, with 3 spoonfuls of hot water, the same of port wine, a shalot, an anchovy chopped fine, and a little pepper; baste the meat with this and the gravy that drops from it. When the mutton is taken up, turn the inside upwards, score it various ways, pour the gravy over, and cover it with a quantity of fried crumbs of bread.

Mandram is a sauce commonly used in the West Indies with roast beef and mutton. It is made with a sliced cucumber, a chopped shalot, and a minced green capsicum, mixed up in a couple of tablespoonfuls of Madeira wine and vinegar; and as capsicums can be had green during great part of the autumn, it can be also made in England, but neither chilis nor capsicums, if dried, will impart the same flavour.

MINT SAUCE FOR ROAST LAMB.

318.—Pick the leaves off the stalks; wash and dry them carefully; chop them with a sharp knife very quickly, to preserve their green colour; put it into a boat; add sufficient vinegar to make it liquid, and powdered sugar to take off the acidity of the vinegar.

MUSHROOM SAUCE.

319.—*White.*—Put the mushrooms into a stewpan with 1 oz. of butter, some pepper and salt, and squeeze over them the juice of ½ a lemon; set them over the fire; when they have given out their liquor, thicken it with flour and butter, and add sufficient cream to whiten the sauce. This is a very excellent sauce for fowls, rabbits, and all sorts of white fricassees.

Or :—Wash and pick a pint of young mushrooms, and rub them with salt, to take off the tender skin; put them into a saucepan with a little salt, some nutmeg, a blade of mace, a pint of cream, and a good piece of butter rubbed in flour. Boil them up, and stir them till done; then pour it round the chickens, &c. Garnish with lemon. If you cannot get fresh mushrooms, use pickled ones; done white, with a little mushroom-powder with the cream.

Brown.—It may also be made brown by either putting the *buttons* into a pipkin, and frying them with a little butter until they become of a delicate brown, and then stewing them in strong gravy of either beef or veal; or by making it of old mushrooms chopped small, fried and stewed in the same manner, and then seasoned according to taste. It is much used for cutlets and many sorts of ragoûts.

CELERY SAUCE.

320.—Strip the outer parts of the stem, and, after carefully washing the remaining portion, cut it into small pieces; put to it a blade of mace, without any other spice, and stew it in good veal broth until very tender; it will take a good deal of time, more particularly the thick hard end of the root. After this thicken it with melted butter, and flavour it with a small quantity of white wine; or it may be thickened with boiled cream without wine. It is usually served with boiled turkey, but is very delicate with any kind of white poultry or veal.

Or :—Take the white part of 3 heads of celery, cut them in pieces 2 inches long; boil them in a very little good white broth; slice an onion thin; put it in a stewpan with a little parsley and thyme, and a scrap of lean ham, or the ham may be omitted. Sweat the whole in a little butter until the onions are done, then stir in sufficient flour to thicken the sauce; stir it over the fire well, then mix in gradually the liquor the celery was boiled in, and as much new milk boiling as may

be required for the dish. Let it boil 20 minutes; strain through a fine sieve; put in the celery; add salt and a little fine white sugar; serve boiling hot, and rather thick.

TRUFFLE SAUCE.

321.—Take a pound of truffles; brush and wash them carefully; put them in a stewpan with some good gravy, two wineglasses of white wine, a small onion, a faggot of parsley and thyme, and an ounce of bacon fat. Let them stew gently until quite tender; take them out, strain and skim the gravy, thicken it with roux or a lump of flour and butter; peel the truffles, cut them in slices as thick as a penny-piece, warm them in the sauce, and serve.

CHESTNUT SAUCE.

322.—Scald a score of chestnuts in hot water for 10 minutes; skin them; let them stew gently for about ½ an hour in some good gravy seasoned with a glass of white wine, a little white pepper, salt, and mace or nutmeg; and when quite soft, serve them in the dish.

Or:—Pulp them through a colander to thicken the gravy, making it either *brown* or *white*, by using in the former *beef-gravy*, and in the latter *veal-broth*, with pounded almonds, and without pepper.

Either of these is equally fit for sauce to guinea-fowl or turkey, as well as for stuffing the body of the bird.

SAUCES FOR BOILED WHITE POULTRY.—E. R.

323.—*Liver sauce.*—Take the livers of as many fowls as may be required for the intended quantity of sauce, or, that of a rabbit being much larger, take 1 liver, boil it with some sprigs of thyme and parsley; dissolve in the water, after taking it out, 2 anchovies boned; boil 2 eggs hard, leave out 1 white, and shred the rest with the liver, herbs, and anchovies; pound them together in a mortar, adding a saltspoonful of grated lemon-peel and a little pepper and salt. Put it into the saucepan, squeeze upon it the juice of ½ a lemon, thicken the liquor with butter and a little flour, add to it the pounded ingredients, and stir it until finished.

Or:—If *gravy* be used instead of water, and *butter* be omitted, the above may be properly employed as an excellent sauce for *roasted* rabbit, or for full-grown poultry.

White Sauce.—Boil a large blade of mace, a few cloves and peppercorns, in ½ a pint of soft water, until the flavour be obtained; strain it off, put it into a saucepan with 4 anchovies chopped fine, ¼ lb. of butter rolled in flour, and ½ a pint of cream; boil, and stir it well, 2 minutes. Put some in a tureen, and the remainder in the dish.

For Chickens.—Take the legs and necks, with a small bit of the scrag of veal or mutton; put them into a saucepan with 2 blades of mace, a few white peppercorns, an anchovy, a head of celery sliced, a bunch of sweet herbs, and a small bit of lemon-peel; boil these in a quart of water to ½ a pint; strain, and thicken it with ¼ lb. of butter and some flour; boil it 5 minutes, then put in 2 spoonfuls of mushrooms, and, having beaten up the yolks of 2 eggs with a teacupful of cream, put it into the sauce, and keep shaking it one way over the fire till it is nearly boiling; then put it into a sauce-tureen.

Vegetable Marrow Sauce.—Few sauces are more delicate as an accompaniment for young chickens, whether roast or boiled, than *vegetable marrow* when deprived of its seeds, if stewed to a pulp and passed through a fine sieve, so as to form it into a purée, which may be then thinned either with fowl-broth seasoned with mace, or with cream and nutmeg.

SAUCES FOR ROAST FOWLS.

324.—Stew any moderate quantity of ham, veal, and mushrooms, with sweet herbs, a shalot, a little allspice, and a piece of butter, until all become brown; then let the whole simmer gently for a long time in either weak broth or water, until they form a strong gravy; strain it, and season it with any additional flavour that may be given by some of the made sauces. Serve hot in a sauce-tureen.

Or:—Put into a small stewpan 2 slices of ham, a clove of garlic, a laurel-leaf, and sliced onions; add a little good gravy, a sprig of knotted marjoram, and a spoonful of tarragon vinegar; simmer it slowly an hour, strain it off either into the dish or a boat.

Or:—Boil some veal-gravy, pepper, salt, the juice of a Seville orange and a lemon, and ¼ as much of port wine as of gravy; and pour it into the dish or a boat.

Or:—If wanted in a hurry, cut a few slices of calf's liver, or any kind of brown meat; fry them with a little lean bacon

and an onion, and, when browned, pour upon them boiling water to what strength you please, and strain it.

WHITE SAUCE.

325.—Make a very good white broth of a knuckle of veal and a little ham; seasoned with 2 or 3 cloves, a blade of mace, 2 bay-leaves, a faggot of parsley and thyme, onion, carrot, and turnip. When the broth is very good, melt a little butter, add flour to it according to the quantity of sauce required; when the flour is cooked, stir in the broth, strained, and mix it thoroughly; let it boil ½ an hour; strain it off, and then it is fit for use. When required, put it on the fire, add cream sufficient to make it white and rich, and let it boil very fast, stirring it continually until it becomes a thick white rich sauce.

Or:—The water that has boiled fowls, veal, or rabbit, or a little broth that may be in the house, or the feet and necks of chickens, or raw or dressed veal, will suffice. Stew any of these with a little water, a bit of lemon-peel, some sliced onion, a few white peppercorns, a little pounded mace or nutmeg, and a bunch of sweet herbs, until the flavour be good; then strain it, add a little good cream, a piece of butter, and a *little* flour: salt to your taste. A squeeze of lemon may be added after the sauce is taken off the fire, shaking it well. Yolk of egg is often used in fricassee; but if you have any cream it is better, as the former is apt to curdle.

Or:—Boil a stick of celery and a bunch of parsley in a pint of milk, adding white pepper and a little salt; then put 2 oz. of butter into a saucepan, let it melt, add to it an onion sliced thin, dredge in flour until it is a paste, but do not allow it to become brown. Strain the milk, and add it by degrees to the butter and flour, stirring it very well; then boil the whole together, stirring all the time, and boiling it until it is quite thick and smooth; pass it through a fine sieve or tammy. If wanted to be very rich, let it cool a little, and then add an egg previously beaten, and mix very gradually; warm it over the fire, stirring it well, but do not let it boil, or it will curdle.

Or:—Mix a teaspoonful of flour with ¼ lb. of butter, a little salt, and ground white pepper; let them be well blended together with a wooden spoon, then add a spoonful of vinegar, and 1 or 2 of water; mix the whole together, stirring it one way over the fire.

CULLIS.

326.—Lay over the bottom of a stewpan as much lean veal as will cover it an inch thick: cover the veal with thin slices of undressed gammon, 2 or 3 onions, 2 or 3 bay-leaves, some sweet herbs, 2 blades of mace, and a few cloves. Cover the stewpan, and set it over a slow fire; but when the juices come out, let the fire be a little quicker. When the meat is of a fine brown, fill the pan with good beef broth, boil and skim it, then simmer an hour; add a little water, mixed with as much flour as will make it properly thick; boil it ½ an hour, and strain it. This will keep a week.

ROUX.

327.—*White.*—Put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan over a slow fire, allow it to melt, then drain off the buttermilk: make it into a paste by dredging flour over it, and keep it on the fire for ¼ of an hour, taking care that it does not lose its colour.

Brown is made in the same manner, only allowed to fry of a dark colour. French cooks use no other kind of browning.

LIAISON.

328.—*To thicken or enrich White or Fish Soups,* use the following:—Pour the soup, boiling hot, on the beaten yolks of 2 or 3 fresh eggs, from which the small tough substance found in it, and called "the tread," should be removed; the soup should not be suffered to boil after the eggs are added, as it is then apt to curdle.

Or:—Break the yolk of an egg with 3 spoonfuls of cream, beat them up in the tureen, and pour the boiling soup upon it. This may be made in the same proportion, and kept in a basin for other dishes.

SAUCE FOR FRICANDEAU, OR ROAST VEAL.

329.—Boil an unwashed anchovy cut small, with a cup of gravy, a glass of port wine, a shalot minced, and the juice of ½ a small lemon; strain, and mix in the dish with the gravy of the meat. Or use sorrel sauce.

SAUCE A LA MAITRE D'HOTEL.

330.—Put 8 tablespoonfuls of white sauce in a stewpan with 4 of milk; boil it 5 minutes, then stir in 3 oz. of maître d'hôtel butter; stir it quickly over the fire till the butter is melted,

but do not let it boil. This sauce should be made at the time of serving.

SAUCES FOR GEESE.

331.—*For a Green Goose.*—Take ½ pint of sorrel-juice, 2 glasses of white wine, a nutmeg quartered, a cupful of fried crumbs, and 2 lumps of sugar; let all boil together, then beat it smooth, adding a piece of fresh butter, and serve it very hot in a tureen, or in the dish with the goose. It should not be made too thick with the bread-crumbs; and if much acid should not be approved, the wine must be equal in quantity to the sorrel juice.

Gooseberry Sauce.—Wash some sorrel, put it into a cloth and press out the juice; melt a piece of butter with flour, using this juice instead of water; let it be very thick. Scald green gooseberries until very tender, and add them to the sauce. This is a fine acid sauce if not spoiled with sugar. If not sweetened, add a little cayenne pepper.

For a Stubble Goose.—Mix a teaspoonful of made mustard, ½ a teaspoonful of salt, with a very little cayenne pepper, in a large wineglassful of port wine, a tablespoonful of mushroom ketchup, ¼ pint of gravy, 2 teaspoonfuls of lemon-juice, and a bit of butter rolled in flour; stir and mix all thoroughly over the fire, and serve very hot in a sauceboat.

Apple Sauce.—Pare, core, and slice some apples; and put them in a stone jar, into a saucepan of water, or on a hot hearth. If on a hearth, let a spoonful or two of water be put in to keep them from burning. When they are done, bruise them to a mash, and put to them a piece of butter the size of a nutmeg, and a little brown sugar if required; but it destroys the slight acid flavour of the apples, and its corrective to goose and pork.

Savoury Apple Sauce.—Pulp the apples, and, if wanted of a good colour, add to them a little juice of beet-root or cochineal: season with cayenne pepper, and a glass of vinegar or lemon-pickle, taking care not to make it too acid. This will prove a substitute for tomata or sorrel sauce, when neither can be obtained; if for the latter, a little spinach-juice will give it a colour.

SAUCE FOR DUCKLINGS.

332.—Take young green onions or chives; chop them very

small, then put them into some thick melted butter, with pepper, salt, and a spoonful of lemon-pickle; stir it well together, and, when very hot, put it into the dish with the ducks upon it. Should the flavour of the onions be thought too strong, they may be scalded previously.

Or:—Mix ¼ pint of sorrel-juice, a glass of white wine, some scalded gooseberries, some white sugar, and a bit of butter. Boil them up and serve in a boat.

SAUCE FOR SUCKING-PIG.

333.—Take the inside of a French roll and boil it to a pulp, along with an onion and a little salt; chop the brains and put them into a teacupful of the gravy that runs from the pig; then take as much butter as will be sufficient for the sauce, and put into it a good squeeze of lemon, with ½ a glass of white wine.

Some cooks make a *stuffing* for the pig in nearly the same manner, only making it with less butter and more bread, besides sometimes seasoning it with sage.

Currant Sauce.—Clean an ounce of currants, and boil them in ½ pint of water for a few minutes, pour the whole over a teacupful of bread-crumbs; let it soak, and then add a piece of butter rolled in flour, 4 or 6 cloves, and a glass of port wine; beat it a little, and stir it over the fire until it is quite smooth.

SAUCES FOR WILD-FOWL.

334.—A teaspoonful of made mustard, the same of essence of anchovies and red pepper; a tablespoonful of ketchup, and a glass of claret.

Or:—Simmer a teacupful of port wine, the same quantity of good meat gravy, a little shalot, a little pepper, salt, a grate of nutmeg, and a bit of mace, for 10 minutes: put in a bit of butter and flour, give it all one boil, and pour it through the birds. In general they are not stuffed, but may be done so if liked.

Or:—Mince some shalots very fine, put them into a small saucepan with some peppercorns, 2 tablespoonfuls of strong clear gravy, and the same quantity of vinegar; when sufficiently boiled add a little salt, and strain it through a sieve. It may be served either hot or cold.

Shikaree Sauce.—Mix together a dessertspoonful of pounded

white sugar, with the same quantity of cayenne pepper, or, if the parties be averse to so much pepper, a tea or saltspoonful; add to it a glass of claret or port wine, a glass of ketchup, or a dessertspoonful of essence of anchovies, and the juice of ½ a large lemon. Warm it over the fire, and either serve it up in a butter-boat, or, having scored the breast of the duck, and laid a slice of butter upon it, pour the sauce over.

Col. Hawker's Sauce.—Port wine or claret 1 glass, sauce à la Russe[a] 1 tablespoonful, ketchup 1 tablespoonful, lemon-juice 1 tablespoonful, lemon-peel 1 slice, shalot (large) 1 sliced, cayenne (the darkest) 4 grains, mace 1 or 2 blades: to be scalded, strained, and added to the gravy which comes from the fowl in roasting. The addition of a small spoonful of sugar would render this equal to shikaree.

LIVER SAUCE FOR HARE OR ROAST RABBIT.

335.—Stew the liver in some good gravy—of beef for hare, and of veal for rabbit—when quite tender chop it fine, with a clove of shalot and some fine potherbs, along with a teaspoonful of chili-vinegar, a wineglass of port wine, and ½ a teacupful of currant-jelly, if for hare, or white wine only for rabbit.

Or:—Pound the whole of the solid ingredients, and mix them in the gravy to thicken it, adding afterwards the vinegar and wine.

Or:—Take the crumb of a penny roll and steep it in port wine, put it on the fire with a piece of butter; beat it smooth, add pepper, salt, and jelly, with ½ a glass of vinegar; let it boil, and serve it up very hot.

SAUCE FOR WINGED GAME.

336.—Put a glass of white wine, ½ a lemon sliced, or a dessertspoonful of the juice, with a few strips of the peel of a Seville orange, and a spoonful of salad oil, to a teacupful of the gravy which runs from the birds, seasoned with a clove of garlic, salt, and a few peppercorns. Boil it for ¼ of an hour, skim it, strain it through a sieve, and serve it.

If for grouse or black-cock, port should be substituted for white wine.

[a] Sold by Morel in Piccadilly, and by all dealers in foreign store sauces.

BREAD SAUCE.

337.—Boil an onion, with some whole black pepper, in milk, till the onion is quite a pap. Pour the milk strained on grated white stale bread, and cover it. In an hour put it into a saucepan, with a good piece of fresh butter; boil the whole up together, and serve; add a little salt.

Or:—Take a large onion, slice it down very thin, put it into some broth or water, let it boil until tender; add a sufficient quantity of bread-crumbs to thicken it, 2 ounces of butter, pepper, and salt, and a little good cream; boil it until it is thick and very smooth, but do not allow it to be too thick to pour into the sauce-tureen.

Or:—Grate a teaspoonful of fresh onion and put it to the bread-crumbs before the boiling milk is poured over it. Season it, and add a few grains of cayenne pepper.

SAUCE FOR COLD FOWL OR PARTRIDGE.

338.—Rub down in a mortar the yolks of 2 eggs boiled hard, an anchovy, 2 dessertspoonfuls of oil, 3 of vinegar, a shalot, cayenne if approved, and a teaspoonful of mustard. All should be pounded before the oil is added. Then strain it. Shalot-vinegar, instead of shalot, eats well; but then omit 1 spoonful of the common vinegar. Salt to your taste.

A most excellent accompaniment to cold roast fowls, or white game of any sort, is to bring it up covered with either common or clouted cream; this is very customary throughout Devon and Cornwall.

SAUCE A LA TARTARE.

339.—Take the yolk of an egg, drop into it very slowly a tablespoonful of salad-oil, beating it up by degrees until perfectly mixed; add a tablespoonful of vinegar, a little chopped parsley, a tablespoonful of French mustard, pepper, and salt; beat up the whole together: make and keep the sauce in a cold place; put it into a dish, and lay the boiled fowl upon it. This sauce should be beaten till it resembles cream.

POIVRADE SAUCE.

340.—Chop 2 shalots, and bruise the yolk of a hard-boiled egg with a little salt and cayenne pepper; beat all up in a spoonful of mushroom or walnut ketchup, season with chili vinegar or the juice of lemon: to be made into proper con-

sistency with melted butter if to be eaten hot, or with salad-oil if cold. This is very relishing with either hot or cold game, and can be made in a few minutes.

ACHA.—E. R.

341.—½ a large Spanish onion, 4 capsicums, as much salt and lemon-juice as may be agreeable to the palate, all pounded together in a mortar.

Fish Acha.—Boil a piece of salt fish, cut an onion and some capsicums in pieces, pound them well together, add a little vinegar, and make them into a purée.

Indian-pickle Sauce.—Take some gravy, thicken with flour and butter; cut in small dice some Indian pickle, add a little of the vinegar, let it boil up, throw in the dice, and serve hot. This is for salmon cutlets; it is also good for broiled mackerel or for grilled chicken.

SAUCES PIQUANTES.—E. R.

342.—Put into a stewpan the muscles of a knuckle of veal, some slices of ham or bacon, a cupful of gravy, a spoonful or two of strong vinegar, a bay-leaf, a clove of garlic, a little thyme, 1 clove, and a little salt; skim it, and, when it has stewed ¼ of an hour, pass it through a sieve: then add sorrel, parsley, and mushrooms, all chopped fine, and whole capers; heat it again, and serve it in the dish.

Or:—Put 1 or 2 oz. of butter, with 2 shred onions, a carrot, a parsnip, a little thyme, laurel, basil, 2 cloves, 2 shalots, a clove of garlic, and some parsley, into a stewpan; turn the whole over the fire till it becomes brown, then shake in some flour, and moisten it with some broth and a spoonful of vinegar. Let it boil over a slow fire; skim and strain it; then add pepper and salt; and serve with any dish of which you would wish to have the flavour heightened.

A l'Espagnole.—Besides a few slices of ham and veal, put into a stewpan any remains which you may have of poultry and game, and let them boil for 1 hour in water more than sufficient to cover them; after which skim off the fat from the gravy, add fried onions, sweet herbs, a bay-leaf, spice, mace, and mushrooms, with minced carrots, celery, shalots, and a small clove of garlic, and leave the whole to stew until quite mashed: it will take full 2 hours. Then strain it, and if the

gravy be not strong enough add sufficient coulis or glaze to make it so. If it wants flavour, add soy, and, if mushrooms had not been one of the ingredients, put in ketchup: if not thick enough, a little arrowroot, or common flour, with a piece of butter, will have the effect; but if the gravy be rich, it will not require the addition.

Such is the foundation of the sauce; but in most cases white wine is added, for the purpose of stewing game: it is needless to say that Madeira and sherry are best, but Cape or ginger wine will be found good substitutes.

A la Provençale.—Put into a casserole 2 spoonfuls of salad-oil, a shalot, a clove of garlic, and some mushrooms, all minced, and placed upon the fire in any sort of good strong broth, seasoned with pepper and salt, together with pot-herbs; leave it there for ½ an hour; then skim it so far as to remove much of the appearance of the oil; strain it, and add some white wine to suit the taste.

Or, as *Sauce Maigre*:—Fry a large quantity of onions and put them along with the above into the casserole, with white wine, until well browned; then strain it; add a tablespoonful of salad-oil with a little flour, and mix it gently, but continually, for a few minutes, until completely mingled.

A l'Hollandaise—for meat, fowl, or fish. Put 6 spoonfuls of water and 2 of tarragon vinegar, with 1 oz. of butter, into a stewpan; warm and thicken it with the yolks of 2 eggs. Make it quite hot, but do not boil it; stir it all the time; squeeze in the juice of ½ a lemon, and strain it through a sieve. Season with salt and cayenne. It should be quite thick.

TOMATA SAUCE.

343.—Take ½ a dozen ripe tomatas; slice them; squeeze out the seeds and water, and put them, with salt, cayenne pepper, pounded mace, and allspice, into a stewpan, without any water, and let them simmer slowly in their own liquor till quite dissolved; when completely done, pass them through a fine hair sieve, beat them up with a bit of butter, and serve.

A l'Italienne.—Slice a couple of Spanish onions and ½ a dozen of tomatas into a stewpan, which, with a sprig of thyme, 2 bay-leaves, 6 pods of pimento, 2 teaspoonfuls of curry-powder, salt, and a cup of rich gravy, simmer very gently

until the whole will pulp through a colander; stir well, that the sauce may not burn.

A la Française.—Take 6 or 8 tomatas, cut them in 2 and across; squeeze out the liquor, and put them into a stewpan; add a sliced onion, a very small bit of garlic, a bay-leaf, a bunch of parsley, and a spoonful or two of vinegar. Boil the whole together, rub through a tamis sieve, thicken with flour and butter, and add a little glaze.

Or:—Squeeze out the water, simmer the fruit with a little butter, salt, and pepper, until it will pulp as above. If too thin, reduce it by boiling. A minute or two before serving, add a little *velouté* and a bit of butter, and give it one boil; or, even independently of the *velouté*, it will make an agreeable sauce for roast lamb.

SAUCE AUX EPINARDS.

344.—Pick off the stalks of the spinach; wash and drain it; then, without water, stew till it will beat to a mash. Put in a good piece of butter and some milk; simmer, and stir over a slow fire till the sauce be of the consistence of thick melted butter. Add a little pepper and salt while dressing. This is a very good sauce for boiled fowls or veal.

PUREE DE CONCOMBRES.

345.—Slice thin some middling-sized cucumbers, drain the liquor from them, and put them, with 4 onions, into a stewpan, with a piece of butter; when sufficiently stewed to pulp through a colander, add a large teacupful of cream, a little flour and pepper. Boil 20 minutes, and, when going to serve, put in salt.

SAUCE A LA STE. MENEHOULD.—E. R.

346.—Put some butter into a stewpan, shake over it a little flour; add a cupful of cream, parsley, young onions, ½ a bay-leaf, and a shalot. Put it on the fire, keeping it stirred. Then pass it through a sieve: put it on the fire again with some chopped parsley, a little pepper, and minced mushrooms Serve it over boiled fowls.

LA MAYONNAISE.

347.—Perhaps the most esteemed mode of making sauce for any sort of cold meats or fish is that known in France oy this title.

Put into a round-bottomed basin the yolk of an egg and a pinch of salt; stir in very quickly, drop by drop, 2 tablespoonfuls of salad-oil, working the spoon very rapidly round, to work in the oil; when it is thick add a few drops of tarragon vinegar, then more oil, until there is sufficient sauce; thin it with a little more vinegar. It should be quite thick, and rather acid.

CARACHI.—E. R.

348.—Take 1 head of garlic and cut each clove into 2 pieces, 2 teaspoonfuls of cayenne pepper, 3 tablespoonfuls of soy, 3 of mushroom ketchup, 3 of walnut pickle, 6 anchovies dissolved, 2 or 3 spoonfuls of mangoe or Indian pickle liquor, and a pint of the best vinegar, with sufficient cochineal to colour.

Both the above are thus *sauces maigres*, but, when not intended for fast-days, may be much improved by being made into a *purée* with an admixture of melted calf's-foot jelly.

SAUCE ROYALE.

349.—Cut a slice of white bread, and stew it in white broth until it is quite thick; then take it off the fire; pound in a mortar the yolks of 2 hard-boiled eggs, and ½ a dozen almonds reduced to paste, with the breast of a cold roast fowl; mix this with the eggs and bread, and pound them all together with a little pepper and salt; add a sufficient quantity of cream to make it of a proper consistency, and simmer the whole over the fire, stirring it all the time without letting it boil.

Sauce à la Reine is nearly the same.—Bruise the breast of a chicken to a paste, and moisten it with a consommé of veal or fowl broth; let it stew gently over a slow fire, and then pass it through the tamis and mix with it some béchamel sauce. Then have ready the yolks of 2 eggs beaten up with a large spoonful of thick cream, and stir the mixture into the sauce a minute or two before serving it up.

Both the above are served at the most fashionable tables, and may be used with turkey-poults and guinea-birds.

THE ORIGINAL OUDE SAUCE.

350.—Put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan; when melted add 6 onions shred; as soon as they begin to take colour, put in 1½ dozen of chilis chopped fine; stir it well together for 4 minutes, then put in a small quantity of dried salt fish, not

exceeding 2 square inches, chopped very fine; keep stirring, and, as the butter dries, add a large cupful of the pulp of fresh tomatas, a teaspoonful of salt, the juice of a lemon, and a little water; mix the whole very well together, and let it be of the consistence of a paste, though not too dry. It is eaten with cold meat, but will not keep.

QUIHI SAUCE AND CHETNEY.

351.—Take 8 oz. of sharp apples pared and cored, 8 oz. of tomatas, 8 oz. of salt, 8 oz. of brown sugar, 8 oz. of raisins, 4 oz. of red chilis, 4 oz. of ginger powdered, 2 oz. of garlic. and 2 oz. of shalots. Pound all these ingredients separately in a mortar, using cayenne pepper if chilis are not to be had. Mix the whole together, and add 3 quarts of vinegar and 1 quart of lemon-juice. Place the jar containing this composition on a stove, or by the side of a fire in a heat not less than 130° Fahrenheit, and stir it twice a-day for a month; then strain, but do not squeeze it dry. Bottle the liquor, which is an excellent sauce for any kind of fish or meat, hot or cold. A teaspoonful will impart a fine flavour to any ragoût, or be sufficient for a pint of broth. The residue, which is the chetney, should be put into pots or jars. It may also be used in sauces and gravies, or eaten like mustard, with cold meat, or spread upon grills, being an excellent ingredient for devils, wet or dry. This admirable sauce is the invention of Colonel Tapp, and in India goes by his name. It may be made very good with vinegar only, omitting the lemon-juice.

KHICHAREE SAUCE.

352.—Boil a pint of rice in broth, and, having steeped a teacupful of dried peas in water, boil them till they are soft. Then slice 2 or 3 onions, and fry them in butter, with a dozen or two of cardamom-seeds, a little white pepper, 6 cloves, and salt; take out the onions when browned, and the spice, and add a cup of curds or milk to the butter; stew it a little; mix the onions, spice, and peas thoroughly with the rice, and pour the butter, &c., over it. Or put the whole into an earthen jar; cover it with a paste, and put into an oven, or over a charcoal fire, for 25 minutes, adding sufficient broth to moisten it, in which case the rice must only be half boiled previously.

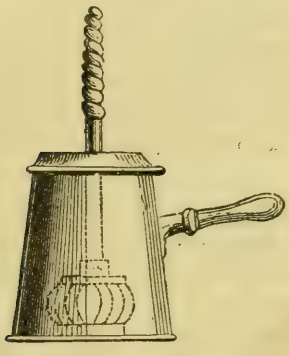
CHRISTOPHER NORTH'S SAUCE.

353.—To a glass of port wine add 1 tablespoonful of lemon

juice, 2 of Harvey's sauce, a dessertspoonful of mushroom ketchup, the same of pounded loaf sugar, a saltspoonful of cayenne pepper, and a small quantity of salt. Mix these well together, and set it to heat in a bain-marie, as it should not boil. It is excellent either with game or meat.

WINE PUDDING SAUCE.

354.—Sweeten ½ pint of melted butter, add a little grated lemon-peel or nutmeg, and a couple of glasses of white wine; make it quite hot, but not to boil, and serve immediately.



Pot for Milling Sauce.

Or:—Take 2 wineglasses of white wine, 1 of water, the peel of ½ a lemon; sweeten it; let it boil up; take it off the fire and pour it on two yolks of eggs beaten. Stir quickly, and pour round the pudding.

GERMAN PUDDING SAUCE.

355.—Sweeten ½ pint of white wine, make it almost boil, and pour it hot to the yolks of 6 well-beaten eggs; whisk it well, or mill it in a machine like a chocolate-mill. This is a very delicious sauce over a plum or any other boiled pudding; if a plain batter pudding, a little lemon-juice is an improvement.

SAUCES FOR FISH.

356.—The stock for fish sauces should be made of the water in which fish has been boiled, adding the bones, fins, &c., all well stewed down; when fish is filleted, the bones should always be employed in this way: stew them with an onion and a little white pepper, strain the broth, which will be very rich, thicken it with cream, butter, and flour, or roux; and add whatever the sauce is to be made of. The following may be generally used, according to fancy, for nearly every species of fish.

Horseradish Sauce.—Stew an onion in a little fish-stock until it will pulp; add a teaspoonful of grated horseradish, and 1 or 2 spoonfuls of essence of anchovies. Beat all together

over a fire, thicken it with a little butter, and finish with a spoonful of lemon-pickle or lemon-juice. Vinegar may be substituted, in which case it must be mixed with the horseradish, and boiled with it; while the lemon or lemon-pickle, being of a more delicate flavour, should only be warmed.

Or:—Scrape the horseradish thin and chop it small, or grate it, which is better; warm it in melted butter, adding a spoonful of mushroom ketchup and one of walnut, or the vinegar from walnut-pickle.

For freshwater Fish.—Take 2 large anchovies, ½ an onion finely chopped, 1 spoonful of vinegar, and 4 of sherry or ginger wine: boil it together, thicken it with flour, and add 4 spoonfuls of cream or melted butter, in which latter case the flour may be omitted.

For all sorts of Fish.—Take a spoonful of vinegar, 1 of Indian soy, the same of mushroom ketchup and Harvey's sauce, with a little cayenne. Add 3 large spoonfuls of melted butter; stir all well, and heat it over the fire.

Or:—Put equal quantities of water and vinegar into a saucepan, and thicken it with the yolk of an egg to every 4 spoonfuls of the water and vinegar. Make it quite hot, but do not boil it; stir it or shake the pan all the time; season it, and add a spoonful of the liquid to every 3 of melted butter.

White Sauce.—½ a pint of cream, 2 tablespoonfuls of mushroom ketchup, 1 of essence of anchovy, with a little cayenne pepper, and an ounce or two of butter rolled in flour; boil all together for 5 minutes.

Brown Sauce.—Fry an onion in butter and flour until it becomes brown; then simmer it in a glass of port wine, with a tablespoonful of soy and walnut ketchup, seasoned with salt and cayenne; strain it, and thicken it with the necessary quantity of melted butter.

Fish Sauce without butter.—Simmer very gently ¼ pint of vinegar and ½ pint of water (which must not be hard), with an onion, ½ a handful of scraped horseradish, 4 cloves, 2 blades of mace, and ½ a teaspoonful of black pepper, lightly bruised. When the onion is quite tender, chop it small with 2 anchovies, and set the whole on the fire to boil for a few minutes, with a spoonful of ketchup. Have ready and well beaten the yolks of 3 fresh eggs; strain them, mix the liquor

by degrees with them, and, when well mixed, set the saucepan over a gentle fire, keeping the basin in one hand, into which toss the sauce to and fro, and shake the saucepan over the fire, that the eggs may not curdle. Do not boil them, only let the sauce be hot enough to give it the thickness of melted butter.

Dutch Fish-sauce.—Put 2 blades of mace into 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar, boil it till reduced to 1; add the yolk of an egg, mix it well together. Put to it ¼ lb. of butter kneaded with flour, stir it over the fire, but do not let it boil. If it should curdle, a little cold water will smoothen it again.

OYSTER SAUCE.

357.—Scald the oysters in their own liquor, beard them, strain the liquor, let it settle; melt a piece of fresh butter, add flour sufficient to thicken the quantity of sauce, let it fry a little; pour in the liquor of the oysters and sufficient cream to make it the required thickness; add salt, cayenne, and the oysters.

Or:—Beard the oysters, and put the beards with the liquor to stew for about ¼ of an hour, together with a blade of mace; then strain the liquor, put the oysters into it, and let them *just boil up*, adding some butter which has been rubbed in flour and a little cream or milk; but do not let them *quite boil*, or they will become hard.

Or:—To every dozen of oysters put 1 ounce of butter melted very thick, and diluted with the oyster-liquor, ½ a glass of white wine, and veal broth, seasoned only with salt and a very little cayenne pepper. Should the oysters be of the large sort, they may be cut in half, which will afford the opportunity of removing the hard part contained in the centre.

Brown Oyster-sauce is frequently served up with *rump-steaks*. As the butter destroys the savouriness of the meat, the oysters, instead of being stewed in white sauce, should be dressed in strong beef-gravy, along with a good portion of ketchup, either stewed for a few minutes very gently, or put into an uncovered dish along with the gravy, and placed before the fire in a Dutch oven to brown. 2 dozen will fill a pint tureen; this sauce will also be found excellent as an accompaniment to roast turkey.

MUSCLE AND COCKLE SAUCES.

358.—Proceed in the same manner as for oyster-sauce, tak-

ing care to deprive the muscle of a dark spot in the body, which some people consider poisonous, and to well wash the cockles from sand. They may be equally used with codfish, codling, and haddock; but the latter is most usually served with parsley and butter.

LOBSTER SAUCE.

359.—Pick the meat from a lobster and cut it into small pieces. Break the shell, and stew it with the legs, &c., in 1½ pint of water, until reduced to the quantity required; then strain; add flour and water to thicken it. Pound some of the live spawn from the tail, adding a little water to it; when well pounded pour it by degrees into the sauce; let it boil up; add fresh butter to it in the proportion of ½ lb. of butter to a quart of sauce; throw in the lobster: season with a little anchovy, cayenne, salt, and a small quantity of lemon-juice. It should be thick rather than thin.

Or:—Take a cold boiled hen lobster; split the tail, and pound the coral, which is found in the tail and in the body, in a mortar, adding a little sweet oil. Then chop the meat of the body into very small pieces, and rub it, along with the soft parts and coral, through a sieve. That done, cut up the flesh of the claws and tail into dice, and stir the entire mixture gradually into the proper quantity of melted butter, without suffering it to boil; as, if too much heated, the flavour and colour of the sauce will be injured. The seasoning should only be a moderate quantity of mace and cayenne, with ½ a glass of white wine, or a cup of cream, to a pint tureen of sauce.

Crab Sauce is made in the same manner; but crabs, being without coral, and the flesh less firm than that of lobster, form a rather inferior sauce.

SHRIMP SAUCE.

360.—Pick the heads and skins from some fresh shrimps, and stew these offals for ½ an hour in a small quantity of boiling water to extract their flavour; then strain the liquor and make use of it in melting the butter in which the shelled shrimps are to be dressed; these are then to be put into the butter and liquor to simmer gently for about 20 minutes, in which time they will be sufficiently done, and their flavour is so delicate that neither anchovy sauce, mace, cayenne pepper,

nor any other condiment than salt, should be put to them; add a little cream.

A pint of unshelled shrimps will make a tureen of sauce large enough for 4 or 5 persons.

Fresh-water Crayfish Sauce.—Pick out the fish and mince it in the same manner as lobster; or, pound the shells and legs in a mortar, and after stewing them down to something like a pulp, then pass it through a sieve, and mix the whole together.

SAUCE FOR STURGEON.

361.—As this fish is generally stewed, the sauce is that in which it has been dressed; or, if either broiled or fried in steaks, any of the piquant store sauces may be used with wine and lemon-juice, thickened with cream and melted butter.

SAUCES FOR CARP, PIKE, AND TENCH.

362.—Rub ½ lb. of butter with a teaspoonful of flour, put to it a *little* water, melt it, and add near ¼ pint of thick cream, and ½ an anchovy chopped fine, not washed; set it over the fire, and as it boils up add a large spoonful of real India soy. If that does not give it a fine colour, put a little more. Turn it into the sauce-tureen, and put some salt and ½ a lemon: stir it well, to prevent its curdling.

Sauce for Fried or Broiled Carp.—A gill of white wine, a couple of anchovies boned and minced, with an onion or two, and a little Seville orange or lemon peel, boiled in a teacupful of the gravy of either meat or fish, and then put into ½ lb. of butter, to which, when melted, the yolk of a raw egg may be added, and when it boils up squeeze into it the greater part of the lemon or orange juice.

Or:—Anchovies, mushrooms, capers, and a shalot, all finely minced and stewed as above, with a little pepper and the juice of a lemon.

Baked Pike and Tench may also be served with the sauces for broiled and fried carp; or sometimes with only caper-sauce.

Smelts, Sprats, Roach, Gudgeon, and Dace are always either fried or broiled; and the best sauce for either, if not used merely as a garnish, is the juice of a lemon with a little cayenne pepper, merely pulling off the heads of the smaller fish, and dipping the body in the juice.

The juice of a lemon is also sufficient for *whitebait;* but in all sour sauces the flavour of the Seville orange is preferable to the acidity of the lemon.

SAUCE FOR EELS.

363.—If the eels be *spitchcocked* in their skins, then some piquant sauce, as *sauce à la tartare*, is the best for correcting their richness; but if stripped of their skins and covered with bread-crumbs, then plain melted butter, seasoned from the cruets, or any of the milder sauces in these receipts, are more appropriate.

Boiled Eels are frequently served with capers, and sometimes with sorrel sauce or parsley and butter; and *stewed eels* have always the sauce in which they have been dressed.

JELLY TO COVER COLD FISH.

364.—Clean a skate, and put it into 3 quarts of water, with a calf's-foot or cow-heel, a stick of horseradish, an onion, 3 blades of mace, some white pepper, a piece of lemon-peel, and a good slice of lean gammon. Stew until it will jelly; strain it off: when cold, remove every bit of fat; take it up from the sediment, and boil it with a glass of sherry, the whites of 4 or 5 eggs, and a piece of lemon. Boil without stirring; and after a few minutes set it by to stand ½ an hour, and strain it through a bag or sieve, with a cloth in it. Cover the fish with it when cold, lightly roughed.

CURRIES.

365.—Curry, which was formerly a dish almost exclusively for the table of those who had made a long residence in India, is now so completely naturalized, that few dinners are thought complete unless there is one on the table; it therefore becomes necessary to give a few hints, which will be applicable to every variety. It is of the first importance to procure good "curry-powder;" there are a great many receipts for making it, some of which we shall give, but the one most to be relied upon is prepared at Apothecaries' Hall, and called "Colonel Lys's curry-powder."—The rice also forms a very important part of a curry, and great care is required in boiling it. The "Patna" is the best for this purpose. In India this dish is varied by the

addition of green fruits and vegetables, which give a delicious acid and piquancy to it; we are apt to rely too much upon turmeric and cayenne pepper for the flavour. The cocoa-nut is also a favourite ingredient in the Oriental curry. At those seasons when the cocoa-nut is fresh imported into England, a couple of ounces of a good sound nut, grated and stewed for an hour, would greatly improve a curry made of white meat. Cucumbers, vegetable marrow, spinach, tomata, celery, acid apple, peas, and almost any kind of green vegetables or fruit, might be added with advantage to different kinds of curry. The receipts here given have been selected as best suited to the English taste. Several others will be found under the several heads of the meats or material which distinguish them.

To prepare a Curry.—The meat should be fresh, and free from bone. Cut it into pieces which can be easily served. To each pound of meat add a tablespoonful of curry-powder and about half the quantity of flour, and a little salt; mix these together, and rub a portion of it upon the meat before it is fried, the remainder afterwards. Fry the meat in a little butter. Fry onions a light brown, with a clove of garlic if approved; drain the fat from both the meat and onions; put them into a stewpan, and cover with boiling water; stew for 20 minutes, then rub the remainder of the powder smooth with a little cold water, add it, and let it stew for an hour, or according to the time necessary for the meat to be well done. If no other acid is used, stir in a little lemon-juice just before serving: place it in the centre of the dish, and put a small border of carefully boiled rice round it; sending up a separate dish of rice.

CURRY POWDERS.

366.—1 oz. of ginger, the same of coriander-seed, ½ oz. of cayenne pepper, and 2 oz. of fine pale turmeric;[a] these ingredients to be pounded separately to a fine powder, and then warmed by the fire and mixed together. Put the powder into a wide-mouthed bottle, cork it well down, and put it into a dry place.

Or:—1½ oz. of mustard-seed scorched and finely powdered, 4 oz. of coriander-seed pounded, 4½ oz. of turmeric, 3 oz. of black pepper, 1¼ oz. of cayenne pepper, 1 oz. of the lesser cardamoms, ½ oz. of ginger, and 1 of cumin-seed, all finely

[a] Those who dislike the flavour of turmeric may substitute saffron.

powdered. The flavour may be varied by the addition of all or any of the following ingredients:—cinnamon, in powder, 1 oz.; cloves, ditto, ½ oz.; mace, ditto, ½ oz.

Delhi Curry-powder.—20 teaspoonfuls of turmeric, 8 of pounded chilis or cayenne pepper, and 12 each of cumin, coriander-seed, and dried cassia-leaves.

Madras Curry-powder.—¾ lb. of turmeric, 2 oz. of cumin-seed, 2 oz. of coriander-seed, ¾ oz. of carraway-seed, the same of cardamom-seed, ½ oz. of black pepper, ¾ oz. of cayenne ditto, ½ oz. of fenugreek-seed, ½ oz. of cloves, ¼ oz. of cinnamon, ¼ oz. of mace, all of the best quality, pounded separately to a fine powder, and kept very dry.

Bengal Curry-powder.—4 oz. of coriander-seed, 2 oz. of cayenne pepper, 2 oz. of turmeric, 1 oz. of cumin-seed, 1 oz. of fennel-seed, 1 oz. of black pepper. To be well dried, pounded, and sifted. Lime or lemon juice should be added to this curry-powder when used.

Sir H. Pottinger's Curry-powder.—Take of turmeric-powder 2 oz., ginger-powder 1½ oz., white pepper 1 oz., cardamom-seed ½ oz., coriander-seed 1½ oz., cumin 1 oz., fenugreek 2 drachms, and cayenne pepper ½ oz. Mix these ingredients together, and keep the powder in a dry place.

MODES OF BOILING RICE.—E. R.

The great art in boiling rice is to keep every grain separate; the pot should, therefore, be kept on a strong fire, so as to keep the water in a constant boil, as this motion will prevent the grains from sticking together. It should be left uncovered, and close attention is necessary on the part of the cook to watch the rice; take it off the fire the moment it is done, strain and dry it immediately.

367.—Wash the rice well, and boil it in a large quantity of water: when a very little of the centre of the grain remains hard, take it off the fire, strain off ½ or more of the hot water, fill the saucepan with cold water, and shake the rice; then strain all the water off, and the grain will separate; place the pan of rice near the fire to swell, and the centre part of the grains will become tender.[a]

[a] This is a most excellent method of boiling rice, never failing to produce it in perfection.

Or :—Take 1 lb. of rice, soak it for 4 minutes, then put it into 4 times its weight of boiling water, and, when sufficiently done, drain off the water thoroughly, and replace the saucepan on the fire until the grains separate.

Or :—Wash ½ lb. of rice in salt and water, then put it into 2 quarts of boiling water, and let it boil briskly for about 20 minutes, until the grains become *tender*, but not *soft*. Then strain it through a sieve, put the rice into a dish, and place it, uncovered, for a short time before the fire to dry it; when that is done, send it up quite hot, either in a separate dish, or around the curry.

THE KING OF OUDE'S CURRY.

368.—Take ½ lb. of fresh butter, 2 large onions, a gill of good gravy (veal is the best), 1 large pressed tablespoonful of curry-powder; add to these ingredients any kind of meat cut into pieces. Put the whole into a stewpan, cover it close, and gently simmer for 2 hours. When ready to serve up, squeeze as much lemon-juice as will give it an acid flavour.

BENGAL CURRY.

369.—Take a drachm of red pepper, 6 onions, and 1 oz. of coriander-seed free from the husks; rub the seeds perfectly smooth in a mortar; then add and pound the pepper and onions, mixing all well together. That done, set ¼ lb. of butter in a stewpan on the fire, slice an onion into it, and, when the latter is brown, take it out, and put in 2 drachms of turmeric. Let it fry until the raw flavour goes off; then mix ½ pint of curds with the pounded ingredients, and put the whole into the pan with the meat cut in pieces, 2 oz. of grated cocoa-nut, and a little salt. Stir the stew continually; and, while the meat is getting brown, sprinkle water to prevent it from burning.

LORD CLIVE'S CURRY.—E. R.

370.—Slice 6 onions, 1 green apple, and a clove of garlic; stew them in a little good stock until they will pulp, then add 1 teaspoonful of curry-powder, a few tablespoonfuls of stock, a little salt and a little cayenne pepper, ½ a saltspoonful of each; stew in this gravy any kind of meat cut into small pieces, adding a piece of butter, the size of a walnut, rolled in flour.

THE HASTINGS CURRY.—E. R.

371.—Brown ¼ lb. of fresh butter, slice 2 large onions, and

fry them. Cut fine the heart of a hard white cabbage, and a large sour apple; put the whole into a stewpan, add a teaspoonful of cayenne pepper, 1 of black pepper, 1 of turmeric, the juice of ½ a lemon, and a gill of strong gravy. Cut up a fowl, flour it, add a little salt, put it with the rest of the ingredients, cover it closely to keep in the steam, and let it stew for 3 hours.

PRAWN CURRY.

372.—Take a pint of prawns or shrimps, boiled and shelled, put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan, with an onion finely shred, and 2 spoonfuls of curry-powder; stew them well together, and then put in the fish. Have some spinach washed very clean, put it into a saucepan without any water; when done enough, press the liquor from it, and add it to the butter, &c.; stir it well together, taking care that it does not burn in the pan: if necessary, add a little water, for the ingredients must stew for a few minutes over the fire to amalgamate properly.

HARD EGG CURRY.

373.—Slice 2 onions and fry them in butter, add a tablespoonful of curry-powder; let them stew in a pint of good broth till quite tender; mix a cup of cream, and thicken with arrowroot or rice-flour. Simmer a few minutes, then add 6 or 8 hard-boiled eggs cut into slices; heat them thoroughly, but do not let them boil.

MALAY CURRY.

374.—Blanch 2 oz. of almonds, fry them in a little butter till brown, but do not let them burn. Pound them to a cream with an onion and the rind of ½ a lemon. Cut up a chicken into joints. Mix a teaspoonful of turmeric and ½ the quantity of cayenne pepper in ½ a pint of water; put this with the chicken, almonds, &c., into a stewpan, and let it simmer for about 20 minutes; then add a teacupful of cream, let it nearly boil, and before dishing squeeze in the juice of a lemon.

HINDOSTANEE KUWAB FOWL.—E. R.

375.—Rub smooth in a mortar ½ oz. of coriander-seed, 3 onions, a drachm of red pepper, the same of pounded ginger, and 4 cloves. Put 4 oz. of salt butter on the fire in a stewpan. Rub a fowl inside and outside with the pounded ingredients; truss it nicely; put it into the butter, and fry it a fine brown, turning it continually. This is a sort of salamander very

acceptable to the lovers of fiery dishes: it should be eaten with lemon-juice squeezed over it. The butter may be converted into sauce; but at many tables the fowl is served up dry in the dish. A small fowl is best for the purpose, it being more easily cooked.

Or:—Skewer upon small silver skewers alternate slices of apple, slices of meat, cut into round pieces the same size, and halves of onions, so as to have 4 pieces of each, *i. e.* 12, on each skewer. To 2 lbs. weight take a drachm of turmeric, 4 onions, and a drachm of red pepper; pound them in a mortar, sprinkle over, and fry them with the kuwab in a stewpan with ¼ lb. of butter. Send up boiled rice in a separate dish.

CHAPTER XVIII.

VEGETABLES AND SALADS.

VEGETABLES.

376.—The fresher all green vegetables are used after being taken from the ground the better; and therefore nothing can be comparable to cutting them from your own garden; but, when purchased in the market, care should be taken that those of the cabbage tribe should appear crisp and vividly green: not too small, nor yet overgrown in size.

When about to be used, the outer leaves should be stripped, the stalks cut short, and the vegetable immersed for an hour or two in cold water, into which should be put a handful of salt, for the purpose of thoroughly cleansing it from slugs, and those insects with which the leaves are commonly infested. All green vegetables should be put into boiling water. Never boil any species of greens with meat. Boil them in plenty of pure water, with salt, to which a little vinegar may be added with advantage; do not cover the saucepan, but keep up a steady fire, so that they shall not be allowed to stop boiling until thoroughly done: drain them instantly, for if overboiled they lose their flavour and become insipid; they should be well done, for, if that be neglected for the purpose of preserving their crispness, they will be rendered indigestible.

Hard water spoils the colour of such vegetables as should be green, but a very small bit of soda or carbonate of ammonia will soften it, and even improve their brightness. The practice of putting *pearlash* in the pot, to improve their colour, should be strictly forbidden, as it imparts an unpleasant flavour; as will also *soda* if not cautiously used.

POTATOES

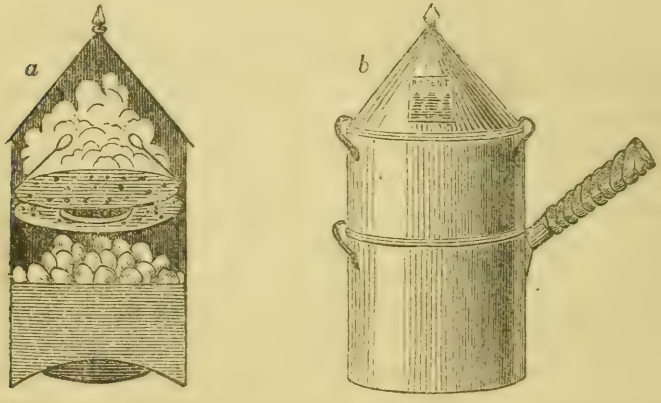
377.—Require no attention for the preservation of their *colour*, but their *flavour* will be spoiled if their dressing be not attended to, which, although of the most simple nature, is frequently ill performed. The best mode of doing it is to sort the potatoes, and choose them of an equal size; wash them with a scrubbing-brush, and put them into cold water sufficient to cover them, and no more. About 10 minutes after the water has come to a boil, take out the half of it, and replace with cold water, to check it; the reason assigned for which is, "that the cold water sends the heat from the surface to the heart, and makes the potatoes mealy." Then throw in a large handful of salt, leave the pot uncovered, and let it remain upon the fire to simmer until the potatoes are done; this is the moment to be watched, for, if overboiled, they will become waxy. The cook should, therefore, occasionally try them, by piercing them to the heart with a fork, and, when they are tender, the pot should be instantly taken off the fire, and the potatoes passed through a colander to drain; which being done, and the water thrown out, they should then be replaced upon a folded flannel, in the same pot, with a cloth put over them and the lid only half over; they should be left by the side of the fire to keep hot and to cause the evaporation of the steam. When served, they should be wrapped in a warmed cotton napkin. If of moderate size they will take about ½ an hour boiling, to which 10 minutes must be added for evaporation ere they can be sent to table.

An iron pot is the best vessel for boiling potatoes in, since, after the water has been poured off, it retains sufficient heat to dry them thoroughly.

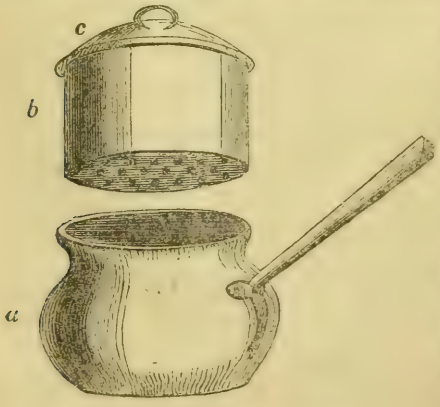
We here present a new invention for boiling potatoes by steam, which has been recommended. The machine may be found at most ironmongers', and goes under the name of "Palmer's:" *a* shows the interior, and *b* the entire machine. The potatoes being placed over the boiler, the steam from the

water passes rapidly through the upper vessel, and, as it condenses in the cone-shaped cover, passes off through an internal tube.

By this ingenious and simple apparatus potatoes are cooked by steam only, thereby extracting and not adding (as is the case with all other steamers) to the main cause of the present failure in this important vegetable, viz. the superfluous moisture they possess.



A good and economical mode of dressing potatoes, when soup, meat, or other eatables are to be boiled, is to have a tin strainer fitted to the top of the saucepan, so as to allow the steam to ascend from the boiler. By which simple contrivance *a* will boil the soup; *b*, when fixed in the pot, will steam the potatoes; and *c*, being the lid, will cover the whole, having a couple of small holes left in it to allow the steam to escape, in order to prevent it from falling down upon the potatoes.



Iron Pot, with Potato Strainer.

Notwithstanding the directions here given for *cooking potatoes*, there is yet another point to which we have not adverted, and on which there exists

great difference of opinion, that is, *respecting the peeling* of the roots, whether *before* or *after* their being boiled?

In Lancashire, where they are largely grown and admirably boiled, they are first peeled; while in Ireland they are invariably brought to table "with their jackets on." Count Rumford also recommends their being boiled in their skins; the "Cuisinier Bourgeois" likewise thinks that "*les pommes de terre sont meilleures en robe de chambre.*"

The principles on which such opposite opinions are supported are these:—The retention of the skin is upheld upon the supposition that, if it be taken off, the potato will imbibe the water and become waxy; while, on the other hand, it is insisted that the potato, if peeled, not only *does not imbibe* the water in which it is boiled, but actually *exudes* the juice which it contains, and which is thought to be poisonous.

On both these points we have made repeated experiments to discover any perceptible difference in the appearance of the root, which is always equally floury or waxy; but we think that it retains a little more flavour when the skin is not taken off before boiling: that is, however, so trifling, that in our own practice we always peel them first, as being more cleanly, and avoiding the trouble of doing it when dinner is to be served, besides the chance of the potatoes being made cold.

TO KEEP POTATOES.

378.—Buy them as dug from the ground, without taking off the earth which adheres to them, and never wash them until wanted to be dressed. Place them in a dry cellar, upon straw, and cover them in winter with straw or mats, to guard them from the frost.

NEW POTATOES

379.—Should be dressed as soon as possible after being taken from the ground, and are always best when grown in frames. When washed, they should be rubbed with a coarse cloth and a little salt, to take off the thin outer skin, but they should not be peeled. Put them into boiling water, they will require but a few minutes to do them; send them to table in a hot napkin, unless covered with white sauce, which should be seasoned with a little salt and a slight grating of nutmeg. When quite young they should never be sliced nor fried.

POTATO-FLOUR.

380.—Rasp the potatoes into a tub of cold water, and

change it repeatedly until the raspings fall to the bottom like a paste; then dry it in the air, pound it in a mortar, and pass it through a hair sieve. It is nearly as nutritive, and much lighter than wheaten flour; it is, therefore, preferable for making puddings and pastry for infants and invalids; a portion of it also improves the appearance of household bread, and dealers constantly pass it off as arrowroot. If kept dry, it will remain good for years.

POTATO-JELLY

381.—Is made from the flour, only boiling water must be poured upon it, but care must be taken that it be absolutely boiling, or the complete change into jelly will not take place. It does not take many minutes to thus change a raw potato into this substance, which is not only highly nutritive, but extremely agreeable to the palate when flavoured with a little sugar, nutmeg, and white wine.

POTATO-WALL,

382.—Or edging, to serve round fricassees, forms also a pretty addition to a corner dish.—Mash in a mortar as many boiled potatoes as you may want, with a good piece of butter; then, with the bowls of two silver spoons, raise a wall of it 2½ inches high within the rim of the dish to be used. Let the upper part be a little thinner than the lower; smooth it; and, after brushing it all over with egg, put it into the oven to become hot and a little coloured. Before egging it, the outside may be ornamented with bits of paste cut into shapes.

TO MASH POTATOES.

383.—Let them be thoroughly boiled, peel them, and take out all the specks and little hard lumps which are sometimes found. Beat them till quite fine in a wooden bowl or mortar, or break them thoroughly with a 3-pronged fork; sprinkle a little salt, and mix them up smoothly with butter or boiling milk. Take care that the potatoes shall not be too wet, or they will become heavy and watery; great smoothness, lightness, and a rich taste are required in mashed potatoes: if required to be very fine, rub them through a colander or sieve before adding the boiling milk and butter.

Or:—As in India: Mash some potatoes, and, having boiled 1 or 2 onions, chop them small, together with a few capsicums. Mix the whole well together; put it into a mould, or form it

with a spoon into a handsome shape, and warm it in an oven or upon a stove.

OLD POTATOES TO LOOK LIKE YOUNG ONES.

384.—Wash some large potatoes, and, with a small scoop made for the purpose, form as many diminutive ones as will fill a dish; boil them in 2 or 3 waters about 3 minutes each time, the water being put to them cold; then let them steam till tender; pour a white sauce over them, and serve with the second course. Old potatoes prepared thus have been mistaken for young ones at the best tables.

POTATO-LOAVES

385.—Are very nice when eaten with roast beef or mutton, and are made of any portion of the mashed roots, prepared without milk, by mixing with them a good quantity of very finely minced raw shalot, powdered with pepper and salt; then beating up the whole with a little butter to bind it, and dividing it into small loaves of a conical form, and placing them under the meat to brown, that is, when it is so nearly done as to impart some of the gravy along with the fat.

TO BROWN POTATOES.

386.—While the meat is roasting, and an hour before it is served, boil the potatoes and take off the skins; flour them well, and put them under the meat, taking care to dry them from the dripping before they are sent to table. The kidney potatoes are best dressed in this way. The flouring is very essential.

Potatoes, when boiled, if either waxy, or to be eaten with cold meat, should be peeled and put *whole* upon the gridiron until nicely browned.

Potatoes should always be *boiled* a little before being put into stews, &c., as the first water in which they are cooked is thought to be of a poisonous quality.

Fried Potatoes should always be cut from raw potatoes: peel them and cut them in rings the thickness of a shilling, or, if the cook is clever, she will cut the whole slice of potato in one continuous piece like a shaving, in the same way as a mushroom is turned; throw them into cold water until you have sufficient; drain on a cloth; fry quickly, in plenty of hot fat, and with as little colour as possible; dry them well

from the grease, and sprinkle with salt. When nicely done, and piled up properly, fried potatoes make a beautiful side dish, which is always eaten with great relish.

Or :—Cut a potato in pieces lengthways the size and shape of the divisions of an orange, trim them neatly and fry them; they are an excellent garnish for fried fillet of beef.

Or :—*Cold Potatoes* may be cut in slices somewhat less than ½ inch thick, and fried in like manner. Some persons also fry them with onions, as an accompaniment to pork chops, sliced cod, red herring, or with a rasher of bacon.

ROASTED POTATOES

387.—May be either done in a Dutch oven or put into the ashes of a wood fire. They should not be peeled, and require a long time: if large, and the fire not very strong, a couple of hours will not be too much. They are usually eaten with cold butter at supper.

Potato-balls.—Bake the potatoes, mash them very nicely, make them into balls, rub them over with the yolk of an egg, and put them into the oven or before the fire to brown. These balls may be varied by the introduction of a third portion of grated ham or tongue.

POTATOES A LA MAITRE D'HOTEL.—E. R.

388.—Boil and peel the potatoes; let them grow nearly cold; then cut them into slices tolerably thick, and warm them up in white sauce or melted butter, with parsley chopped; put into it a little white pepper and salt, and the juice of ½ a lemon.

Or :—Boil the potatoes, and let them become cold, then cut them into rather thick slices. Put a lump of fresh butter into a stewpan, add a little flour, about a teaspoonful for a moderate-sized dish; when the flour has boiled a short time in the butter add a cupful of water and a little cream; boil all together, then put in the potatoes covered with chopped parsley, pepper, and salt; stew them for a few minutes, and then take them from the fire; add a little lemon-juice, and send to table.

PUREE OF POTATOES.

389.—Mash the potatoes, and mix them while quite hot with some fine white gravy drawn from veal, together with butter and cream. The purée should be rather thin, and seasoned with salt, a very little pepper, and an atom of nutmeg.

POTATO OMELETTE

390.—May be made with a mashed potato, or 2 oz. of potato-flour and 4 eggs, and seasoned with pepper, salt, and a little nutmeg. It should be made thick; and, being rather substantial, a squeeze of lemon will improve it. Fry a light brown.

POMMES DE TERRE FARCIES.

391.—Bake the potatoes; and, when nearly done, cut off a circular piece from the upper part, and scoop out a portion of the pulp, leaving about an inch of thickness under the peel. Then have ready any well-minced fricassee or forcemeat you please, butter the inside of the potato, and fill up the cavity with the mince heaped to a round, touch it over with raw yolk of egg, and put the potatoes again in the Dutch oven, or brown them with a salamander. The skins should be rubbed with butter to render them crisp, or they will probably have become too hard to be peeled without breaking the potatoes, but if not, a portion of it should be cut off.

GREEN PEAS.—E. R.

392.—Boil them very fast in plenty of water with the lid off the stewpan; the water should be moderately salted. They are unfit for eating when they become hard and yellowish, but when growing rather old a very small quantity of carbonate of ammonia put into the water, with 2 or 3 lumps of loaf-sugar, will greatly improve them. The old English method of putting a sprig of mint, or a little parsley, is still a good practice, and ought to be continued unless specially forbidden, or the mint may be chopped and put round the dish. A few bits of raw butter should also be put into the peas when boiled, and a dust of pepper and salt thrown over them if they be completely ripe; but if quite young, neither butter, salt, nor pepper should be added to them, but a teaspoonful of pounded white sugar. When growing to maturity, the pods are of different ages, and young and old peas should not be boiled together; sift them, therefore, from each other, and put the old ones into the water some minutes sooner than the young: they require from 15 to 20 minutes boiling.

TO STEW GREEN PEAS.

393.—Cut a cucumber in slices, and brown it in fried butter with 2 onions cut very small, to which put 1 quart of peas, a

little pepper and salt. Let all stew slowly for an hour or more without any water, the stewpan being merely greased, or a bit of butter put in if the cucumber should not yield sufficient juice: when nearly done, add a teaspoonful of essence of ham: keep the pot closely covered while stewing.

With Mint.—Take the hearts of 4 cabbage lettuces, cut them small, put them into a stewpan with 3 pints of young green peas and a little green mint chopped; add pepper and salt; then take a lump of butter the size of an egg, and mix it well with the vegetables, taking care not to bruise the peas; then add 2 tablespoonfuls of pump water, a bit of ham, and a whole onion. Put them on the fire to stew until tender; 20 minutes will suffice, shaking the pan constantly to prevent its burning: when tender, take out the ham and onion, and add a piece more butter rolled in flour and ½ pint of cream; boil all together for 5 minutes, and add a teaspoonful of pounded loaf-sugar.

When old.—Steep them in water all night, if not fine boilers; otherwise only ½ an hour: put them into water enough just to cover them, with a good bit of butter, or a piece of beef or pork. Stew them very gently till the peas are soft, and the meat is tender: if it is not salt meat, add salt and a little pepper. Serve them round the meat.

TO PRESERVE PEAS FOR WINTER USE.[a]

394.—Shell, scald, and dry them: put them on tins or earthen dishes, in a cool oven, once or twice, to harden. Keep them in paper bags hung up in the kitchen. When they are to be used, let them lie an hour in water; then set them on with cold water and a bit of butter, and boil them till ready. Put a sprig of dried mint to boil with them.

Mr. Appert's method.—Have the peas gathered when ripe, for if too young they will be watery and not fit to keep. The peas, when shelled, should be put into strong jars or open-mouthed bottles, and shaken, so as to make them sit closely together. This done, the jars must be very tightly corked and tied down. The jars are then placed upright in a bain-marie, or any iron pot large enough to contain them, with hay placed between each, to prevent collision and breakage; the pot is filled with cold water up to the neck of the jars, placed

[a] As practised in the kitchen of the Emperor of Russia.

upon the fire, and allowed to boil for 1½ hour if in cool, moist weather, but for 2 hours if it be hot and dry. The jars should not be taken out of the pot until the water becomes cold.

French beans and asparagus may be preserved in the same manner; they maintain their colour, but lose much of their flavour, and require a little sugar to improve it.

BROAD OR WINDSOR BEANS.

395.—*To boil.*—Shell them, boil them until tender, with a good handful of parsley, then strain them; put a large piece of butter in the middle. Toss the beans by shaking the pan upwards, so as to mix the whole well together. Serve with parsley and butter in a boat.

Broad beans may be dressed, when young, with their skins on; but, if old, they should be *blanched*, which is done by the cook's removing the skin without breaking the beans, and then putting them, with a bit of butter, for a few minutes into the stewpan to warm.

To stew.—Take them when too old to dress any other way, boil them, and remove the tough outer skin by peeling it off after the beans are boiled; thicken some white broth with a little cream or flour and butter, add the beans to it, and stew them all together over the fire for a few minutes. Add pepper and salt to palate.

SPLIT-PEAS PUDDING.

396.—Take any quantity, say 1 pint, of yellow split peas;[a] allow them to remain in water the whole night before you wish to use them; after which, take them out and put them into a cloth so loose as to allow the peas to swell; boil them for 4 hours, or until they are quite tender, then rub them through a colander, so as to render them perfectly smooth; add to the pulp a lump of butter and some salt. After being well mixed put the peas again into a cloth, tie tightly, and boil for about ½ an hour. Pour over it melted butter.

Or:—Pick the peas cleanly, then tie them loosely in a cloth, and plunge them into water whilst it is boiling very quickly. In 2 hours they will be soft; take them out and pound them in a marble mortar; put in a lump of butter, a little pepper and salt, and tie them up very tightly in the cloth,

[a] The meal made of peas and sold by all dealers saves much of the trouble of soaking and rendering the peas smooth.

which should be well floured; let them boil 1 hour; pour melted butter over, and garnish with parsnips.

A richer pudding may be made if 2 well-beaten eggs are added along with the butter. It is served with boiled pork.

CARROTS AND PARSNIPS.

397.—When young, wipe off the skin after they are boiled by drawing them through a cloth dipped in hot water; when old, scrape them first, and boil them with the salt meat. They require to be well done.

They are a constant accompaniment to corned beef, and are excellent when both are eaten together cold. They frequently also form part of stews and hashes, and make admirable soup when boiled down to a purée, in making which it should be observed that only the outer or scarlet rind of the carrot is to be used: the inner part should not, however, be lost, as it may be cut into small pieces and stewed.

To stew Carrots.—Half boil, then nicely scrape, and slice them into a stewpan. Put to them ½ a teacupful of any weak broth, some pepper and salt, ½ a cupful of cream, and a salt-spoonful of powdered sugar: simmer them till they are very tender, but not broken. Before serving, rub a very little flour with a bit of butter, and warm up with them. If approved, chopped parsley may be added 10 minutes before serving.

Carrots à la maître d'hôtel.—Boil the carrots tender. Put a lump of butter into the bottom of a stewpan with a little flour; when it is browned, add a tablespoonful of chopped parsley and a little gravy: then put in the carrots, and let them stew gently till served.

Carottes au Sucre may be also made as an *entremet* thus:—Slice them small, and put them into a stewpan, in only water enough to cover them, with the peel of a lemon and about half their own weight of sugar. Let this stew until the syrup is reduced and thickens; then add the juice of the lemon, with 2 tablespoonfuls of white wine, and serve.

To mash Parsnips.—Boil them tender; rub the skin off; then mash them into a stewpan with a little cream, a good piece of butter, pepper and salt.

To fricassee Parsnips.—Scrape them; boil in milk till they are soft; then cut them lengthwise into bits 2 or 3 inches

long, and simmer in a white sauce, made of 2 spoonfuls of broth, a bit of mace, ½ a cupful of cream, a bit of butter, and some flour, pepper, and salt.

TURNIPS

398.—Should always be boiled whole, and put in much after either carrots or parsnips, as they require less boiling. When used in stews, they are cut into small pieces of the size of dice, or made into shapes with a little instrument to be found at all cutlery shops.

They may be *mashed* in the same manner as parsnips ; but some persons add the yolk of a raw egg or two. They are also frequently made into a *purée* to thicken mutton broth.

When *quite young* they should be served up whole, and most generally covered with white sauce ; but in France they are very commonly fried, and made an accompaniment to roast ducks, around which they are placed in the dish ; and, if not young, the old ones are cut into that shape.

TURNIP-TOPS,

399.—When fresh cut, are frequently used as greens, and preferred by many, as they contain a pleasant degree of bitter. They should be nicely trimmed, carefully washed, and boiled quickly, but not too much.

BEET-ROOTS.

400.—Wash and brush them, but they must not be cut, as that would interfere with the colour. Boil them in plain water, and let them be thoroughly done. They are used either as garnish for salad or may be sliced and served cold with oil and vinegar.

Stewed.—Boil the beet slowly, with the skin on, until tender. They will take at least an hour's boiling, but must not be tried by the fork, as the juice should not be allowed to run out. Take the skin off, then cut in slices ¼ inch thick, put them into a stewpan with a little broth and a spoonful of vinegar, and simmer till the gravy is tinged with the colour ; then put it into a small dish, and make a round of the button-onions, first boiled till tender. The flavour is richer and the colour finer when baked than when boiled.

Or :—Bake it in an oven until it is quite tender, and, when cold, scrape off the outside coat, cut it in slices, and pour a

little vinegar over it; then put it into a stewpan, and cover it with gravy; stew gently for ½ an hour, and before serving thicken the gravy with a little cream. The sauce should be of a fine red colour; and perhaps it would be advisable to pound one or two slices in a mortar, to extract the juice.

CABBAGES

401.—Are of various sorts and differently dressed, but the most common mode is *plainly boiled.* If the cabbage be large and old, or strong-flavoured, it will take an hour to boil. It should be boiled in 2 waters, removing the first when the cabbage is half done, and replacing it with an equal quantity boiling hot. The water should also be frequently skimmed. All green vegetables should be boiled uncovered.

Sprouts, or *Greens*, will be done in 15 to 20 minutes, but do not require skimming.

Brussels Sprouts are a small species of cabbage, not larger than a walnut, and growing upon a tall single stalk. They are boiled in a few minutes, and may be served up either plain or covered with white sauce.

Buttered Cabbage.—Boil the cabbage with a quantity of onions, then chop them together, season with pepper and salt, and fry them in butter. It is a rather homely but savoury dish, and frequently used either with fried sausages laid over it or as an accompaniment to roast beef, and forms part of bubble and squeak.

For *Red Cabbage*, see Pickles.

To stew.—Boil a large cabbage, press it dry in a cloth, then cut it very finely, adding pepper and salt, and a few chives or green onions, also boiled separately and well chopped; put a lump of butter into a stewpan, let it melt, add the cabbage, and warm it together, stirring all the time; add a spoonful of gravy, and 1 of lemon-pickle, or the juice of ½ a lemon; let it stew for a few minutes, and then serve it.

OF LETTUCE

402.—There are 2 sorts, the *cabbage* and the *coss*, both used in salads.

Farcie à la Française.—Having cleaned the lettuces, tie them separately with a string, and boil them. Leave them

to drain and cool; then open the leaves and lay in farce or forcemeat between each leaf; tie them up carefully, and stew them gently in a braise made of thin slices of bacon, a carrot, an onion, a small bunch of sweet herbs, and a little good gravy. Skim the gravy, strain it, add a glass of white wine, reduce it, and let it be served quite hot.

Or:—Take lettuces prepared as above, drain them thoroughly, dip them in beaten egg and bread-crumbs, or make a batter the same as for thick pancakes, adding a glass of brandy; allow it to remain 4 hours before it is wanted, then dip in the lettuces and fry them in lard.

ONIONS,

403.—Though all of the same species, are yet widely different in flavour, the Spanish being very mild and the English very pungent; but their taste may be much diminished by boiling them in 2 or 3 separate waters. In buying the former, always choose the larger sort, as having been probably grown in the south of Spain or Portugal, where the finest sort are produced.

To stew.—Peel, flour, and fry them gently of a fine brown, but do not blacken them; then put them into a small stewpan, with a little gravy, pepper, and salt; cover and stew gently for 2 hours.

Roast Onions should be done with all the skins on, and parboiled before being put before the fire. They eat well alone, with only salt and cold butter, or with roast potatoes, and are better large than small. Though called "roast," the best way is to put them in a Dutch oven and turn them occasionally, so as to brown them equally. The half-grown, or smaller sort, are frequently dressed in this way, and served with roast mutton; and in France they are very commonly put round a dish of roast fowl.

Young Onions are generally eaten raw; but *chives*, *scallions*, and *shalot* are mostly used for salads, or various modes of seasoning and pickles.

Of all these condiments, *garlic* has the highest flavour, and if delicately used imparts a fine savour to various sorts of soups and sauces; or if a clove of it be put into the shank of a leg or shoulder of mutton to be roasted, it will much improve its flavour. It is an excellent tonic, and is extensively used by the best cooks throughout the south of Europe;

but in England a prejudice prevails against it, in consequence either of the strength of its odour, or more probably of the coarseness with which our cooks employ it.

LEEKS

404.—Are generally looked upon as a species of onion, and, as such, commonly employed in the same manner, though rather milder in flavour. If boiled in separate waters, changing it 3 or 4 times, until stewed quite tender, then served in white sauce, or quartered and placed upon toast like asparagus, they will eat nearly, if not quite, as delicate.

SPINACH.

405.—Wash it well in different waters, pick off the decayed leaves, and boil it quickly in a large quantity of water and salt for ¼ of an hour; when done, squeeze it very dry, chop it, put in the dish, and pour melted butter over it; season it with pepper and salt.

Or:—Boil it in as small a quantity of water as will prevent its burning to the pan; then strain and press it well; put it into a saucepan with a tablespoonful of gravy, a little pepper and salt, and a few drops of chili vinegar; stew it for 5 minutes, chopping it all the time. The spinach may be boiled the day before, and is better for being so.

Stewed with Cream.—Boil the spinach as before directed, chop it very fine, and beat it well with a spoon, taking care to have picked out all the fibres; put it into a stewpan with a piece of butter, some pepper and salt, a little nutmeg, and a very small quantity of pounded sugar; stir it well as it stews, adding by degrees as much cream as will make it the proper thickness. Garnish with fried paste.

A la Française.—Wash the spinach, and pick it very carefully; then put it into boiling water, and when sufficiently tender to bear squeezing, strain it through a colander; then throw it into cold water to preserve the colour. When it is quite cold, squeeze it in a towel, not in any large quantity at a time. Take out the stems, chop the spinach very fine, and then put it into a stewpan with a piece of butter and some very rich gravy; add pepper, salt, and a little mace or nutmeg, and boil it rather fast, stirring it all the time; the thickness will depend upon the quantity of the sauce. It is also very generally

dressed with cream and a little white sugar, as an entremet of great delicacy.

It may be thus used alone, or with sippets, frequently with fricandeaux. A very pretty mode of serving it is to place it in the centre of a small dish, with fried lamb chops around it, standing on end with the long bones meeting together.

GOURDS AND POMPIONS.

406.—The tops of all the edible species, boiled as greens or spinach, are a more delicate vegetable than the fruit.

SEA-KALE

407.—Is the earliest of our spring vegetables, coming into season a month or two before asparagus. It is extremely delicate, either plainly boiled as an accompaniment to house-lamb and white poultry, or served alone with white sauce, though a frequent mode is to bring it to table on toast, in the same way as asparagus: it takes the same time to boil—about 20 minutes. Trim the ends like celery, brush out the dust, tie up in bundles, boil for 20 or 25 minutes, lay the tops upon toast, and pour melted butter over it.

ASPARAGUS.

408.—Scrape the buds, and cut the white stalk off about 6 inches from the head; throw them into cold water, and after soaking tie them in small bundles, and boil them rather quickly. If overdone, the heads will be broken. Toast a slice of bread very brown on both sides; and when the asparagus is done, take it very carefully up, dip the toast quickly in the water, and lay the heads upon it, leaving the white ends outwards each way, and pour melted butter over the toast and green parts.

To Fricassee.—Scrape the asparagus clean, and, having steeped it in cold water, cut off the eatable portion. To 50 heads add 1 head of endive, a young lettuce, and a few chives, all 3 chopped; put them into a stewpan with 2 oz. of butter; shake the pan while the butter is melting, and then dredge in a little flour, and season with pepper and salt; continue to shake the pan, and pour in a cupful of gravy; stew the whole until the sauce is very rich and thick, and then serve it up.

Farcis.—Cut a piece out of the top of 3 French rolls, take out all the crumb, do not enlarge the opening, or the crust will

not exactly fit again. Fry the rolls brown, in fresh butter; have ready a pint of cream, the yolks of 6 eggs well beaten, a little salt and nutmeg. Stir this mixture over a slow fire until it thickens. Boil a hundred of small asparagus; save tops enough to stick the tops of the rolls with, cut the remainder of the green part of the grass small: put it into the cream, and fill the rolls with it hot. Before the rolls are fried, make a few holes in the pieces of crust cut off, and stick the tops in.

This is for a side-dish in a second course.

In France asparagus is often eaten cold, as salad, with oil and vinegar.

In the hop districts of England, the buds, and so much of the stalk or bine of the plant as will break off short, are boiled and served up precisely as asparagus.

In buying asparagus, the *length* of the green heads should be more looked to than their *thickness*.

ARTICHOKES.

409.—Cut the stalk even, trim off a few of the outside leaves and the points of the others. If young, ½ an hour will boil them. Serve them with melted butter in as many small cups as there are artichokes, to help with each.

Or:—Cut the artichokes in 4, remove the choke, trim the pieces neatly, boil them quickly in salt water, dish them, laying the leaves outwards, and pour melted butter or white sauce over the bottoms.

Stewed.—Strip off the leaves, remove the choke, and soak them in warm water for 2 or 3 hours, changing the water every hour; then put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter rolled in flour; a teacupful of gravy, and a spoonful or 2 of ketchup or other sauce; add a spoonful of vinegar, or 1 of lemon-juice, before serving; let all stew till the artichokes are quite tender, and, if necessary, thicken the sauce with a little more butter.

Artichoke bottoms, if dried, must be soaked, then stewed in weak gravy, or baked and served with or without forcemeat in each. Or they may be boiled in milk, and served with cream-sauce; or added to ragoûts, French pies, &c.

They may also be dipped in batter and fried, then served with a sauce made of fine herbs, a spoonful of oil, and the juice of lemon.

A la Poivrade.—Take very small artichokes, cut them in quarters from the bottom, and remove the choke. Serve them in a little cold water, like radishes; make a sauce with oil, vinegar, pepper, and salt: they have the flavour of nuts.

Artichauts farcis.—Parboil the artichokes, remove the middle leaves, pare the choke, and stuff the centre with forcemeat; then put them into the oven until the meat is quite done. Serve up with melted butter.

JERUSALEM ARTICHOKES

410.—Should be boiled, putting them at first into cold water, and must be taken up the moment they are done, or they will be too soft.

They may be boiled plain, or served with white fricasseesauce. When boiled, if rubbed through a sieve with a little fresh butter and cream, they form an excellent purée as a sauce for cutlets, or as a thickening for some sorts of white soup; or they may be sliced and fried.

CUCUMBERS.

411.—*Stewed.*—Peel them, slice them thick, or halve and divide them into 2 lengths; strew some salt and pepper and sliced onions; add a little broth, or a bit of butter; simmer very slowly; and before serving, if no butter was in before, put some, and a little flour; or if there was butter in, only a little flour, unless it wants richness.

Or:—Slice the onions and cut the cucumbers large; flour them, and fry them in some butter; then pour on some good broth or gravy, and stew them till done enough.

Farcis.—Take full-grown cucumbers, peel them, divide them lengthwise, remove the seeds, and replace them with any sort of forcemeat, seasoned with a few drops of chili vinegar; then tie them together with thread; dip them in batter, and fry them.

In Russia, cucumbers are preserved throughout the winter by being merely salted; and they are commonly eaten raw, as in England, but without vinegar, and unpeeled.

VEGETABLE MARROW—E. R.

412.—May be dressed in a variety of ways—plain-boiled, cut in slices, and served upon toast, with melted butter; or stewed in a good gravy; or boiled and mashed in the same

manner as turnips; and if made rather thinner, with a little cream or fine white sauce, formed into a purée, to thicken soup. These purées, it must be remarked, should not, when made of the marrow or any other vegetable, be served up alone, but put into the middle of a dish, with chops or fried poultry of some kind, as they properly come under the denomination of sauce.

To boil.—The smallest are considered the best, but when they are about 5 or 6 inches long the fruit is more mature, better flavoured, and the flesh whiter. Put them into boiling water with a little salt; boil them gently till quite tender, and serve them, either whole or pared and halved, on a slice of bread toasted, with plain melted butter in a boat; or when cold they may be pared and sliced, then dipped in a batter made with an egg, a teacupful of water or milk beaten together, a little salt, and about ½ lb. of flour, or sufficient to make the batter thick enough to adhere to the slices; or they may be brushed over with egg, and covered with fine bread-crumbs, and then fried. Arrange them neatly on a dish, and serve with melted butter.

Stewed.—Pare off the outer skin; cut the gourd into slices and then into dice, taking out the seeds. Scrape a little fat bacon, which put into a stewpan with a small onion or two, and a little parsley chopped fine. Cover the stewpan close, and fry gently from 5 to 10 minutes; then thicken with a spoonful of flour, and add a little veal broth to make the sauce the consistency of rich cream. Season with pepper and salt, replace the cover, and stew gently until quite tender. A mushroom chopped small may be added.

TO STEW CELERY.

413.—Wash the heads, and strip off their outer leaves; either halve or leave them whole, according to their size, and cut them into lengths of 4 inches. Put them into a stewpan with a cup of broth or weak white gravy; stew till tender; then add 2 tablespoonfuls of cream, a little flour and butter, seasoned with pepper, salt, nutmeg, and a little pounded white sugar; and simmer all together.

Or:—Parboil it, cut it into quarters, fry it, and serve it on a napkin, or with beef gravy.

Celery is a great improvement to all soups and gravies, and much used as a white sauce, either alone or with oysters.

TO BOIL CAULIFLOWERS.

414.—Choose those that are close and white, cut off the green leaves, and look carefully that there are no caterpillars about the stalk; soak an hour in cold water, with a handful of salt in it; then boil them in milk and water, and take care to skim the saucepan, that not the least foulness may fall on the flower. It must be served very white, and rather crimp.

In White Sauce.—Take off the whole of the leaves of a cauliflower, and half-boil it; then cut it into handsome pieces, and lay them in a stewpan with a little broth, a bit of mace, a little salt, and a dust of white pepper; simmer ½ an hour, but let the stalk be put down ¼ of an hour before the flower; then put a little cream, butter, and flour; shake, and simmer a few minutes, and serve.

With Parmesan.—Boil a cauliflower; drain it on a sieve, and cut it into convenient sized pieces; arrange these pieces in a pudding-basin so as to make them resemble a cauliflower when turned on the dish: season it as you proceed; turn it on the dish, then cover it with a sauce made of grated parmesan cheese, butter, and the yolks of a couple of eggs, seasoned with lemon-juice, pepper, salt, and nutmeg; and put parmesan grated over it. Bake for 20 minutes, and brown it.

Or:—Boil sprigs of cauliflower in butter and water to make them white, until they are tender; then grate ¼ lb. of parmesan cheese; put nearly ½ into a stewpan with ¼ lb. of butter, a little white pepper, and 2 spoonfuls of milk; toss it until the cheese is well mixed, then warm the cauliflower in it, and serve it up with the remainder of the cheese strewed over the top.

BROCOLI

415.—Is dressed in nearly the same manner: cut the heads with short stalks, and pare the tough skin off them; tie the small shoots into bunches, and boil them a shorter time than the heads. Some salt must be put into the water. Serve with or without toast.

Poached eggs eat well with brocoli.

BROCOLI AND BUTTERED EGGS.

416.—Keep a handsome bunch for the middle, and have 8 pieces to go round; toast a piece of bread to fit the inner part of the dish or plate; boil the brocoli. In the mean time have

ready 6 (or more) eggs beaten; put, for 6, ¼ lb. of fine butter into a saucepan, with a little salt; stir it over the fire, and, as it becomes warm, add the eggs, and shake the saucepan till the mixture is thick enough. Pour it on the hot toast, and lay the brocoli upon it.

FRENCH BEANS.

417.—Cut off the ends and stalks; divide in half, or shred them, according to fancy; lay them in salt and water, and, when the saucepan boils, put them in with some salt. As soon as they are done, serve them immediately, to preserve the green colour.

Or:—When half done, drain the water off, put them into 2 spoonfuls of broth strained, and add a little cream, butter, and flour; stew gently till tender.

Scarlet Runners, though less delicate, are by many preferred to French beans. They are boiled in the same manner for ¼ of an hour or 20 minutes; and when tender, a good homely way of preparing them for the table is to place them for some short time in the dripping-pan under any meat that is roasting; add pepper and salt; or, when boiled, mince and stew them in beef gravy.

To boil, or rather simmer, as gently as possible, the seed of the dwarf scarlet runner.—Boil in soft water, for, should the water be hard, they will take 4 hours; and unless they are stewed gently, they will break and be spoiled. Put an onion shred fine into a stewpan, with a piece of butter rolled in flour; let it stew until tender, then add the beans to it, with a little hot water; stir it until it simmers together for a few minutes; then add a little salt, a tea or dessert spoonful of vinegar, a few chives or a shalot minced fine, and a sufficient quantity of parsley to give it a green colour. Serve up the beans very hot, either in a covered dish or under roast mutton.

MUSHROOMS.

418.—Cooks should be perfectly acquainted with the different sorts of things called by this name by ignorant people, as the death of many persons has been occasioned by carelessly using the poisonous kinds.

The *eatable mushrooms* at first appear very small and of a round form, on a little stalk. They grow very fast, and the upper part and stalk are white. As the size increases, the

under part gradually opens, and shows a fringed fur of a very fine salmon colour, which continues more or less till the mushroom has gained some size, and then turns to a dark brown. These marks should be attended to, and likewise whether the skin can be easily parted from the edges and middle. Those that have a white or yellow fur should be carefully avoided, though many of them have the same smell, but not so strong as the right sort.

To stew.—The large buttons are best for this purpose, and the small flaps while the fur is still red. Rub the buttons with salt and a bit of flannel; cut out the fur, and take off the skin from the others; put them into a stewpan with a little lemon-juice, pepper, salt, and a small piece of fresh butter, and let the whole simmer slowly till done; then put a small bit of butter and flour, with 2 spoonfuls of cream; give them one boil, and serve with sippets of bread.

To fricassee.—Peel the mushrooms, which should be large, and broil them on a gridiron. When the outside is brown, put them into a stewpan with a little milk; when they have stewed 10 minutes, add a spoonful of white wine and the same of browning; thicken it with butter and flour, and serve it up garnished with sippets.

To broil.—The largest are the best. Have a clear cinder fire; make the gridiron hot, and rub the bars with suet to prevent the mushrooms from sticking; place them also on the gridiron with their stalks upwards; sprinkle them slightly with salt and a good shake of pepper, and serve them on a hot dish, with a little cold butter under and over them. When they begin to steam they are sufficiently done.

To make a Purée of Mushrooms.—Cut off the stems, but retain the heads and cleanse them. Put a little water into a stewpan, and squeeze into it the juice of a lemon; put in the heads and drain them; mince them as fine as possible; put a piece of butter into a stewpan; squeeze the juice of a lemon, and add to it the minced mushrooms. Keep it on the fire until the butter is melted; then add 6 spoonfuls of strong gravy, and the same of thick white sauce; reduce it until the purée is sufficiently thick; add a little pepper, and serve it up; or keep it for flavouring sauces, which it will greatly improve.

Having thus disposed of the *heads*, then take the *stems* for

buttered mushrooms, or *champignons au beurre.* Rub them with a little salt to clean them, and rinse them in salt water; after which dry them with a cloth, and have ready about 2 oz. of fresh butter to every pint of stems. Put the butter into a stewpan over a cinder fire, until it begins to brown; then throw in the stems, and keep the pan on the fire for a few minutes until they become tender, continuing to shake them all the time, to prevent them from burning, and the butter from becoming oiled. Pile them in a small dish, and serve them in their own gravy, than which nothing can be finer.

Some cooks flavour it with mace, and others, still more injudiciously, with cayenne, either of which utterly spoils it.

TRUFFLES,

419.—Although enumerated among vegetables, are yet not known to be capable of cultivation, but are found under ground by pigs and dogs trained for the purpose. When sold in the shops they are of different qualities—the *white*, the *red*, and the *black*—and are, therefore, generally thought to be of different species; but the difference arises from the period of their ripeness, as they are always dug up the moment they are found, and the black, being the most mature, always bear the highest price. Their chief use is to add a high flavour to sauces, farces, and pies, as ½ oz. simmered in a pint of gravy will greatly improve them. They are also frequently employed to stuff poultry. Morels are used for the same purposes.

Stewed.—Wash and brush clean the truffles, put them in a stewpan with a little wine, a slice or two of fat bacon, and a little good broth; let them boil gently until quite tender; then serve them in a napkin dry, as you would roasted chestnuts.

FRIED HERBS (as in Staffordshire).

420.—Clean and dry a good quantity of spinach-leaves, 2 large handfuls of parsley, and a handful of green onions. Chop the parsley and onions, and sprinkle them among the spinach. Set them all on to stew, with some salt, and a bit of butter the size of a walnut: shake the pan when it begins to grow warm, and let it be closely covered over a close stove till done enough. It is served with slices of broiled calf's liver, small rashers of bacon, and eggs fried; the latter placed on the herbs, the other in a separate dish.

HARICOTS BLANCS—E. R.

421.—Are the seeds of the white French bean. Though but little known in England, they are a very common dish throughout France, where they are generally stewed and served with white sauce. They come to us in a dried state, and therefore are capable of keeping for 12 months, beyond which time it is not desirable to keep them, as they then require so much soaking that the flavour is destroyed. They always require a few hours' soaking before being dressed; the usual mode in this country is to put them into cold water, boil them for an hour, and send them to table in plain white sauce, seasoned with pepper and salt, or sometimes with chopped parsley and a few grains of sugar.

A l'Hollandaise.—Pick and well clean the haricots; put them into a pot with cold soft water and a bit of butter. While on the fire, add cold water to soften and prevent their boiling. When well softened, drain them; put them into a saucepan with a bit of butter and some boiled and strained onions cut in dice, a little highly-seasoned gravy-soup, salt, and coarse pepper. Shake them well, and finish with a little more butter.

Spanish receipt for Haricots Blancs, or Garbanzas.—Pour hot water on the beans, and soak them for 24 hours; then boil them with some lettuce or parsley, and a little ham, till they are tender. Then fry some chopped onions and a little bit of garlic, and put them in a pot. A few minutes before they are wanted pound some toasted bread with some of the beans; then mix them with an egg, add spice, and pour them into the pot; warm and send them up to table.

TO DRESS CHESTNUTS FOR DESSERT.

422.—Let them be well roasted, and the husks taken off. Dissolve ¼ lb. of sugar in a wineglassful of water, and the juice of a lemon. Put this and the chestnuts into a saucepan over a slow fire for 10 minutes; add sufficient orange-flower water to flavour the syrup; serve in a deep dish, and grate sugar over them. To be handed round whilst quite hot.

TO DRESS CARDOONS, OR CHARDONS.

423.—Cut them into pieces of 6 inches long, scrape them as asparagus, tie them in bundles, boil till tender, and have ready

a piece of butter in a pan; flour, fry them brown, and serve in a rich brown sauce.

Or :—Boil in salt and water, dry, then dip them into batter, and fry them. Serve with melted butter.

Or :—Parboil, and then *stew* in brown or white gravy; add cayenne, lemon-juice, and salt. Thicken with a bit of butter and flour, have a marrow-bone boiled, cut the marrow in slices, and strew over the top of the chardons.

SALSIFIS, SKIRRETS, AND SCORZANERA,

424.—Are not much known in England, though all good, and deserving of more general cultivation. The salsifis are white, and not unlike small parsnips, and ripen the first year, whilst scorzanera is black, and requires 2 years in coming to perfection; but it is preferable of the two. In flavour they somewhat resemble Jerusalem artichokes. They are much cultivated in France, and appear in the markets as a very late winter or early spring vegetable.

Scrape them and throw them into water with a little lemon-juice squeezed into it to keep them white; boil in milk-and-water; serve with melted butter or white sauce; or stew them in rich brown gravy; or, when boiled tender, dip in batter and fry quite crisp.

TOMATA,

425.—Or "love-apple," is now coming very generally, and deservedly, into use, either pickled, made into ketchup, or served alone.

There are two species of tomatas at present cultivated in this country, the red and the yellow.

The time of their ripening is from the middle of August to October, or until the frost sets in, which mostly destroys them. The large red are much esteemed for stewing or eating, though for pickling and preserving the smaller varieties are by some considered preferable.

They make an excellent *purée*, and may be either stewed, or roasted in a Dutch oven for ½ of an hour, and form a good accompaniment to any roast meat, as they contain a very delicate flavour of acidity.

A few tomatas, when simply stewed in a little gravy, seasoned only with salt, or mixed with a little celery, are a very pleasant vegetable; if not very small, 3 or 4 will be sufficient for a moderate party.

To stew.—Slice the tomatas into a well-tinned stewpan, seasoning them with pepper and salt; place bits of butter over the top. Put on the lid close, and stew gently for about 20 minutes. After this stir them frequently, letting them stew until they are well done. A spoonful or two of vinegar will be considered an improvement by many. Excellent with roast beef or mutton.

Or:—Put in only sufficient tomatas to cover the bottom of the saucepan, add gravy or broth to nearly cover them, let them stew very gently until well done; then strain off the gravy, thicken it with butter mixed with flour, put the tomatas on a dish, and pour the gravy over.

To bake.—Slice them into a baking-dish; season, put butter over in bits, and strew bread-crumbs on the top. Bake them for about ¾ of an hour in a moderate oven.

To stuff.—Cut them in halves and hollow out the centre; take whatever cold meat may be at hand, either chicken, partridge, or hare, with ham, &c., onions, fine herbs, crumbs of bread, and form a forcemeat-ball with beaten eggs; fill up the centres of the tomatas, and let them stew gently in any gravy; before serving up, pass them over with a salamander or hot iron.

A favourite mode of dressing them in Portugal, where they are largely grown, is, to stew them along with rice and onions in strong brown gravy; the rice forming the greater portion of the dish. There are also various other ways employed throughout the Continent, but garlic should never be added, as it destroys the delicacy of the tomata.

SAUER KRAUT,

426.—Or *Sour-crout*, as it is called in this country, is a German preparation of cabbage, fermented in layers, between which salt is laid, and the whole pressed closely down with weights for a few days, at the end of which it becomes acid, and the greater part of the juice is drawn off.

In preparing it, the outward leaves and the stalk are removed, the latter being sliced, and the whole cabbage cut into small pieces, which are pressed heavily down, and placed in barrels in a warm cellar until the fermentation is over: when that is complete, put the kraut into a cool place, and it will remain good for years. Some people think it improved by a mixture

among the layers of carraway, whole pepper, and juniper-berries, or the barrels smoked with the latter.

It is extensively used throughout the northern parts of Europe, as a pleasant vegetable, particularly with salted meats and sausages; and is considered so excellent an antiscorbutic that it is largely employed in our navy. It requires nothing but care in the making; and, when properly prepared, may be served at any gentleman's table. Boil it for 2 hours, and skim the water; or change the water for gravy, and stew it.

CHICOREE, OR ENDIVE, au Velouté.—E. R.

427.—Take off the exterior of the endive, leaving nothing but the white; let it lie in water to soak; have it thoroughly washed; then throw a handful of salt into a kettle of boiling water, keeping the endive under the water to prevent its turning black; when it will mix with the water it is blanched; try with the finger it it be tender, and, if so, drain it on a sieve, and put it in cold spring water; when perfectly cold, strain it again, and squeeze it quite dry. Chop it, put a good piece of butter in a stewpan with the endive, a little salt and pepper; put in some *velouté;* let it reduce till it becomes thick; send it up with croutons.

SORREL

428.—Forms an excellent accompaniment for young meat, or for anything the flavour of which is improved by its acidity, and is used very commonly in France, both as sauce and as a separate dish, prepared with cream in the same manner as spinach.

Or:—Take any quantity of the leaves, washed clean, boil them tender in water, and pass them through a *tamis;* put them into a stewpan with a slice of fresh butter and a few spoonfuls of white sauce; add salt and a little sugar.

There are two sorts of the plant, the French and English; the former bearing a small round leaf, and the latter much longer, as well as duller in colour: the French is much the best.

VEGETABLE RAGOUT.—E. R.

429.—Cut cold potatoes, carrots, turnips, cabbage, onions, and any other vegetables at hand into slices; put them into a stewpan. with pepper and salt, a little broth, and a piece of butter, and stir them together with a spoon until they are quite

hot. In India a portion of the vegetables is taken from each dish, chopped up while hot with pepper and salt, and put into a silver saucepan, with a piece of butter; and, when well heated over a lamp, sent round the table.

A VEGETABLE OLIO.

430.—Boil 3 heads of small, close cabbage, carrots, turnips, potatoes, and small onions; drain them from the water, and cut them in pieces. Mix all with 2 handfuls of spinach-leaves, 2 oz. of butter, 3 spoonfuls of cream, a little salt and pepper, and stew them as closely covered as possible 2 hours; then stir in a bit of butter rolled in flour, over a clear fire.

In summer, peas, cucumbers, spinach, celery, lettuces, and young onions may be dressed the same way.

BREDIC OF VEGETABLES (*a Dutch dish*).—*E. R.*

431.—Brown 4 or 6 onions sliced and chopped in a little butter, then add different kinds of vegetables chopped, which have been previously boiled; stew them all together, stirring the whole time. When half done, add a few tomatas sliced, with chilis also sliced, and salt to the taste; moisten if necessary with gravy, and either add a glassful of vinegar or a handful of sorrel.

VEGETABLE CURRY.—E. R.

432.—Put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan, then roll celery, onions, and brocoli in curry-powder, and stew them until tender; add a cupful of good gravy, a small quantity of mashed potatoes mixed up with curry-powder, and salt. Stew the whole together until sufficiently done.

Or:—Take brocoli, cauliflower, or any other vegetable, and boil it in water until tender; then throw out the water, cut them in rather large pieces, and add either shrimps, prawns, or any minced meat, if you think proper to make such an addition; or if not, then put some fried onions with a bit of butter, a pint of water, and the usual quantity of rice and curry-powder; stew all together and add lemon-juice to the taste. If the materials be well chosen, it will be found very delicate.

SALADS.

433.—In this country salads are almost always eaten as an accompaniment to meat, and, being composed of green vegetables, are seldom brought to table in winter; but on the Continent other preparations are introduced under that denomination.

Coss-lettuce and blanched endive make the best salad, the green leaves being stripped off, and leaving nothing but the close, white hearts, which, after being washed and placed for an hour or two in cold water, should be wiped quite dry. To this should be added a head or two of celery, a couple of anchovies (which are far preferable to the essence), and several chives, or young onions, all cut small, while the lettuces should be divided lengthwise into quarters, and cut into rather large pieces.

The mixture or dressing.—For 4 persons bruise only the yolk of 1 hard-boiled egg (leaving out altogether the white), with some salt, and make it into a paste with 2 large teaspoonfuls of *moûtarde de Maille*, or any French mustard; or, if obliged to use common mustard, add to it a drop or two of asafœtida, which will impart to it a slight flavour of garlic. Then add oil and vinegar in the following proportions, without using so much as to make the sauce thin, and taking care to have the finest Provence or Lucca oil, and the very strongest species of real French vinegar: namely, to every 1 spoonful of vinegar add 2 of oil; 1 spoonful of the vinegar being impregnated with chilis, which will add warmth to the salad, much more agreeably than cayenne. A little of tarragon may be an improvement, and a spoonful of Quihi or walnut ketchup is not objectionable; but mushroom ketchup will destroy the pungency of flavour, and both may be left out without inconvenience.

When this is done, mix the sauce well, but lightly, with the salad, to which a few slices of boiled beet-root, and the white of the egg sliced, will be a pretty addition.

Kitchener's Salad Mixture, which is sold in the oil-shops in bottles ready prepared for use, is also very good, though not equal to that freshly made as above.

Some people, particularly the French, eat lettuces without any other sauce than oil and vinegar, and, when eaten in that

simple way, a little sugar is certainly an improvement. But although these proportions of oil and vinegar are stated, as above, to suit the English palate, it must yet be observed that in France the quantity of oil used in salads is invariably much more than double that of vinegar.

The excellence of a salad consists in the vegetables being young and fresh, and they should be prepared only a short time before they are wanted; the salad mixture being either poured into the bottom of the bowl or sent up in a sauce-tureen, and not stirred up with the vegetables until they are served.

In *summer salads* the mixture must not be poured upon the lettuce or vegetables used in the salad, but be left at the bottom, to be stirred up when wanted, as thus preserving the crispness of the lettuce.

In *winter salads*, however, the reverse of this proceeding must be adopted, as thus: the salad of endive, celery, beet, and other roots being cut ready for dressing, then pour the mixture upon the ingredients, and stir them well up, so that every portion may receive its benefit.

In doing this, it should likewise be recollected that the spoon and fork should always be of wood, and of sufficient size to stir up the vegetables in large quantities.[a]

CHICKEN SALAD.

434.—*Pull* the meat off the bones of a cold fowl or chicken, put it into a small pan with a shalot cut in thin slices, a few sprigs of parsley, and a tablespoonful each of oil and tarragon vinegar; season the chicken well with pepper and salt; let it soak for about 3 hours. Boil 3 eggs hard, cut them in 4 pieces lengthways; chop 2 anchovies, 6 olives, and a dessert-spoonful of capers; take 3 lettuces, reserve the small hearts to garnish with, cutting them in 4, shred fine the other leaves that are white, and cut roughly some small salad; put a layer of salad on the dish, then the chicken, sprinkle the chopped anchovy, &c., then more salad and chicken until you have used up the whole of your materials; then mask it with a thick mayonnaise sauce: garnish it round the bottom with the lettuce-hearts and eggs alternately. This salad is much

[a] *As a substitute for egg in salad*, rub down a dessertspoonful of a mashed potato with mustard and salt, and some cream or thick melted butter, which answers for oil when that is not at hand; then add the vinegar.

improved if the dish can be placed on pounded ice whilst it is being prepared.

The remains of *veal* and *white poultry*, when minced and left cold, instead of being fricasseed, will thus be found an excellent addition to the dinner of a summer's day, with added slices of cucumber.

LOBSTER SALAD.

435.—Break out the meat from a lobster; slice the tail ½ an inch thick. Marinade it in oil and vinegar for 2 hours; have some lettuce and small salad shred; make a layer at the bottom of the dish; put over that a layer of the lobster, seasoned with pepper and salt, repeating it until the dish is piled up. Make a border of hard-boiled eggs, cut in quarters round the dish, interspersed with sliced beet-root and cucumber, and a few fillets of anchovy. Pour over the top, when sending to table, some mayonnaise sauce.

Crab, or *shrimps*, may be used in the same manner; and a great improvement in either will be found by throwing in a portion of savoury calf's-foot jelly, divided into pieces.

Although *shell-fish* are very decidedly the best mixture to be put into this salad, yet any sort of firm flat-fish, as turbot, brill, John-dory, or soles, which have been dressed, and left cold, may also be prepared in a similar way.

French Salad.—Chop 3 anchovies, a shalot, and some parsley small, put them into a bowl with 2 tablespoonfuls of vinegar, 1 of oil, a little mustard, and salt. When well mixed, add by degrees some cold roast or boiled meat in *very thin* slices; put in a few at a time, not exceeding 2 or 3 inches long. Shake them in the seasoning, and then put more; cover the bowl close, and let the salad be prepared 3 hours before it is to be eaten.

Italian Salad is made by picking the white portion of a cold fowl from the bones in small flakes, piling it in the centre of a dish, and pouring a salad mixture over, enriched with cream; make a wall around with salad of any kind, laying the whites of the eggs, cut into rings, on the top in a chain.

Spanish Salad.—Take whatever salad can be got, wash it in many waters, shake it in a small net, or in napkins, till nearly dry, chop up onions and tarragon, take a bowl, put in equal quantities of vinegar and water, a teaspoonful of pepper

and salt, and 4 times as much oil as vinegar and water; mix the same well together; take care never to put the lettuce into the sauce till the moment the salad is wanted, or it loses all its crispness and becomes sodden.

On which Mr. Ford quotes a Spanish proverb which says, "To make a good salad four persons are wanted,—a spendthrift for oil, a miser for vinegar, a counsellor for salt, and a madman to stir it all up."

Vegetable Salads, made of roots which have been boiled, also make good winter salads, amongst which *potato salad* is perhaps the best. Cut the roots into thin slices, season them with pepper and salt, and pour over them the salad mixture, to which may be added, if the flavour be not disapproved, a few slices of raw onion.

For Vinaigrette.—Take any kind of cold meat, chop it finely, and lay it in a dish; chop the whites of the eggs employed for the salad very finely with small onions; add any kind of herb, and pickled cucumbers, all chopped finely: make a garnish round the meat, serve it with salad mixture, but do not stir it together, as it would spoil the appearance of the dish, which looks very pretty with the eggs and herbs in a ring.

Beet-root, *celery*, *Spanish onions*, *carrots*, and *brocoli* may also in winter be cut small, and served with the same mixture as that employed for vegetables in their raw state.

In summer, *purslain*, an herb formerly much cultivated in England, is an excellent ingredient among the many raw materials; and *tomatas boiled*, left until cold, sliced, not very thin, and eaten either with or without onions and any other vegetable, also make a very nice salad, in either summer or winter, as they may be preserved nearly the whole year round.

When very delicately made, *cream* or melted butter is sometimes substituted for oil in salads, as many persons object to oil as disagreeing with their stomachs; but, in point of richness, its flavour is generally thought superior.

CHAPTER XIX.

SAUSAGES AND FORCEMEAT.

SAUSAGES.

436.—Sausages are composed of raw meat finely chopped, highly seasoned, and usually filled in small skins prepared for that purpose, although they may be made equally well without them. They may be made of a variety of meats, pork and beef being the most common—seasoning of course varying according to the taste of the maker. By many persons they are preferred rolled in balls, and then flattened in the hand, and fried either with egg and crumbs or not. The best way of keeping sausage-meat is to pack it in a clean, dry jar, kept in a cool larder.

Common Sausage-meat.—Take any quantity of lean beef or pork, with half the quantity of fat, and having freed the lean of every particle of skin, sinew, and gristle, then mince both it and the fat as fine as possible; putting to each pound of meat a large teaspoonful of pepper and the same quantity of salt; strew this on the meat, and mix the whole thoroughly together, as a stock for seasoning other meat.

Take 6 lbs. of meat, fat and lean; cut the fat into small pieces, and pound the lean portion in a mortar, with 2 tablespoonfuls of salt, 1 of moist sugar, a teaspoonful of saltpetre, and 2 tablespoonfuls of mixed spices. To this may be added the grated peel of a lemon, and a small portion of sage and thyme, well chopped.

Or :—To the meat of a leg of pork of about 4 lbs. weight add 2 lbs. of fat from the fore loin, chop both very fine; then add 2 nutmegs grated, 20 cloves, a teaspoonful of pounded or grated lemon-peel, 2 or 3 blades of mace pounded, 1 oz. of the best salt, and ½ oz. of black pepper; mix all together and stuff it into the skins, which should be well cleansed and salted the night before. This sausage-meat would be much improved for immediate use by pounding the meat and mixing it with a third portion of white bread soaked in milk and also pounded, blending the whole together with a beaten egg.

BEEF SAUSAGES,

437.—Though not nearly so good as those of pork, yet, if made at home, may be found a pleasant and economical mode of using the scraps of raw meat. Proceed as for pork sausages.

MUTTON SAUSAGES.—E. R.

438.—Take a pound of undressed mutton, or that which has been underdone, chop it very small, and season it with pepper, salt, and beaten mace. Chop also ½ lb. of beef suet, 2 anchovies, a pint of oysters, ¼ lb. of grated bread, and a boiled onion; mix the whole with the oyster liquor, and the whites and yolks of 2 eggs well beaten; pound the whole in a mortar. Roll into lengths, cakes, or balls, and fry them.

THE CAMBRIDGE SAUSAGE.

439.—Cut into small pieces 1 lb. of pork, the same quantity of beef suet, 1 lb. of beef and veal in equal parts, ½ lb. of bacon fat, and ½ lb. of the gammon. Chop very finely a handful of sage-leaves, and add to them a fourth part of sweet herbs. Season the whole with mixed spice, adding a spoonful of cayenne pepper, and a due quantity of salt. Let the skin be well cleaned; fill it, and tie it tightly. Put it into a saucepan of boiling water, pricking it first to prevent its bursting, and allow it to boil 1 hour.

AN EXCELLENT SAUSAGE TO EAT COLD.

440.—Season fat and lean pork with some salt, saltpetre, black pepper, and allspice, all in fine powder, and rub into the meat; the sixth day cut it small, and mix with it some shred shalot or garlic, as fine as possible. Have ready an ox-gut that has been scoured, salted, and soaked well, and fill it with the above stuffing; tie up the ends, and hang it to smoke as you would hams, but first wrap it in a fold or two of old muslin. It must be high-dried. Some eat it without boiling, but others like it boiled first. The skin should be tied in different places, so as to make each link about 8 or 9 inches long.

OXFORD SAUSAGES.—E. R.

441.—Take 2 lbs. of lean pork, the same quantity of lean veal, 1 lb. of suet chopped very fine and beaten in a mortar, with a French roll just wetted through with milk, ½ oz. of pepper, a little salt; mix all these ingredients well together,

and pot it. When wanted, beat up 4 eggs, mix the sausage-meat up in it, roll it into egg-shapes, and fry in a dry hot pan over a very quick fire. The eggs must only be added the day the sausage-meat is used.

Another.—Take 1 lb. of young pork, fat and lean, without skin or gristle, 1 lb. of lean veal, and 1 lb. of beef suet. Chop all fine together; add ½ lb. of grated bread, ½ the peel of a lemon shred fine, a small nutmeg grated, 6 sage-leaves washed and chopped very fine, a teaspoonful of pepper and 2 of salt, savory, and marjoram shred fine.

OYSTER SAUSAGES.—E. R.

442.—Take 1 lb. of veal and a score of oysters bearded, then pound the veal very finely in a mortar with a little suet, season with a little pepper, soak a piece of bread in the oyster-liquor, pound, and add it with the oysters cut in pieces to the veal; beat up an egg to bind them together, and roll them into little lengths, like sausages; fry them in butter a delicate brown.

Or:—Take ½ lb. of lean mutton or beef, with ¾ lb. of beef suet, and two score of oysters bearded. Mince the whole and add bread-crumbs, with 2 yolks of eggs to bind the materials together. Season with salt, white pepper, a little mace, and mushroom powder.

Put it either in skins, or fry the sausage-meat of a light brown in small pieces.

VEAL AND POULTRY SAUSAGES.

443.—Sausages may also be made of the remains of *veal*, *turkey*, or *fowl*, which have been dressed. Of either of these put equal quantities of meat and bread-crumbs, with half that of ham, seasoned with parsley, lemon-thyme, and chives. Mix the materials with a little pepper, salt, and pounded mace, the yolk of an egg, and ½ a teaspoonful of flour; make it up as sausages or small rolls to garnish fricassees or minced meat, or as a nice supper dish, piled round a sweetbread.

Or:—Chop equal quantities of lean veal and fat bacon, a handful of sage, a little salt and pepper, and a few anchovies, beat all in a mortar; and when used, roll and fry it, and serve it with fried sippets, or on stewed vegetables, or on white collops.

FOWL OR RABBIT SAUSAGES.—E. R.

444.—Take the remains of a fowl, rabbit, or hare; when boiled or roasted, free it from the bones, and cut it small. Boil some onions in strong gravy; when the onions are quite soft, pound them, season with salt, pepper, parsley, 2 cloves, and a blade of mace; pound the meat also, cut some bacon into small pieces, and add it. Mix up these ingredients with the yolk of an egg, add a little lemon-juice or lemon-pickle, or chop a little sorrel with the herbs, fill the skins, and broil them.

Such are the sausages usually made in this country, and most commonly eaten fresh; but, on the Continent, many sorts are made of a rather large size, seasoned in different modes, and smoked, with the intention of keeping them good for a long time, as the *Brunswick*, *Bayonne*, and *Bologna*, which may always be found in the foreign oil-shops in England. There is, however, another kind, which we do not recollect to have ever seen in London, though constantly used throughout the Peninsula.

SPANISH AND PORTUGUESE SAUSAGES

445.—Are made from the fat and lean of the back and loins of a well-fed two-year-old hog, cut into small pieces of less than ½ inch square, and then either finely minced or pounded together, and strongly seasoned with cloves of garlic and green or red capsicums or chilis; but as these cannot always be conveniently procured in this country, cayenne-pepper may be substituted. The whole should then be covered with any sort of strong, dry wine, until absorbed by the ingredients, which will occupy perhaps a few days, according to the quantity.

Fill the largest skins you can get with the meat, fat and lean alternately, occasionally adding some of the wine. Tie up in links, and hang them in a room where they will not get damp or become too dry, and they will keep 12 months.

They are sometimes fried, and eaten either alone or as a relish with poultry, but more frequently put into stews; and, in Spain, always boiled along with the olla, under the name of "*Chorisos.*"

BLACK PUDDINGS.

446.—The blood must be stirred with salt till cold. Put a quart of it, or rather more, to a quart of whole grits, to soak one night; and soak the crumb of a quartern loaf in rather

more than 2 quarts of new milk made hot. In the mean time prepare the skins by washing, turning, and scraping, with salt and water, and changing the water several times. Chop fine a little winter-savory and thyme, a good quantity of pennyroyal, pepper, and salt, a few cloves, some allspice, ginger, and nutmeg; mix these with 3 lbs. of beef-suet, and 6 eggs well beaten and strained; and then beat the bread, grits, &c., all up with the seasoning: when well mixed, have ready some hog's fat cut into dice, and, as you fill the skins, put it in at proper distances. Tie in links only half filled, and boil in a large kettle, pricking them as they swell, or they will burst. When boiled, lay them between clean cloths, or upon straw, till cold, and hang them up in the kitchen. When to be used, scald them a few minutes in water, wipe, and put them into a Dutch oven.

If there are not skins enough, put the stuffing into basins, and boil it covered with floured cloths; and slice and fry it when used.

Or:—Soak all night a quart of bruised grits in as much boiling-hot milk as will swell them and leave ½ pint of liquid. Chop a good quantity of pennyroyal, some leaves of sage, savory, and thyme, with salt, pepper, and allspice finely powdered. Mix the above with a quart of the blood, prepared as before directed; then half fill the skins, after they have been cleaned thoroughly, and put as much of the flare (that is, the inward fat) of the pig as will make it pretty rich. Boil as before directed. A small quantity of leeks, finely shred and well mixed, is a great improvement.

WHITE PUDDINGS.—E. R.

447.—To 2 parts of beef-suet chopped add 1 part of oatmeal previously toasted before the fire; boil an onion or 2, and chop them with pepper and salt; mix the whole well together, put the ingredients into skins, and boil them for an hour, pricking them as they boil to prevent their bursting. They will keep for some time in bran after they have been allowed to become cold. Parboil them when wanted, and then broil them on a gridiron.

The quantity of suet may seem disproportioned to the oatmeal; but unless there are two-thirds of the former to one of the latter, the puddings will be dry and bad. They require to be highly seasoned with pepper and onions.

FORCEMEAT.

French cooks pride themselves, and very justly, on the pains which they bestow on the elaboration of their forcemeat, or *farce*. It is an art in which they have attained superior excellence, but in which there is no great difficulty.

At many tables, where everything else is well done, it is very common to find indifferent stuffing or forcemeat. A general fault is, that the tastes of lemon-peel and thyme overcome all others, therefore they should only be used in small quantities; and except in a few very savoury dishes, cayenne and pepper of all kinds should be sparingly used. No one flavour should predominate greatly: yet if several dishes be served the same day, there should be a marked variety in the tastes of the forcemeats as well as of the gravies.

The forcemeat should be consistent enough to be cut with a knife, but not dry and heavy. Herbs are a very essential ingredient, and it is the copious but judicious use of them that chiefly gives the cookery of the French its superior flavour.

Bacon or butter must always be substituted for suet when the forcemeat is to be eaten cold.

The flavour given to the bread, or panada, is considered to be of great importance, and the highest point of perfection may be obtained by attending to the following directions:—

PANADA.

448.—Put into a small stewpan 1 oz. of fresh butter, a tablespoonful of chopped mushrooms, a little chopped thyme and parsley, ½ a blade of mace, pepper and salt; stew the whole over the fire for a few minutes, then add to it a spoonful of white broth, the crumb of 2 French rolls previously soaked in milk and squeezed thoroughly dry; stir over the fire until it no longer adheres to the stewpan; take it off, add the yolks of 2 eggs, turn it out and leave it to cool: it is then ready for use.

UDDER.

449.—Boil a calf's udder in broth or water; when cold, trim off the outside, pound, and rub through a sieve.

QUENELLE.

450.—This is one of the most delicate preparations of forcemeat that we have, and requires practice, care, and attention

to make it in perfection. It is called according to the meat of which it is composed: quenelles of rabbit, chicken, fish, or game.

Take the meat of 2 rabbits, pound it and rub it through a sieve; take one-third less of panada and also of udder or very sweet fresh butter, pound these for ¼ of an hour, add a tablespoonful of white sauce, 2 eggs, and 2 yolks; take a small piece, roll it in a ball, and throw it in boiling water; when done it should cut firm and consistent, yet light and delicate; if more seasoning is required it should be added before it is taken out of the mortar.

To mould them: have 2 tablespoons, fill 1 with the farce, shape with a knife, dipping it in boiling water to make it perfectly smooth; dip the other spoon in hot water, with which take out the quenelle and lay it in a buttered stewpan; they should be egg-shaped, and perfectly smooth, and boiled for ¼ of an hour.

Panada for Fish Quenelle, or Forcemeat.—Put two-thirds of ½ pint of water into a stewpan holding a quart, with nearly 1 oz. of butter; when boiling, stir in ¼ lb. of flour; keep it moving over the fire until it forms a smooth and tough paste. Take it off the fire, add the yolks of 3 eggs. When cold, use it where directed.

FORCEMEAT.

451.—Take 1½ lb. of lean veal, pound it, and pass it through a sieve; 1 lb. of chopped beef suet, and 6 oz. of panada, pounded well together; add the veal, season with pepper, salt, and a little nutmeg; mix well; then add the yolks of 6 eggs and the whites of 3; when these are thoroughly mixed, whisk the other 3 whites of eggs to a very stiff froth, and add it to the forcemeat; when all is well mixed together, it is fit for use.

Another.—Take equal quantities of cold chicken, veal, and beef, shred very small, and mixed together; season with a moderate quantity of pepper, salt, sweet herbs, and grated nutmeg, if intended for white meat, or for anything delicately flavoured; but if meant for a savoury dish, add a little minced ham, and an atom of garlic or a shalot. Put the whole in a stone mortar, and pound it quite fine; then make it into a paste with a raw egg and a small quantity of butter. When used, it may either be rolled into round balls and fried for any made dish,

or put into any joint of meat or poultry as stuffing; and if kept in a cool place, and well seasoned, it will keep good for several days.

FARCE CUITE.—E R.

452.—Cut in small pieces some undressed fowl; put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter, a little salt, pepper, and a little nutmeg; shake them over the fire for 10 minutes, drain, and let them cool. Put an equal portion of crumbs of bread in the same stewpan with some broth, and a little parsley chopped fine; stir it with a wooden spoon till it becomes quite soft. Let it get cold, then pound the fowl until it will pass through a tamis; pound the bread also, and put it through the sieve; then put equal parts of the meat, butter, and bread together, and pound them with yolks of eggs sufficient to make it into a proper consistency, and keep it in a jar for use.

FARCE OF VEAL AND HAM.—E. R.

453.—Bacon and veal which have been used in braising, or anything highly impregnated with the flavour of herbs and onions, and very rich, may be employed afterwards as a farce, pounded and mixed with panada.

Shred a little ham or gammon, some cold veal or fowl, some beef-suet, a small quantity of onion, some parsley, very little lemon-peel, salt, nutmeg or pounded mace, and either white pepper or cayenne, and bread-crumbs. Pound it in a mortar, and bind it with 1 or 2 eggs, beaten or strained. For forcemeat patties, the mixture as above.

Or:—Mince equal quantities of ham and veal; put it in a stewpan with chopped parsley, a very little thyme and knotted marjoram, pepper, salt, and grated nutmeg; let it stew very gently. Pound it fine, add bread-crumbs in the proportion of three parts farce to one of bread-crumbs, and sufficient yolks of eggs to bind it.

STUFFING.

454.—Take equal quantities of beef-suet and crumbs of bread; chop the suet very finely; chop together marjoram, thyme, and parsley, having as much parsley as there is thyme and marjoram together; add to them a saltspoonful of grated lemon-peel, pepper, salt, and a little grated nutmeg; add eggs sufficient to bind it together.

For Hare, or anything in imitation of it.—The scalded liver, an anchovy, some fat bacon, a little suet, some parsley,

thyme, knotted marjoram, a little shalot, and either onion or chives, all chopped fine; crumbs of bread, pepper, and nutmeg, beat in a mortar with an egg.

Fish Forcemeat.—Chop, and afterwards pound in a mortar, any kind of fish, adding an anchovy or two, or a teaspoonful of the essence of anchovies, but do not allow the taste to prevail, and the yolk of a hard-boiled egg. *If for maigre*, pound butter with it; but otherwise, the fat of bacon pounded separately, and then mixed. Add a third portion of bread, prepared by soaking and pounding previously, and mix the whole up with raw eggs. For mackerel, pike, haddock, and soles, take the veal forcemeat, add a little anchovy essence, and use rather less herbs.

Oyster Forcemeat.—Take a dozen natives, strain them from the liquor, mince them, and add ¼ lb. of finely-grated bread-crumbs, 1½ oz. of butter broken very small, a dessertspoonful of parsley, the grated rind of ½ a lemon; season with a little mace, cayenne, and salt; mix well; then bind together with the yolk of an egg unbeaten, and a little of the oyster liquor. Care must be taken that the oyster flavour predominates.

Seasoning for Stuffing.—1 lb. salt dried and sifted, ½ oz. ground white pepper, 2 oz. dried thyme, 1 oz. dried marjoram, and 1 oz. nutmeg. When this seasoning is used, parsley only is required to be chopped in sufficient quantity to make the stuffing green. The proportions are—½ lb. bread-crumbs, 3 eggs, ¼ lb. suet, ½ oz. seasoning, and peel of ½ a lemon grated. This preparation of herbs will be found very useful, and also good flavoured if kept in a closely-corked bottle.

FORCEMEAT BALLS FOR SOUP MAIGRE.

455.—Forcemeat balls for meagre soups of any description should be always used to compensate for the savour of which they are deprived by the want of meat-broth; and may be made of fish and sweet herbs, or only of herbs and crumbs of bread, in the following manner:—

Pound in a mortar the soft parts of a crawfish, or a few shrimps, with an anchovy, and the yolk of a hard-boiled egg, beaten up with crumbs of stale bread, pounded mace, cayenne pepper, salt, and a very little finely-minced garlic. Then work it up into a paste with a raw egg to bind it into dough; roll it out, cut it into small balls of the size of marbles, and fry them of a fine brown.

Or :—Leave out the fish, and make them entirely of bread and savoury chopped herbs—chervil, tarragon, marjoram, and thyme, with a little garlic and a shalot—and bind them up as above, with egg, butter, and crumbs of bread.

Or :—Chop, and afterwards pound in a mortar, any kind of fish, adding an anchovy or two, or a teaspoonful of the essence of anchovies, but do not allow the taste to prevail, and the yolk of a hard-boiled egg ; pound butter with it ; add a third portion of bread, prepared by soaking and pounding previously, and mix the whole up with raw eggs.

Or :—Beat the flesh and soft parts of a middling-sized lobster, half an anchovy, a large piece of boiled celery, the yolk of a hard egg, a little cayenne, mace, salt, and white pepper, with 2 tablespoonfuls of bread-crumbs, 1 ditto of oyster-liquor, 2 oz. of butter warmed, and 2 eggs long beaten : make into balls, and fry of a fine brown in butter.

Or :—Take a few shrimps stripped of their shells, an anchovy, and the yolk of a hard-boiled egg, with bread-crumbs and seasoning as above, but adding some finely-minced sweet herbs, and omitting the oyster-liquor : make all this into a paste with a little butter and a raw egg, made up in balls and fried as before.

Or :—Instead of making the balls of fish and frying them, it is a more simple way to make them merely of bread-crumbs, hard-boiled egg, and sweet herbs seasoned with raw egg : drop the balls, one by one, into the boiling soup a few minutes before serving. 2 eggs and ¼ lb. of bread should make 12 or 15 balls.

Or :—Pound in a mortar, into a smooth substance, an anchovy, the yolk of a hard-boiled egg, a head of boiled celery, and some sweet herbs, with 2 tablespoonfuls of bread-crumbs, seasoned with mace, a grating of nutmeg, cayenne, and salt ; then add 2 oz. of butter melted, and work it into a paste with a little flour, and the yolk of a raw egg ; make it into balls the size of marbles, and fry them quite brown.

FORCEMEAT FOR TURTLE (as used at the Bush, Bristol).

456.—1 lb. of fine fresh suet, 1 lb. of ready dressed veal or chicken chopped fine, crumbs of bread, a little shalot or onion, salt, white pepper, nutmeg, mace, pennyroyal, parsley, and lemon-thyme, finely shred ; beat as many fresh eggs, yolks and whites separately, as will make the above ingredients into a

moist paste; roll into small balls, and boil them in fresh lard, putting them in just as it boils up. When of a light brown, take them out, and drain them before the fire. If the suet be moist or stale, a great many more eggs will be necessary.

Balls made this way are remarkably light; but, being greasy, some people prefer them with less suet and eggs. They may therefore be made thus:—Chop up the materials with a little white pepper and salt, a sage-leaf or two scalded and finely chopped, and the yolk of an egg; make them into small cakes or fritters, and fry them.

Eggs for Turtle.—Beat 3 hard yolks of eggs in a mortar, and make into a paste with the yolk of a raw one; roll it into small balls, and throw them into boiling water for 2 minutes to harden. Though formerly much used, they have latterly gone out of fashion.

PASSOVER BALLS FOR SOUP.—E.R.

457.—Chop an onion and ½ lb. of suet very finely; stew them together until the suet is melted, then pour it hot upon 8 spoonfuls of biscuit-flour; mix it well together; add a little salt, a little grated nutmeg, lemon-peel, and ginger, and 6 eggs. Put the balls into the soup when it boils, and boil them for ¼ of an hour. The quantity of eggs and flour may appear disproportioned, but the flour employed is of a peculiar kind, used for the purpose in Jewish families. Nothing can exceed the excellence of the balls made after this receipt: they are applicable to any kind of soups.

CHAPTER XX.

CURING MEAT, POTTING, AND COLLARING.

CURING.

458.—In salting meat care should be taken to remove the kernels, otherwise it will soon become tainted. It should be sprinkled with a handful of common salt to fetch out the blood, the brine thrown away on the following day, and the meat wiped with a dry cloth; it is then ready to be cured in

any of the undermentioned ways. Too much care cannot be taken in the first salting to rub between every muscle or under every flap of the meat, as for want of this care it may have an unpleasant taste, though sufficiently salted. The brine will serve again, by being boiled and skimmed, which may be repeated as long as any scum will rise. Hams should be laid with the rind-side downwards; and it is a good plan to heat ¼ peck of common salt in a frying-pan and lay it at the bottom of the pan. A small quantity of saltpetre is necessary to produce the fine red colour either in ham or beef; but much will make the meat hard, and the proportions of sugar and salt should be varied according to the preference given to highly-salted provisions, or those which are cured milder.

TO CORN BEEF.

459.—*A Round of Beef, of* 18 *or* 20 *lbs. weight.*—Mix 1½ oz. of sal-prunella, 3 oz. of brown sugar, ½ oz. of black pepper, 6 oz. of bay-salt, ¼ oz. of cloves pounded, the same of nutmeg, and ½ lb. of common salt: take out the bone, and rub the piece over with common salt; let it remain for a day or two, and then rub into it the above ingredients finely powdered and thoroughly mixed; let it lie a fortnight, and turn it daily. It should then be hung up in a dry place, and, if possible, smoked till wanted for use, when it should be either boiled gently, or baked in a deep dish covered with coarse paste.

This, it may however be observed, is rather a superior mode; as the common way is merely to use bay-salt, with occasionally a little saltpetre to give a tinge of redness to the meat, which is seldom smoked except for very large joints. Many persons, indeed, think the meat best when *stewed;* in which case, put no more water in the pot than will barely cover the meat, and keep it gently simmering for 4, 5, or 6 hours, according to the size of the joint.

To salt Beef red.—Choose a piece of beef with as little bone as you can (the flank is the best), sprinkle it, and let it drain a day; then rub it with common salt, a small proportion of saltpetre, bay-salt, and a little coarse sugar; you may add a few grains of cochineal, all in fine powder. Rub the pickle every day into the meat for a week, then only turn it.

It will be excellent in 8 days. In 16, drain it from the

pickle; and let it be smoked at the oven's mouth when heated with wood, or send it to the baker's. A few days will smoke it. It is extremely good eaten fresh from the pickle, boiled tender with greens or carrots. If to be grated, then cut a *lean* bit, boil it till extremely tender, and while hot put it under a press. When cold, fold it in a sheet of paper, and it will keep in a dry place 2 or 3 months, ready for serving on bread and butter.

THE DUTCH WAY TO SALT BEEF.

460.—Take a lean piece of beef, rub it well with treacle or brown sugar, and turn it often. In 3 days wipe it, and salt it with common salt and saltpetre beaten fine; rub these well in, and turn it every day for a fortnight. Roll it tight in a coarse cloth, and press it under a heavy weight; hang to dry in wood-smoke, but turn it upside down every day. Boil it in pump-water, and press it: it will grate or cut into shivers, and makes a good breakfast dish.

To 12 lbs. of beef the proportion of common salt is 1 lb.

HAMBURG BEEF.—E. R.

461.—Take a piece of ribs of beef of about 15 lbs. weight, and rub it well with common salt; let it lie for a day or two. Take 2 oz. of sal-prunella, 4 oz. of bay-salt, 4 oz. of coarse brown sugar, ½ oz. of white pepper, and ¼ oz. of cloves and mace; mix and pound these all well together, and rub them well into the beef; let it lie for a fortnight, taking care to turn it daily. When taken out of the pickle it should be smoked, either by lighted oak sawdust or in the chimney of a kitchen where wood is burned.

Or:—To 16 lbs. of beef put 1 lb. of common salt, 1 lb. of treacle, 2 oz. of bay-salt, and 1 oz. of saltpetre; rub the salt thoroughly over the beef, and pour the treacle upon it. Let it be turned every day, and well rubbed in the pickle. At the end of 3 weeks put it to dry in wood-smoke. The under bed is the best part for this purpose, but the ribs may also be used.

SPICED BEEF.—E. R.

462.—Make a brine with ½ lb. of salt, ½ oz. of saltpetre, ½ lb. of sugar, 30 cloves, as many allspice and black peppercorns, 6 bay-leaves; crack the spice, put it on to boil for a

few minutes in a pint of water; when cold, pour it over a piece of beef about 10 lbs. Turn it every day for a fortnight.

When required for use, put the beef into a deep pan with the brine, a little water, and about 1 lb. of suet. Bake it until tender; let it get cold in the brine.

Spiced Flank of Beef.—Take 8 or 10 lbs. of the thin flank, remove any skin, gristle, or bones; rub it over with ½ oz. of saltpetre and ½ oz. of bay-salt; then rub it well in with a mixture of spices, the following proportions being used:—1 oz. of black pepper, 1 oz. of allspice, ½ oz. of ground ginger, ¼ oz. of cloves, and half the quantity of mace. Use only as much as will suffice to rub the beef all over; then add 3 oz. of common salt and ¼ lb. of coarse sugar; let the beef remain a fortnight in this pickle, turning it and rubbing it every day: then take it out, cover it with the spices and chopped sweet herbs, roll it very tight, tie it with tape, put it into a pan with ½ pint of water and ½ lb. of suet, and bake it or boil it gently for 4 hours; put a heavy weight upon it, and when cold take off the tape. There will be a fine jelly at the bottom of the pan, which should be cleared from fat, and mixed with an equal portion of jelly from an ox-foot, as it will be too salt to eat alone, or it may be used in soups.

Leicestershire Spiced Beef.—Take a round of beef, rub in ¼ lb. of saltpetre finely pounded; let it stand a day, then season it with ½ lb. of bay-salt, 1 oz. of black pepper, the same of allspice, both pounded. Let it lie in the pickle a month, turning it every day, and adding about three times a-week a small quantity of common salt. Then wash off the salt and spice; cut some fat bacon into pieces about ¼ inch square, and long enough to penetrate the beef; roll them in spices, ½ oz. of mace, 3 large nutmegs, a teaspoonful of cayenne, and the same of black pepper, pounded; lard the beef with the bacon, and a green stuffing made of chopped herbs. Tie the beef round with tape, to preserve its shape. Put it into a pan deep enough to hold it; lay a great quantity of beef-suet both under and over the beef; cover the pan first with brown paper, then with paste made of barley-flour, and another paper on the top. Put it into a quick oven, and bake it 7 or 8 hours. Pour off the fat and gravy, and let it be cold before it is cut.

WELSH BEEF.—E. R.

463.—Rub 2 oz. of saltpetre into a round of beef, let it remain an hour, then season it with pepper, salt, and a fourth portion of allspice; allow the beef to stand in the brine for 15 days, turning it frequently. Work it well with pickle; put it into an earthen vessel, with a quantity of beef-suet over and under it, cover it with a coarse paste and bake it, allowing it to remain in the oven for 6 or 8 hours. Pour off the gravy, and let the beef stand till cold. It will keep for 2 months in winter.

HUNTERS' BEEF.—E. R.

464.—To a round of beef weighing 24 lbs. take 3 oz. of saltpetre, 3 oz. of the coarsest sugar, 1 oz. of cloves and nutmeg, ½ oz. of allspice, and 3 handfuls of common salt, all in the finest powder. Allow the beef to hang 2 or 3 days, remove the bones, then rub the spices well into it, continuing to do so every day for 2 or 3 weeks. When to be dressed, dip it in cold water to take off the loose spice. Bind it up tightly with tape, and put it into a pan with a teacupful of water at the bottom; cover the top of the meat with shred suet; cover the pan with a coarse crust, and brown paper over it. Let it bake 5 hours, and when cold take off the paste and the tape.

Some persons stuff the orifice from which the bone was taken with parsley finely chopped, putting sweet herbs also all round between the skin and the meat.

HUNG BEEF (the Derrynane Receipt).—E. R.

465.—Rub the beef well with salt and saltpetre, in the proportion of 2 oz. of saltpetre and 7 lbs. of salt to 50 lbs. of beef. Put the beef into a cask or tub, place a board over it, and weights upon that; leave it so for about a fortnight, then take it out and hang it in the kitchen to dry, which will generally take about 3 weeks. Some persons leave it for a longer time in the tub, which they merely cover without the weight; but the above is the better way.

TO CURE TONGUES.

466.—Neats' tongues cured with the whole root on look much larger, but have not any other advantage. If the root is to be removed, cut it off near the gullet, but without taking away the fat that is under the tongue. The root must be

soaked in salt and water a night, and extremely well cleaned before it be dressed, when it is very good stewed with gravy; or may be salted 2 days, and used for pea-soup. Having left the fat and a little of the kernel under the tongue, sprinkle it with salt and let it drain until next day. Then for each tongue mix a large spoonful of common salt, the same quantity of coarse sugar, half as much saltpetre, a teaspoonful of ground pepper, and 2 cloves of garlic or shalot chopped very fine; rub it well in, and do so every day for a week; then add another large spoonful of salt. If rubbed daily, a tongue will be ready in 10 days; but if only turned in the pickle, it will not be too salt in 4 or 5 weeks, but should not be kept longer. When to be dried, write the date of the day on parchment, and tie it on. Smoke 3 days, or hang them in a dry place without smoking. When to be dressed, boil the tongue extremely tender; allow 5 hours, and if done sooner it is easily kept hot. The longer it is kept after smoking, the higher will be the flavour; but in the estimation of many persons, they are best dressed out of the pickle; if dried it may require soaking 4 or 5 hours.

Or:—Put the tongue into an earthen pan, rub into it a tablespoonful of saltpetre, a good handful of salt, and the same quantity of coarse brown sugar; allow the tongue to remain in the pickle for 3 weeks, and rub it over every day. Then take it out and put it into the meat-screen before the fire for 2 or 3 days, till the pickle has entirely drained from it. Then sprinkle it over with bran, and hang it up in any part of the kitchen with the root-end uppermost; sew salt tongues up in coarse linen.

To cure Sheep's Tongues.—Let the tongues be well washed and cleaned, and lay them in spring water for ½ an hour. Take 1 lb. of salt, ¼ lb. of treacle, and ½ oz. of saltpetre; rub the tongues well with it, and put them into the pickle: a week or 10 days will be sufficient to cure them.

FOR CURING HAMS.

467.—Choose the leg of a hog that is fat and well fed, as well as of a certain age; for, if poor, it is not worth curing, and if not 1 year old it will never acquire the fine flavour of a mellow ham. Sprinkle it with a little salt, and let it drain for a day; then put to it 1 lb. each of bay-salt and the coarsest sugar, with a large handful of common salt and 4 oz.

of saltpetre; rub it thoroughly with this; lay the rind downwards, and cover the fleshy parts with the salt, with which baste it frequently, and turn it every second day. Keep it in this for 4 weeks, then drain it and throw bran over it; hang it up in a cool place to dry, then sew it up in a coarse linen wrapper rubbed with lime, and do not dress it until full 3 months old.

The better way is, however, *to smoke it*, for which there are in London and most large towns regular smoke-houses. In country places this is not uncommonly done by hanging it in a kitchen chimney where wood is burnt, or in any spare chimney where a smothering fire can be kept up, made of wet straw and horse litter, with sawdust or shavings: but be particular to have them of *oak*, for, if of *pine*, it will give the ham a bad flavour. It will take 3 weeks' smoking.

Or:—Hang the ham, and sprinkle it with salt as above; then rub it every day with the following, in fine powder: ½ lb. of common salt, the same quantity of bay-salt, 2 oz. of saltpetre, and 2 oz. of black pepper, mixed with 1½ lb. of treacle.

Another way, that gives a higher flavour:—When the weather will permit, hang the ham 3 days; mix 1 oz. of saltpetre with ¼ lb. of bay-salt, the same quantity of common salt and also of coarse sugar, and a quart of strong beer; boil them together, and pour them immediately upon the ham; turn it twice a-day in the pickle for three weeks. 1 oz. of black pepper, and the same quantity of allspice, in fine powder, added to the above, will give still more flavour.

Or:—Sprinkle the ham with salt, after it has hung 2 or 3 days; let it drain; make a pickle of a quart of strong beer, ½ lb. of treacle, 1 oz. of coriander-seeds, 2 oz. of juniper-berries, 1 oz. of pepper, the same quantity of allspice, 1 oz. of saltpetre, ½ oz. of sal-prunella, a handful of common salt, and a head of shalot, all pounded or cut fine. Boil these all together a few minutes, and pour them over the ham; this quantity is for one of 10 lbs.

FITZSIMON FAMILY RECEIPT FOR CURING HAMS.—E.R.

468.—Mix 1 oz. of saltpetre, 1 lb. of common salt, and 1 lb. of coarse brown sugar all together, and rub the ham well. Let it lie for a month in this pickle, turning and basting it every day; then hang it in wood-smoke in a dry place, where no heat can come to it, and, if to be kept long, hang it for a

month or two in a damp place, and it will eat firm and short. Observe, hams thus made need not be soaked; put them into cold water, and let them be 3 or 4 hours before they boil, skimming the pot well and often until it boils. These hams have been made with a less quantity of salt and an additional quantity of saltpetre, and it has been found to answer well, the hams being in that case soaked before boiling.

WESTPHALIA HAMS.—E. R.

469.—Prepare the hams in the usual manner by rubbing them with common salt and draining them; take 1 oz. of saltpetre, ½ lb. of coarse sugar, and the same quantity of salt; rub it well into the ham, and in 3 days pour a pint of vinegar over it. A fine foreign flavour may also be given to hams by pouring old strong beer over them, and burning juniper-wood while they are drying: molasses, juniper-berries, and highly-flavoured herbs, such as basil, sage, bay-leaves, and thyme, mingled together, and the hams well rubbed with it, using only a sufficient quantity of salt to assist in the cure, will afford an agreeable variety.

MUTTON HAM.—E. R.

470.—Cut a hind quarter of mutton in the shape of a ham, and allow it to hang for 2 or 3 days. Mix ½ lb. of bay-salt, 2 oz. of saltpetre, ½ lb. of common salt, and ½ lb. of coarse sugar, all well pounded together, and make them quite hot before the fire. Then rub it well into the meat, turning it in the liquor every day; after 4 days add 2 oz. more of common salt. Let it remain 12 days in the brine, then take it out, dry it, and hang it up in wood-smoke for a week.

Another pickle for mutton-ham may be made with 1 oz. of saltpetre to 1 lb. of coarse sugar and 1 lb. of salt; the ham to be kept in this pickle for a fortnight, then rolled in sawdust, and hung in wood-smoke for 14 days.

GOOSE HAMS

471.—Are made by splitting the goose down the back, rubbing it with ¼ oz. of saltpetre, and then salting it well with common salt and coarse brown sugar; let it lie in pickle for 10 days in summer and 14 in winter, rub and turn it every day, roll it in sawdust and smoke it.

In Pomerania, on the shores of the Baltic, where vast

numbers are cured, the breasts are prepared separately as hams; and being much dried in smoking, are always eaten without further dressing. In the fens of Lincolnshire the geese, when their feathers have been plucked, are also salted.

BACON.

472.—*The method of curing Malines Bacon, so much admired for its fine flavour.*—Cut off the hams and head of a pig, if a large one; take out the chine and leave in the spare-rib, as they will keep in the gravy and prevent the bacon from rusting. Salt it first with common salt, and let it lie for a day on a table that the blood may run from it; then make a brine with a pint of bay-salt, ¼ peck of common salt, about ¼ lb. of juniper-berries, and some bay-leaves, with as much water as will, when the brine is made, cover the bacon; when the salt is dissolved, and when quite cold, if a new-laid egg will swim in it, the brine may be put on the bacon, which after a week must be rubbed with the following mixture:—½ lb. of saltpetre, 2 oz. of sal-prunella, and 1 lb. of coarse sugar; after remaining 4 weeks it may be hung up in a chimney where wood is burned; shavings, with sawdust and a small quantity of turf, may be added to the fire at times.

The Black Pool receipt for curing Bacon.—For a middling-sized hog take 12 lbs. of the best common salt, and 1 lb. of saltpetre pounded very finely; rub it in well, and cover the meat about an inch thick, hams, chops, and all, placing it with the rind downwards. Let it remain for a week; then take off the salt, turn the whole with the rind upwards, then lay the salt on again for another week. Then remove the salt, and turn it a second time; lay on the salt and let it remain 4 days longer. It will then be properly salted. Wipe it clean, rub it all over with dry salt, and hang it, where it will have a little air of the fire, until it is dry. Then sew it up in whity-brown paper, and hang it in a dry place where no heat can come to it; and if these precautions are taken, it will not get rusty.

The meat must be salted on a board that is well perforated with holes to let the brine run from it, and it must be covered up closely with a coarse cloth to keep out the air; and while salting take care to lay the pieces as close as possible one upon the other.

WILTSHIRE BACON.

473.—Sprinkle each flitch with salt, and let the blood drain off for 24 hours. Then mix 1½ lb. of coarse sugar, the same quantity of bay-salt, 6 oz. of saltpetre, and 4 lbs. of coarse salt; rub this well on the bacon, turning and wetting it in every part, daily, for a month; then hang it to dry, and afterwards smoke it 10 days.

The above quantity of salt is sufficient for a whole hog of about 7 or 8 score.

To cure Bacon for larding and braising.—Take the fattest part of the pork, and to every 10 lbs. use 1 lb. of pounded salt; rub it very well over, put the pieces one upon another upon boards, and lay boards with a heavy weight upon the top; leave it in a dry cool place for about a month, then hang it up to dry without smoking. The hardest is the best for larding; and bacon cured in this way is preferable for culinary purposes, since the saltpetre usually employed will turn veal or poultry red, when braised with any portion of the lean.

HOG'S CHEEKS.

474.—Cut out the snout, remove the brains, and split the head, taking off the upper bone, to make the chowl a good shape; rub it well with salt; next day take away the brine, and salt it again the following day with a quart of bay-salt, 2 quarts of common salt, and 1¼ lb. of brown sugar, put into 1½ gallon of spring water; stir it until the whole is dissolved. This quantity will be sufficient for 3 pairs of chaps: be careful to turn them in the brine at least every other day, and to keep them well covered. Dry them in wood-ashes.

BRAWN.

475.—Split and nicely clean a hog's head, take out the brains, cut off the ears, and rub a good deal of salt into the head; let it drain 24 hours; then lay upon it 2 oz. of saltpetre, and the same of common salt, for 3 days; lay the head and salt into a pan, with just water to cover it, for 2 days more.

Wash it well, and boil until the bones will come out; remove them, and chop the meat as quickly as possible in pieces of 1 inch long; but first take the skin carefully off the head and the tongue, the latter also cut in bits. Season with pepper and salt. Put the skin of one side of the head into a small long pan, press the chopped head and tongue into it, and lay

the skin of the other side of the head over, and press it down. When cold it will turn out. The head may probably be too fat, in which case prepare a few bits of lean pork with the head. Boil 2 oz. of salt, a pint of vinegar, and a quart of the liquor, and, when cold, pour it over the head. The ears are to be boiled longer than the head, cut in thin strips, and divided about it, the hair being nicely removed. Reboil the pickle often.

Another mock Brawn.—Boil a pair of neat's feet very tender; take the meat off, and have ready the belly-piece of pork, salted with common salt and saltpetre for a week. Boil this till nearly done; take out the bones, and roll the feet and the pork together. Then roll it very tight with a strong cloth and coarse tape. Boil it till very tender, then hang it up in the cloth till cold; after which keep it in a sousing liquor.

To keep Brawn, the Cambridge way.—To 2 gallons of water put 1 lb. of wheat-bran and 1 lb. of salt; boil 1 hour; when cold, strain it, and keep the brawn in it. In 10 or 12 days fresh pickle will be required. If, by length of carriage or neglect, the brawn be kept too long out of pickle, make as above, and when rubbed well with salt, and washed with some of the pickle, it will be quite restored to its former goodness.

TO PICKLE PORK.—E. R.

476.—Take ½ bushel of common salt, 1 lb. of bay-salt, ½ lb. of saltpetre, and 6 lbs. of coarse brown sugar; make hams of the legs. Take the sides of the pork and rub them well with common salt, lay a thin bed of salt in the tray, and place one of the sides in it; sprinkle with salt to cover it: lay the other side on the top, and sprinkle it also. Let them lie 2 or 3 days, rubbing the salt well in; then cover the whole with the other ingredients, and, as soon as the salt begins to give, rub them well in; turn the sides frequently, and let them be covered with brine: it will be fit for use in 6 or 8 weeks. These quantities are for a pig of 15 or 16 score.

A PICKLE

477.—*That will keep for years, for hams, tongues, or beef, if boiled and skimmed between each parcel of them.*—To 2 gallons of spring water put 2 lbs. of coarse sugar, 2 lbs. of bay and 2¼ lbs. of common salt, and ½ lb. of saltpetre, in a deep

earthen glazed pan that will hold 4 gallons, and with a cover that will fit close. Keep the beef or hams as long as they will bear before you put them into the pickle ; and sprinkle them with coarse sugar in a pan, from which they must drain. Rub the hams, &c., well with the pickle, and pack them in close, putting as much as the pan will hold, so that the pickle may cover them. The pickle is not to be boiled at first. A small ham may lie 14 days, a large one 3 weeks ; a tongue 12 days, and beef in proportion to its size. They will eat well out of the pickle without drying. When they are to be dried, let each piece be drained over the pan ; and when it will drop no longer, take a clean sponge and dry it thoroughly. 6 or 8 hours will smoke them, and there should be only a little sawdust and wet straw burnt to do this ; but if put into a baker's chimney, sew them in a coarse cloth, and hang them a week. Add 2 lbs. of common salt and 2 pints of water every time you boil the liquor.

POTTING AND COLLARING.

478.—To *pot* and *collar* are only different modes of preserving fish and meat for a longer time than they could be kept fresh ; chiefly, in the instance of *potting*, by pounding the materials with seasoning, when dressed, and then putting small portions in closely covered jars or pots ; while *collaring* is done by slicing portions of the meat or fish, and, when well seasoned, rolling it in round pieces, to be eaten cold as savoury dishes at breakfast and luncheon.

In potting, take care to wait until the meat is cold ; press the meat firmly into the pots ; but, before putting it there, drain the gravy thoroughly from the meat, or the gravy will turn it sour ; then cover well with clarified butter, and tie over it oil-skin, or oiled paper, to exclude the air.

To clarify Butter.—Put the butter into a sauce-boat, which place in a saucepan of cold water, and set it over a slow fire until it melts ; then take it off the fire, take off the scum, and again warm it gently. After being used it will still serve for basting or for meat-pie paste, and is also excellent for fish sauce.

In collaring, be careful to roll the meat tightly and bind it

firmly. Let it also be thoroughly done, left in a cool place, sometimes rubbed with pickle, but always wiped perfectly dry.

TO POT LAMPREY.

479.—Lamprey is a species of eel only found in a few parts of England; and, being considered as a rarity, is almost invariably potted for the convenience of being forwarded to places at a distance. The mode adopted at Worcester, which is celebrated for its superior excellence, is as follows:—Leave the skin on, but remove the cartilage and a string on each side of it down the back. Wash and clean the fish very nicely in several waters, and wipe them. To 12 of a tolerable size use 2 oz. of white pepper, salt in proportion, 6 blades of mace, a dozen of cloves, all in fine powder, but do not season until the fish shall have drained all night. Lay them in a stone pot one by one, and curled round, the spices and salt being sprinkled in and about them. Clarify 2 lbs. of butter and ½ lb. of the finest beef-suet, pour it on the fish, and lay thick paper over to keep in the steam. Bake 3 hours in a moderate oven. Look often at them, and as the oil works up take it clear off. They will thus, in the storepot, keep till the spring. Put into pots for serving as wanted; observing to take off the old butter, and, having warmed the fish in the oven, cover with fresh butter only.

TO POT SHELL-FISH.

480.—Boil lobsters, crayfish, and shrimps in salt and water, pick the meat out of the tails and claws, put them into a stew-pan with a little butter, some chopped mushrooms or truffles, and simmer a short time over a gentle fire. When nearly done, beat the yolks of 2 or 3 eggs with a teacupful of cream and a little chopped parsley; let all stew together for a few minutes, until rendered as consistent as paste, and set it as above stated.

Or:—When boiled, take them out of their shells, and season them with salt, white pepper, and a very little mace and nutmeg; but use the spice very sparingly, only just sufficient to preserve the fish for a few days in a fresh state, as they will not keep good much longer. Press them into a pot, lay a little butter over them, and bake in a slow oven for 10 minutes. When cold, cover with clarified butter.

Shrimps may also be *potted whole*, by putting them for a

few minutes into clarified butter, seasoned as above, and gently heated; then put into pots, and cover with more butter, to totally prevent the admission of air. Cover the pots also with oil-skin.

TO POT POULTRY AND GAME.

481.—*Chickens.*—Take as much lean of boiled ham as you may think proper, and ½ the quantity of fat, each cut as thin as possible; beat it very fine in a mortar with a little clarified butter, pounded mace, pepper, and salt—if the ham be not sufficiently impregnated. To this add the white part of the fowl, also pounded, but without seasoning, as it is only intended to qualify the savouriness of the ham. Then either mix the whole together, or put a layer of ham and chicken alternately; press it hard in the pots, bake in a cool oven for ½ an hour, pour over it clarified butter to the thickness of a crown-piece, and paste over it a piece of paper, which may be oiled when the paste is dry.

Let them be quite fresh, clean them carefully, and season them with salt and pepper; lay them close in a small deep pan; for, the smaller the surface, and the closer they are packed, the less butter will be wanted. Cover them with butter, then with very thick paper, tie down and bake them. When cold, put them dry into pots that will hold 2 or 3 in each; and pour butter over them, using that which was baked as part. Observe that the butter should be pretty thick over them if they are to be kept. If pigeons were boned and then put in an oval form into the pot, they would lie closer and require less butter. They may be stuffed with a fine forcemeat made with veal, bacon, &c. If a high flavour is approved of, add mace, allspice, and a little cayenne, before baking.

Partridges and Pheasants.—Clean them nicely, and season with mace, allspice, white pepper, and salt, in fine powder, or seasoning spice. Rub every part well; then lay the breast downwards in a pan, and pack the birds as close as you possibly can. Put a good deal of butter on them; then cover the pan with a coarse flour paste, and a paper over, tie it close, and bake. When cold, put the birds into pots, and cover them with butter.

Or:—When baked and grown cold, cut them into proper pieces for helping; pack them close into a large potting-pan.

and (if possible) leave no spaces to receive the butter. Cover them with butter, and ⅓ part less will be wanted than when the birds are done whole.

Hare.—Hang up a hare 4 or 5 days with the skin on; then case it, and cut it up as for eating; put it in a pot, and season it with mace, pepper, and salt; put 1 lb. of butter upon it, tie it down, and bake it in a bread-oven till tender. When it comes out, pick it from the bones, and pound to a smooth consistency with the fat from the butter, and pot it in the usual way.[a]

Rabbits.—Cut up 2 or 3 young but full-grown ones, and take the leg-bones off at the thigh; pack them as closely as possible in a small pan, after seasoning them with pepper, mace, cayenne, salt, allspice, all in very fine powder. Make the top as smooth as you can. Keep out the liver and the carcases, but take off the meat above the neck. Put a good deal of butter, and bake the whole gently. Keep it 2 days in the pan; then shift it into small pots, adding butter. The livers also should be added, as they eat well.

Ham and veal may be potted in the same manner.

Neat's Tongue.—Rub it with 1 oz. of saltpetre and 4 oz. of brown sugar; let it lie 2 days, then boil it until it is quite tender; take off the skin and all the fibrous part of the root, cut it in thin pieces, and pound it with 1 lb. of clarified butter, and seasoning to your taste.[b]

TO POT BEEF.

482.—Take 4 lbs. of the brisket, round, or rump of beef, free from skin or sinews of any kind. Rub it over with rather more than ½ oz. of sugar, common salt, and saltpetre, and leave it in that state for a couple of days, turning it over 3 or 4 times; then put it into a stewpan placed in an oven, with a little chopped suet and about ½ pint of water. When sufficiently stewed, drain the fat and gravy from the meat, cut it up, and pound it in a mortar till it becomes perfectly smooth, adding to it some cayenne, white pepper, salt, and a little pounded mace, with about ½ lb. of clarified butter, to be gradually mixed with the meat while pounding. When reduced

[a] Mrs. Raffald's 'Experienced English Housekeeper,' p. 297
[b] Ibid., p. 296.

to this consistence, put it into pots, bake it, and cover it in the same manner as in other receipts.

Or:—Put the same quantity of beef, prepared in like manner, into an earthen pot with a few blades of bruised mace, a marrow-bone, and a pint of water. Let the pot remain for the space of 3½ hours in a hot oven, after which the beef and marrow should be pounded and reduced to a pulp, along with ½ lb. of anchovies which have been scaled and boned.

Season as before, and pot in the same manner; the marrow and anchovy not only adding to the flavour of the meat, but tending to keep it longer in a moist state.[a]

To pot Beef in imitation of Venison.—Put 8 or 10 lbs. of lean beef into a deep dish; pour over it a pint of red wine, and let it lie in it for 2 days, seasoning it well with mace, pepper, salt, and a clove of garlic; then put it into a closely covered pot along with the wine, and another glassful if it be not sufficient, and bake it for 3 hours in a quick oven; when cold, pound it to a paste, and pot it as above.

Venison may itself be potted in the same manner; but if it be stale, rub it previously with pyroligneous acid.

HAM CAKE.—E. R.

483.—Take the remains of a ham that may be getting dry, pound it in a mortar very finely, with all the fat; season it with pepper and mixed spice; add to it clarified butter sufficient to make it moist; put it into a mould, and place it in an oven for about ½ an hour; it should be prepared the day before it is wanted: put the mould for a few minutes in warm water in order that it may turn out properly. This may be made with equal quantities of cold beef pounded separately, and placed in layers in the mould, or put together in lumps to look like marble. Tongue may also be substituted for the ham, but it must be mixed with a larger quantity of butter in the pounding. If not wanted at the time, it may be potted with veal, and covered with clarified butter. It will keep well in winter if properly seasoned.

TO POT MUSHROOMS.

484.—Choose large buttons, or those in which the inside is

[a] Hunter 'On Modern Cookery,' p. 94.

not yet the least brown; peel and wipe out the fur of the larger ones; and to every 2 quarts put ½ dr. of pounded mace, 2 drs. of white pepper, and 6 or 8 cloves in powder: set them over the fire, shake, and let the liquor dry up into them. Then put to them 2 oz. of butter, and stew them in it till they are fit for eating; pour the butter from them, and let them become cold. Pack them close into a pot, making the surface as even as possible; add some butter lukewarm, and then lay a bit of white paper over them, and pour clarified suet upon it to exclude the air.

The *collaring of Meat and Fish* is an excellent method of preparing it to be eaten cold, having the advantage of keeping for a long time, and being at all times ready for breakfast or luncheon.

COLLARED EEL.—E. R.

485.—Cut off the head, then split and take out the bone, but do not skin the fish; season them with mixed spices, some parsley and sweet marjoram shred very fine, and a few chopped sage-leaves; sprinkle a little dry isinglass over them; roll them tightly up in a cloth, bind it well with strong tape. Boil them in good gravy with a little vinegar, according to the quantity of eels collared, a few pepper-corns, a sprig of sweet marjoram, 2 or 3 onions, 4 bay-leaves, a blade or two of mace, and a dozen allspice. Boil until tender; take them up and retie them without removing the cloth, let them stand until cold, then glaze them. They may be sent whole to table, or cut in slices, and garnished with jelly and barberries.

The jelly should be made of the liquor the eels are stewed in, adding a little isinglass if necessary and seasoning to palate. Use a white of an egg beaten up to clarify it.

As a standing dish, and only eaten cold as a relish, it ought always to be highly seasoned.

TO "CAVEACH" FISH.

486.—Bone the tail of a cod, and cut it into slices, season them with white pepper and salt, then fry them, and when cold put them into a pickle made of vinegar boiled with pepper-corns, a few cloves, mace, and bay-leaves; add when cold a teacupful of salad oil; lay the fish in a jar with slices of onion between each, and cover the whole with vinegar. Salmon may be pickled in the same manner. When sent to table put a sufficient number of pieces in the centre of a dish, and raise round it a wall of salad.

TO COLLAR BEEF.

487.—Make a pickle with 6 oz. of brown sugar, 4 oz. of common salt, and 1 oz. of saltpetre. Then take a flank of beef, and leave it in the pickle for 10 days or a fortnight, turning it every day. When taken out, remove the bone and gristle, but leave on the outer skin; lay it upon the table, with the skin downwards, and beat the inside well with a rolling-pin or wooden mallet until quite tender; that done, score the flesh in rows, down and across, about the breadth of 2 fingers: but in doing so take care not to cut the outside skin. Then fill the scores alternately with slices of the fat of bacon and corned pork, and sweet herbs of all sorts, chopped, and seasoned with spice, till you have filled them all; after which, roll the flank up very tightly, and bind it round with coarse broad tape, wrap it in a cloth, and boil it gently, but steadily, for 4 or 5 hours, according to the size of the joint. When quite cold, take it out of the cloth, unbind the tape, and fasten the roll with small skewers. If you wish to improve its appearance, you may also either glaze it, or rub it with yolk of egg, and brown it with a salamander.

Another mode is, to take either the *flank or brisket*, and prepare it, as above, for boiling; but stew it with a very little water, and, when done, cover the meat with a coating of chopped parsley, thyme, chives, or shalot, seasoned with a little cayenne; then put it under a board, and lay weights upon it for an hour or two, to press it close together; but before it becomes quite cold, remove the weights, and roll the piece up in the manner already directed.

An economical way.—Take the best part of *a shin of beef*, of which soup has been made (for it must be stewed until very tender), *and an ox-tail*, also well stewed; cut them into small pieces, season them well, add a glass of wine and a glass of ketchup, and put it into a stewpan covered with a part of the liquor in which the ox-tail has been boiled; stew it for about 20 minutes, and then put it into a mould. It must be very cold before it is turned out. This is a good way of employing the beef and heel when soup or jelly is made; a few chopped sweet herbs may be added, and hard eggs cut into slices, or pickles, such as sliced cucumbers, intermingled. The flavour may be varied in many ways.

TO COLLAR CALF'S HEAD.

488.—Scald the skin of a fine head, clean it nicely, and take out the brains. Boil it tender enough to remove the bones; then have ready a good quantity of chopped parsley, mace, ground nutmeg, salt, and white pepper, mixed well: season it high with these; lay the parsley in a thick layer, then a quantity of thick slices of fine ham, or a beautifully coloured tongue skinned, and then the yolks of 6 eggs stuck here and there about. Roll the head quite close, and tie it up as tight as you can. Boil it till the tape slackens, and then lay a weight upon it (without removing the bandage) till quite cold. Keep it in a pickle of the liquor, vinegar, and salt.

A cloth must be put under the tape, as for other collars.

Ox-cheek may be collared in the same way.

BREAST OF VEAL.

489.—Bone it, take off the thick skin and gristle, and beat the meat with a rolling-pin. Season it with herbs chopped very fine, mixed with salt, pepper, and mace. Lay some thick slices of fine ham; or roll into it 2 or 3 calves' tongues of a fine red, boiled first an hour or two, and skinned. Bind it up tight in a cloth, and tape it. Set it over a slow fire to simmer in a small quantity of water, till it is quite tender: this will take some hours. Lay it on the dresser, with a board and weight on it, till quite cold.

Pigs' and calves' feet boiled, and taken from the bones, may be put in or round it. The different colours laid in layers look well when cut; and you may put in yolks of eggs boiled, beet-root, grated ham, and chopped parsley, in different parts.

When it is cold, take off the tape, and pour over it the liquor, which must be boiled up twice a week, or it will not keep.

BREAST OF MUTTON,

490.—Collared in this mode, will also be found very nice. Bone the meat, and rub it over with yolk of egg, over which grate some lemon-peel and nutmeg, with a little pepper and salt; then mince a large spoonful of capers with a couple of anchovies, shred a handful of parsley and a few sweet herbs, mixed with crumb of a French roll; strew it over the mutton, and roll it up tight; boil it gently for 2 hours, and, when taken up, put it in the same kind of pickle as that for calf's head.

TO COLLAR A PIG.—E. R.

491.—Take a fine fat pig of a month or 5 weeks old, prepared for the table; cut off the head and split the pig down the back, and bone it; chop a handful of sage very small, mix it with 2 nutmegs and 3 or 4 blades of mace beaten fine; add to it a large handful of salt, and season the pig all over; roll it hard, tie it with tape, sew it in a clean linen cloth, and boil it in water with a little oatmeal and a good seasoning of salt; boil till very tender, which will take several hours. Keep it in the cloth in which it was boiled until quite cold. Then take the cloth from the pig, and let it lie for 8 days in a marinade. Eat it with mustard, sugar, and vinegar.

To collar Pig's Head.—Scour the head and ears nicely; take off the hair and snout, and take out the eyes and the brains; lay it in water 1 night: then drain, salt it extremely well with common salt and saltpetre, and let it lie 5 days. Boil it enough to take out the bones; then lay it on a dresser, turning the thick end of one side of the head towards the thin end of the other, to make the roll of equal size; sprinkle it well with salt and white pepper, and roll it with the ears; and, if you approve, put the pig's feet round the outside when boned, or the thin parts of 2 cow heels. Put it into a cloth, bind with a broad tape, and boil it till quite tender; then put a good weight upon it, and do not take off the covering till cold.

If you choose it to be more like brawn, salt it longer, let the proportion of saltpetre be greater, and put in also some pieces of lean pork; and then cover it with cow-heel to look like the horn.

This may be kept either in or out of pickle of salt and water boiled, with vinegar; and is a very convenient thing to have in the house.

If likely to spoil, slice and fry it either with or without butter.

Take four pigs' feet, two ears, and the tongue, all pickled; boil them until thoroughly tender; then bone the feet, skin the tongue, and cut both it and the ears into pieces; have a mould with a drainer at the bottom, put in a layer of the feet, then some ear and tongue; season with pepper, pounded allspice, mace, and a little salt; and again feet, until it is all used up: put a heavy weight, and leave it until cold: turn it out, and cut in slices as you would brawn.

Moulds for Collaring Tongues, &c., may be procured at most ironmongers'.

A MARINADE FOR COLLARED MEATS.

492.—Make thin water-gruel of oatmeal; season it well with salt; add ½ pint of white wine and ½ spoonful of white pepper; boil it all together for ½ an hour; let it be quite cold before the collar is put into it.

CHAPTER XXI.

ITALIAN PASTES, RICE, EGGS, OMELETTES, CHEESE, PANCAKES, AND FRITTERS.

ITALIAN PASTES.

493.—MACARONI is coming much more into use in this country than formerly, and large quantities of it are now made in London. The Italian is, however, of a superior quality, as the flour of which it is made comes from a peculiar species of wheat, only grown in some parts of Italy, and much harder than the grain raised in England; the consequence of which is, that the English macaroni when boiled acquires a floury taste, while the Italian, though quite as tender, is more crisp and firm on the palate, as well as more transparent in appearance, and should be always preferred, not only from what we have already said, but from the better mode in which it is there manufactured. The Genoese and Neapolitan are thought the best, but there are different opinions on the subject of their value; the Neapolitan being only 1*s.*, while the Genoese is 1*s.* 4*d.* per lb. The Genoese, being closer made than that of Naples, and appearing to be more delicate, bears the higher price; but the Neapolitan being more easily dressed, cooks generally prefer it, though not so essentially good as the former.

Besides macaroni, there are *vermicelli*, *semolina*, a smaller sort called *macaroncini*, and various other pastes of the same nature, all made in Italy from the same kind of grain; nothing, therefore, can be more simply nutritive, nor, when well boiled,

more easy of digestion. There are also two sorts of macaroni —the *pipe* and the *tape*—the one hollow, and the other flat, but both made of the same material; vermicelli is most generally used in soup.

MACARONI.

494.—Cooks are, in this country, very fond of boiling it in milk, and even of laying it in milk for an hour or two to swell and become tender, but boiling water is better. ¼ lb. will be sufficient for half a dozen people, and will not require more than 20 to 25 minutes to become tender if boiled in water, but a few minutes longer if boiled in broth. Half the quantity of Parmesan cheese should be finely grated and sprinkled over it in layers, to mix it thoroughly; a small plateful of grated macaroni is also put on the table for each person to add it at their pleasure. It should be served quite hot, as the least chill soddens it. In England it is usually eaten with mustard, and, if wished to be made very savoury, beef gravy may be used with a truffle stewed in it.

As to using any other cheese with it than Parmesan, or perhaps Gruyère, or both, it is decidedly objectionable; we have tried it repeatedly with Cheshire and other English and Dutch sorts, but nothing but Parmesan will give it the true flavour. The best substitute is the white Derby.

To *brown Macaroni* is the common practice of our English cooks; though, in fact, the browning, while giving a pretty appearance to the macaroni, not only hardens the top of the cheese into a crust, but gives a taste of rancidity, and we strongly recommend the old way of merely stewing, and putting it on the table just as it comes from the stewpan. If, however, appearance be preferred to flavour, it can be done with crumbs of bread, thus:—

Wash the macaroni, then simmer it in a little broth, with a little pounded mace and salt. When quite tender, take it out of the liquor, lay it in a dish, grate a good deal of cheese over, then cover that with bread grated fine. Warm some butter without oiling, and pour it from a boat through a little earthen colander all over the crumbs, then put the dish in a Dutch oven to brown the bread of a fine colour.

NEAPOLITAN MACARONI.

495.—Boil it quickly in water with some salt; when tender strain it off, drain it thoroughly, and put it into a stewpan

with a few bits of butter, and grated Parmesan cheese, pepper, and salt. Toss it until the cheese is well mixed, and then put it into a dish, with the remainder, the larger portion, of the grated cheese on the top. It is not to be browned, and will be found delicious.

Or:—When boiled put a layer at the bottom of the dish, seasoned with black pepper and salt, then a layer of Parmesan cheese. Make 2 or 3 layers, finish with the cheese on the top, then pour round a rich brown gravy.

Or:—Boil the macaroni in weak veal-broth until it is soft, adding salt for seasoning. When tender drain it, and put it on a dish, placing small bits of butter and grated cheese upon every layer. Put a larger quantity of grated cheese and butter on the top, and place the dish in a Dutch oven for ¼ hour, but do not allow the cheese to become hard.

COLD MACARONI,

496.—*If already dressed*, may be warmed in any kind of broth, letting it simmer gently upon a slow fire with the yolks of 2 eggs to thicken; after which it should be put into the oven in a mould covered with crumbs of bread: or, *if undressed*, it may be made by leaving it overnight in broth, and then proceeding with it as above.

MACARONI AU VIN.

497.—Take a French roll hot out of the oven, rasp it, pour a pint of wine upon it, and cover it close up for ½ an hour to let it imbibe the wine; then have ready an ounce of macaroni, boiled until it is soft, and lay it upon a sieve to drain: put into it butter about the size of a walnut, and as much thick cream as it will take. That done, scrape in as much Parmesan tossed into a pan with the macaroni until it becomes like a fine custard, and pour it hot upon the loaf: brown it with the salamander.

MACARONI A L'ITALIENNE.

498.—Take ¼ lb. of macaroni, boil it in water till tender; thicken ½ pint of milk with flour and a small bit of butter; add 2 tablespoonfuls of cream, ½ teaspoonful of mustard, a little white pepper, salt, and cayenne. Stir into this ½ lb. of grated cheese; boil all together a few minutes; add the macaroni; make all quite hot, and serve. This is the mode adopted at the best tables in Florence.

TIMBALE DE MACARONI.—E. R.

499.—Soften the macaroni by boiling it fast until it will cut easily without breaking, but do not let it be too soft; then cut it into pieces ½ inch long, and with great exactness, that all should be of the same size; butter a mould, stick the ends of the macaroni quite close together all over it, so as to look like a honeycomb; then spread a thin layer of quenelle farce over the macaroni; fill up the mould with a mince of stewed ox-palates cut into small pieces, and small button mushrooms, either pickled or fresh, moistened well with white sauce; close the mould, and boil it for ¾ of an hour; turn it out very carefully, and serve it with thick white sauce and mushrooms.

Aux Truffes.—Have 6 small moulds the shape of coffee-cups, and not much larger; butter them, place at the small end a truffle; then encircle the truffle with macaroni, prepared and cut as in the foregoing receipt, sticking each piece regularly round till the whole of the mould is covered; fill it up with minced sweetbread and thick white sauce. These are very beautiful and excellent dishes, but require great care and attention: they are not, however, expensive; and as any kind of fowl, game, or cold fricassee may be employed, cooks are recommended to practise the method of placing the macaroni round the interior of the mould, in order to obtain the necessary proficiency when the dish appears before company.

A la Pontife.—Boil ½ lb. of the longest and straightest tape macaroni in boiling water, with a little salt and butter; when nearly done, strain and dry it; then butter a mould, and lay the macaroni quite evenly over it; if oval, the pieces at their full length; if another shape, take care that the pieces shall meet and join; cover the macaroni with fine farce, then fill up the interior with larks boned, fillets of game, fowl, and small pieces of fat bacon, cut round, the size of a sixpence, small eggs made of the yolk pounded as for mock-turtle, and mushrooms or truffles; moisten it with a rich sauce, cover it, and let it simmer, without boiling, for an hour.

PATE DE MACARONI.—E. R.

500.—Stew some macaroni in butter and water, or broth, strain it, cut it into pieces, and lay it at the bottom of the dish, adding ham balls, made of ham pounded in a mortar,

and blended with butter; then have ready any kind of game boned and filleted, cock's-combs or ox-palates previously blanched and stewed, sweetbread cut into dice, and mushrooms, all stewed in good rich sauce; place a layer upon the macaroni, then another layer of meat, and, until the pie is filled, add to it equal quantities of cream and gravy, cover it with a paste, and bake it, or omit the paste, and stew it before the fire in a Dutch oven. The macaroni may be mixed with grated Parmesan cheese.

Another mode.—Swell 4 oz. of pipe macaroni in milk, with a large onion. Put a layer at the bottom of a pie-dish, with some bits of butter and scraped Parmesan cheese sprinkled lightly over. Cover the whole with a well-seasoned beefsteak cut small and thin, then some more macaroni, and then another layer of beefsteak; cover the whole with macaroni, pieces of butter, and grated cheese, instead of crust. Bake in a slow oven.

VERMICELLI

501.—Is of the same substance as macaroni, but made much smaller, and frequently put into meat soups as giving them additional richness; but in English kitchens it is too sparingly used. To be well made the soup should be thickened with it, and for that purpose it is preferable to macaroni.

Semolina is of the same material, but made into small grains, which more easily thicken the soup into which it is mixed: it can also be made into an excellent pudding with eggs and milk, using it instead of flour, for which, and puddings of macaroni and vermicelli, see Chapter on *Puddings*.

It should be observed, as a general rule, that in using any of the Italian pastes—unless they should be sweetened—Parmesan cheese should always form part of the dish, in the proportion of one-half the quantity to that of the paste.

POLENTA

502.—Is, in Italy, made from the flour of Indian corn, but in this country is generally made of semolina, thus:—Put a little salt and 4 oz. of semolina into a quart of milk when it is beginning to boil, and let it continue to simmer for about 10 minutes, stirring it occasionally to guard it from burning. When well thickened, pour it into a dish to cool, and when quite cold it will be very solid: then cut it into slices of less than an inch thick, upon which put a large grating of good

Parmesan cheese, for no other kind will answer the purpose; nor should any spices be used, except a little mace; nor even that, unless it be made (as sometimes done) with veal broth. Clarify a few ounces of fresh butter—though in Italy oil is always used—put a layer of the paste, powdered with the Parmesan, mixed with a little of the butter; bake it for ½ an hour in a moderately heated oven, and serve it up quite hot, with a separate plate of the grated cheese.

RICE.

503.—There are but two sorts of rice in common use throughout the north of Europe, the *Carolina* and the *Patna;* the one imported from America, and the other from the East Indies. The former is the whitest, the largest in grain, and the highest in price; but in point of nutriment little better than the Patna. For curry or soup the Patna rice is the best. The *boiling of rice* requires 2 quarts of boiling water for each ¼ lb.; the rice should first be washed in salt and water, and must be allowed to simmer for 20 minutes, but not be touched with hand or spoon, though it may be occasionally stirred with a large wooden fork to keep every grain separate; it should then be drained through a colander and spread thinly to dry upon a napkin before the fire; or put on a dish and set in the oven for a few minutes.

For *savoury dishes* rice should be stewed in good gravy, seasoned with mace, cayenne, and salt, with the addition of fried onions, shalot, garlic, and pot-herbs, strained and used at pleasure.

For *sweet dishes.*—Boil it with lemon-peel, cinnamon, or bay-leaves, and, when done to a proper consistency, add powdered sugar and cold butter, stirring it all the time till melted; then pour in a little cream, and use it either as a covering for stewed fruits, or, if made thick enough, it may be placed round the sides of a dish, leaving the middle hollow for the sweets. The same plan may be adopted for all sorts of meat, poultry, fish, fruit, and sweetmeats. The sugar should not be added until the rice is done, as it has a tendency to harden the grains.

Rice à la Portugaise.—In Portugal a very common mode of dressing rice is to stew it either in fowl broth or beef gravy, and boil it with tomatas, which give it a very pleasant acid. If in broth, only tomatas are used; but if in gravy, onions are added well seasoned with salt and pepper, sometimes with a clove of garlic.

RICE FRITTERS.

504.—Pare very thin the rind of a lemon, and boil it in milk, with sugar enough to sweeten it, and a cup of rice. When the rice is quite soft, take out the lemon-peel; beat up the rice with a glass of brandy, shape it into fritters, brush them with yolks of eggs, cover them with bread-crumbs, fry them in lard, dust them with fine sugar, and glaze with a salamander.

Or:—Let the rice cool; spread it out ½ inch thick, cut it in rounds with a 1½-inch cutter, make an opening and insert a piece of red-currant jelly, apple jelly, or a fine jam of any kind; then egg and crumb, carefully closing the aperture that admitted the jam; fry in hot lard and glaze with fine sugar.

Pancake.—Boil ½ lb. of rice to a jelly, in a small quantity of water: when cold, mix it with a pint of cream, 8 eggs, a bit of salt, and nutmeg; stir in 8 oz. of butter just warmed, and add as much flour as will make the batter thick enough. Fry in as little lard or dripping as possible.

Or:—Mix the yolks of 2 well-beaten eggs with a pint of cream, 2 oz. of sifted sugar, a little nutmeg, cinnamon, and mace, or a few drops of oil of almonds. Rub the pan with a bit of butter, and fry the pancakes thin.

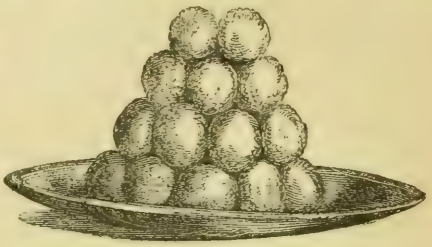
RICE BALLS.

505.—Pour upon ½ lb. of rice 3 pints of boiling milk, and boil it with a little cinnamon and lemon-peel until it is quite tender, then sweeten it; allow it to remain until it is cold, and make it into balls. Beat up 2 eggs, roll the balls in it, and afterwards in grated bread-crumbs; fry them in lard, drain them on a piece of paper, and serve them up covered with sifted sugar.

CROQUETTES DE RIZ.—E. R.

506.—Clean and wash 6 oz. of rice, put it into a stewpan with cold water, and, after it has boiled for about a minute,

strain it; then add twice the quantity of broth, and let it stew gently until the rice will break easily with a spoon. Should the liquor dry too much before the rice is soft enough, add a little more broth. Then work it well with a spoonful of white sauce, 2 spoonfuls of grated Parmesan cheese, and a very little white pepper. When of a sufficient consistence, make the rice into shapes, which may be done by hollowing them in the hand to the form of a cup; fill these shapes with any kind of mince, either of fowl, game, or sweetbread, well mixed with white sauce; close the end of the cups to contain the mince, rolling them into balls, then cover them well with the following mixture:—2 spoonfuls of grated Parmesan cheese, with 4 of bread-crumbs made to stick by rolling in the yolks of eggs: fry them in lard of a light brown colour. This dish requires great care and attention, but is excellent when done.



Croquettes de Riz.

CASSEROLE DE RIZ AUX ŒUFS.—E. R.

507.—Clean, wash, and stew the rice, as in the former receipt; work it well with stock and an egg beaten, as the rice should be firm and well blended; then make it into a wall, lining the inside of a mould of the requisite height: bake the casserole. Take the white portion of cold fowl, cold veal, or sweetbreads; mince them finely, add some thick white sauce and mushrooms, fill the casserole, and cover the top with poached eggs; cover them with glaze, and serve it up very hot.

RICE FLUMMERY.

508.—Boil with a pint of new milk a bit of lemon-peel and cinnamon; mix with a little cold milk as much rice-flour as will make the whole of a good consistency, sweeten, and add a spoonful of peach-water, or a bitter almond beaten; boil it, but take care it does not burn; pour it into a shape or pint basin, taking out the spice. When cold, turn the flummery into a dish, and serve with cream, milk, or custard, round: or put a teacupful of cream into ½ pint of new milk, a glass of white wine, ½ a lemon squeezed, and sugar, and pour over it.

Rice Paste.—Take ground rice and butter, work it like short crust, adding a little sugar to make it eat crisply, only using wheaten flour to roll it out with on the board; more or less butter must be added, according to the richness required.

Or, if for relishing things:—Clean and put some rice, with an onion, and a little water and milk, or milk only, into a saucepan, and simmer till it swells. Put seasoned chops into a dish, and cover it with the rice; by the addition of an egg the rice will adhere better.

EGGS.

509.—Eggs are in such general use that the celebrated '*Almanach des Gourmands*' enumerates no less than 300 different modes of serving them in France; and although either our deficiency in culinary science, or our want of gastronomic taste, precludes the entire catalogue from being adopted by us, yet sufficient receipts will, we trust, be found here to gratify the palate of most of our readers.

There are of course several sorts of eggs, according to the species of poultry which produce them. The turkey egg is the largest and the most delicate, after which, in point of flavour, is the guinea-hen's, and, in that of size, those of the goose and duck. Although all these are employed in cookery, yet the eggs of the common "barn-door fowl" are those most generally used when served up separately and boiled in the shell, in which case the main point is their entire freshness. This can partly be judged of by putting them between you and the light, and seeing that the white is clear and the yolk unclouded; for although nothing can be more delicately nutritive when newly laid, few things can be more nauseous when they are stale.

TO KEEP EGGS FOR WINTER USE.

510.—Pour a full gallon of boiling water on 2 quarts of quicklime and ½ lb. of salt; when cold, mix into it an ounce of cream of tartar. The day following put in the eggs. After the lime has been stirred well into the boiling water, a large part of it will settle at the bottom of the vessel, on which the eggs will remain. Keep them covered with the liquor, and they will keep for two years.

TO BOIL EGGS.

511.—To effect the simple process of boiling demands constant attention, as ½ a minute more or less may spoil the egg for a fastidious palate. There are various modes employed by different cooks; some putting them into cold water, and, when it boils, allowing the eggs to remain in it for a minute longer; others taking them out immediately; while others, again, prefer putting them into boiling water, and there leaving them until done. That time is most commonly 3 minutes, and seldom less; but many persons object to their being left so soft, and 4 or 5 minutes are not unusual if the eggs are not "new-laid." 10 minutes are required for making the yolks hard enough for salad, after which the eggs should be put for some time into cold water to harden, or the yolks will not readily incorporate with the condiments.

It should however be understood that, in whatever way the egg is to be boiled, it should be completely covered with water; that, if put into the water while boiling, the shell is subject to being cracked; and if boiled too suddenly, the white becomes hard, while the yolk remains comparatively soft. The cook should therefore be provided with minute glasses of various sizes—from 1 minute to 5—to mark the time; for they are more accurate than the hand of a kitchen clock, and do not require so much watching.

TO POACH EGGS

512.—Is to boil them *without their shells*, and requires still greater care. The water must be perfectly pure, or it will stain the white of the egg, and the yolk must be only just so much done as to fix itself firmly in the centre of the white; the egg, though required to be quite fresh, yet should not be poached on the same day on which it has been laid, as, when in that milky state, the white and yolk will not combine with the necessary degree of firmness; they should be a couple of days old.

Put a moderate quantity of water into a broad flat stewpan. French cooks add to it, when boiling, a spoonful of vinegar and a little salt. Take the pan off the fire whilst putting in the eggs; break the egg into a teacup or small ladle, and turn it gently into the water, so as to prevent the yolk from being mixed with the white; let them stand till beginning to set; then let the eggs boil gently until you perceive that

they are done, by the white being set, and the yolk appearing through it in a comparatively soft state; then take each from the water with an egg-slice, and pare off any ragged edges which may appear around it, before sending them to table. This latter operation, however, if not quickly done, cools the egg, which ought to be served quite hot, to avoid which inconvenience, a little machine for poaching has been invented in France. A tin cup large enough to contain the egg when poached is perforated with several holes; and being placed in the boiling water, the egg is broken into it, but, when taken up, retains its roundness without cutting. It has, however, the imperfection of not allowing the egg to slide from the cup to any substance on which it is to be placed. This, however, may be easily rectified by turning the egg over upon the toast, which, if carefully done, answers quite as well. The larger machine is made to contain as many as 4 eggs. It is fixed upon trivets, and not deeper than a dripping-pan; but each small machine being furnished with a handle, a single egg can be removed, and put on whatever the cook chooses.

Poached eggs are commonly placed upon buttered toast, broiled ham, or boiled spinach; but in France they are not uncommonly served in a consommé of beef. Indeed, we have there seen them brought up singly, in tablespoons filled with the gravy, and each swallowed up at a mouthful.

OMELETTE.

513.—In France, and indeed throughout the Continent, this is the most usual mode of dressing eggs, after that of boiling them in the shell, as being in small families a sure resource to fall back upon in cases of emergency. It is, however, extraordinary that, in England, scarcely any of the common cooks succeed in bringing them to table nicely dressed, though nothing can be more simple. In the ordinary way the eggs are made into a batter; but if time be allowed, this should be done some hours before the omelet is wanted, and the batter again whisked up just before it is to be dressed.

4 eggs will make a very pretty-sized omelet, but the number of eggs must of course depend on the size required. If sweet herbs be put in, a good deal of parsley should form part; tarragon gives a high flavour, and chives or shalots are not unfrequently used, but care should be taken that the flavour should not overpower that of the other ingredients.

Omelets are judiciously varied by mixing grated ham or tongue with minced anchovies, when served at supper or as a side-dish at dinner; but when intended for the breakfast-table, it is more delicate to make them of eggs alone.

Although a common frying-pan may be used, yet one made on purpose, not larger than the size of a dessert-plate, should be employed, so as not to allow the omelet too much spreading, for it should always be kept of a certain degree of thickness to secure the softness of the inside. It is therefore only to be fried on one side, and when the under is browned and the upper brought to a moderate state of consistence, the fried side is to be folded over the other in three.

Butter is better than either lard or dripping for the frying of an omelet. Any sort of pot-herbs is admissible; and many sorts of minced fowl and fish are prepared in that manner throughout the Continent. There are hundreds of receipts for omelets, but the principle is the same in all, the difference being only in the flavouring.

Au naturel.—Take 4 eggs, beat the yolks and whites together with a tablespoonful of milk, a little salt and pepper; put 2 oz. of butter into a frying-pan to boil, and let it remain until it begins to brown; pour the batter into it, and let it remain quiet for a minute; turn up the edges of the omelet gently from the bottom of the pan with a fork; shake it, to keep it from burning at the bottom, and fry it till of a bright brown. It will not take more than 5 minutes frying.

Aux fines Herbes.—Beat up 4 eggs with a little cream, salt, pepper, chives, and parsley, minced very small. Put a piece of butter half the size of an egg into the frying-pan; let it begin to brown; pour in the omelet, and allow it to set a little; then stir it about, to allow more of the mixture to become brown. When that is done, turn it over to double it; but as in browning the *lower* side the *upper* will sometimes appear too soft, in that case make a slight use of the salamander, to give it firmness; put the dish on the frying-pan, and turn it over. Let the fire be clear, but not too hot.

Or:—Take 4 eggs and 4 tablespoonfuls of milk, well beaten together; add one tablespoonful of parsley chopped very fine, a little lemon-thyme, marjoram, or tarragon, a teaspoonful of *grated* onion, a little essence of anchovies or Reading sauce, and a few grains of cayenne pepper; fry quickly, and fold it

in three; put a little clear gravy in the dish. This is an excellent receipt.

Aux Confitures.—Beat up 8 eggs with a tablespoonful of powdered sugar, a little nutmeg, a pinch of salt, some finely-chopped lemon-peel, and a wineglass of cream, or about ½ oz. of butter. Make an omelet-pan hot, put in a small piece of butter, and, when the eggs are thoroughly mixed, pour them into the pan; stir it about, and, when set, arrange the omelet neatly in the pan; lay on 2 spoonfuls of jam, roll it up, and glaze it with sugar and the salamander. Any of the preserved fruits, when prepared as jam, will answer the purpose.

Une Omelette aux Amandes is also looked upon as a delicacy, and made by substituting almond-flour, or pounded sweet almonds, for jam.

Une Omelette d'Huîtres may be made with 4 raw eggs, a little cream, beaten up either with or without sweet herbs and grated ham, but seasoned with a little salt, pepper, and nutmeg, together with a dozen of oysters bearded, dried, minced very small, and fried in butter.

Omelette à la Tartare.—Steam 2 handfuls of sorrel, and, having picked and chopped it, stew it in gravy with a little butter and cayenne pepper; put it into a plain omelet, and cover the whole with grated bread, grated Parmesan cheese, and a little melted butter; make an edging all round with fried bread, and brown the top with a salamander.

OMELETTE SOUFFLEE.

514.—Take 6 eggs, separate the whites from the yolks, add to the yolks a tablespoonful of arrowroot or potato-flour, 6 oz. of pounded loaf-sugar, some grated lemon-peel, and a small quantity of lemon-zest, or chopped peel, or orange-flower water. Beat the whole together for several minutes, until they are made into a batter, and then whip the whites until they become a froth; stir in lightly the batter. Have ready an omelet-pan of the proper size heated upon the stove; put into it ½ lb. of butter, and when it begins to boil put the whole into the pan, and stir it with a spoon carefully until it becomes partially firm. That done, turn it out upon a small circular dish, of silver or metal, as the omelet ought to acquire the form of a dome, and the dish be placed in a very moderately heated oven for at least 10 minutes or ¼ of an hour, according

to the care and nicety with which it has been made; after which it will have risen into a puff of considerable height, similar to the fashionable supper dish, "trifle." It should then be sprinkled with a little powdered sugar, the salamander held over it, and be served immediately, or it will soon become flat in flavour and appearance.

Soufflé Français.—Put into a stewpan 1 oz. of butter; when melted, add 2 tablespoonfuls of flour; stir them well over the fire, so that the flour be thoroughly cooked, but not coloured; add by degrees a wineglass of boiling cream, and four times that quantity of boiling milk; work it quite smooth, take it off the fire, add 4 yolks of eggs, sugar to palate, a grain of salt, and a tablespoonful of orange-flower water; whip up strongly the whites of 8 eggs, mix them lightly in the batter, put the whole into a soufflé dish, and bake for an hour.

The flavour of this soufflé may be varied according to fancy, omitting the orange-flower water, and substituting either vanilla, curaçoa, noyeau, maraschino, chocolate, coffee, &c.

ŒUFS BROUILLES.

515.—Break 4 or 6 eggs; beat them and put them into a saucepan with a piece of butter, a little salt, and a spoonful of sauce or gravy, which makes the eggs softer; stir them over the fire until sufficiently thick; serve on a plate garnished with toasted bread. To eggs dressed this way, minced truffles, ham, mushrooms, &c., may be added. The difference between this and an omelet is, that an omelet is compact and turns out smooth, whereas *œufs brouillés* are less done, and are therefore broken.

In Ireland, where it is in general use, it is usually served upon hot buttered toast, and is there called "*buttered eggs.*" It is also very common in France, where it is usually served for breakfast.

Or:—Butter a dish well, sprinkle it with salt, then break the eggs very carefully so as not to disturb the yolk; add a little more salt and some white pepper; melt a small quantity of butter, pour it gently over, with 1 or 2 spoonfuls of cream. Put the dish over a slow fire, and finish the eggs by covering them with a red-hot shovel.

A very pretty dish of Eggs is made thus:—Break some eggs into a small tart-dish, without injuring the yolks, or laying one over the other. Drop on them some warm butter, and

lightly strew crumbs of bread. Put it in the oven until the whites be set, and serve with a wreath of parsley round the edge.

Eggs aux fines Herbes.—Poach 4 eggs carefully, put them upon the dish, and pour over them the following sauce:—a glass of white wine, with some chopped parsley, chives, salt and pepper, and a piece of butter rolled in flour. Let all boil for 10 minutes; pour it over the eggs; cover the whole with bread-crumbs, dried and browned.

Burnt buttered Eggs.—Burn the butter in a frying-pan; break the eggs upon a dish, preserving them whole as if intended to be poached; season them with salt and a little nutmeg; pour a part of the burnt butter boiling hot over the eggs, and then slide them over the rest of the butter; put them on a slow fire, and finish by browning them with a red-hot shovel or salamander.

EGGS A LA DUCHESSE.

516.—Boil 2 quarts of milk with 2 laurel or bay leaves, some cinnamon, and green lemon-peel; when the milk is well-flavoured, strain into a shallow stewpan, and keep it boiling; whip up the whites of 3 eggs to a strong froth or snow, as it is technically called; take a tablespoonful, and drop into the boiling milk; when all the eggs are in, turn them, and they are done; take them up, drain them, and put into a deep dish; thicken some of the milk with arrowroot, or with the yolks, and pour over the eggs.

WHITE FRICASSEE OF EGGS.—E. R.

517.—Put 2 oz. of butter into a stewpan, and when melted add chopped parsley, a small piece of shalot chopped finely, and mushrooms also chopped, with pepper and salt. Stew till the seasoning is done, then add a cupful of cream; add sufficient flour to thicken the sauce, and boil it well. Boil 4 or 6 eggs hard, and cut them into slices—each egg should make 5 or 6; lay the eggs in, give it a boil, and serve up.

A *brown fricassee* is made the same way, with good rich brown gravy instead of cream.

EGG ALB.—E. R.

518.—Boil 6 eggs until very hard, remove the shells, and cut them across, preserving the whites in the form of cups;

mince the yolks in small cubes with cold ham, parsley, and salt; mix the minced ingredients with cream until they form a thick paste, but do not break the little cubes; then fill the cups formed of the whites with this compound, heaped up in the middle, cutting off a piece from the round end to make them stand; place them in a dish, and pour white sauce over them.

Or:—Boil the eggs hard, taking off the shells carefully; then cut them in halves lengthwise; take out the yolks; soak some bread-crumbs in milk, press it rather dry, add salt, pepper, and nutmeg, a little chopped parsley, and the yolks of the eggs rubbed into a lump of butter; mix these well together, and moisten with cream; fill the whites to make up the shape of an egg, strew them with bread-crumbs, and fry in butter to a light brown. Serve up quite hot.

Or:—Boil eggs hard; when cold cut the whites in halves, put the yolk entire into one half, cover it with forcemeat, lay the white upon its back and fry it; or pound the yolk and forcemeat together until they form a paste, and fill up the cavity of the white; serve with either brown or white sauce.

A la Carmélite.—Boil 6 eggs hard, cut them in halves the long way, take out the yolks and chop them very fine with parsley, sorrel, and boiled onions; season with pepper and salt; mix them up with a little melted butter, and fill the whites; heat them until thoroughly hot in white sauce made thus:—Take ¼ pint of cream, seasoned with a blade of mace; melt in it 2 oz. of butter; stir it very well, adding sufficient flour to keep the butter from oiling, and just before dishing squeeze in a little lemon-juice.

A la Gruyère.—Put ¼ lb. of Gruyère cheese into a stew-pan with a small piece of butter, some chives and parsley chopped fine, a very little grated nutmeg, some salt, and ½ a teacupful of veal-stock; set it over a gentle fire, and stir it till the cheese is melted. Beat up 4 eggs, and set it over the fire again; stir it till sufficiently done, then take it off, and garnish with sippets of toasted bread.

ŒUFS FARCIS.

519.—Boil 6 eggs hard, remove the shells, but leave the eggs whole; cover them with a rich forcemeat made with scraped

ham, pounded anchovy, pounded veal, and bacon fat, well pounded together and highly seasoned; brush them with the yolk of egg, and dredge them with bread-crumbs or vermicelli; fry them a pale gold colour, or put them for ¼ of an hour in an oven, and serve them up with gravy in the dish.

En Purée.—Boil 6 eggs hard; when cold take out the yolks and beat them in a mortar, with butter, salt, nutmeg, pepper, and minced parsley, adding 3 raw yolks; chop the whites very small, and put them into a stewpan with some good gravy; do not let them boil, but shake them until they have a consistency; then place them round the dish they are to be served in. Take the yolks out of the mortar, and pass them through a colander into the same dish; garnish with bread dipped in yolks of eggs. Place the dish in an oven, and when lightly browned it will be done.

Œufs sur le plat is a German mode of frying an egg by means of a small cheese-plate, which, being thoroughly warmed, is greased in the *indented part* with a bit of butter or a very little salad-oil, and into this part the egg is broken from the shell, thus retaining the exact rotundity of the plate, which is then placed upon the gridiron over a good fire. It may be slightly browned, if thought fit, with a salamander, but does not need it; and though quite as delicate, yet renders the egg rather more savoury than by poaching.

EGGS AND VEGETABLES.

520.—*Eggs and Spinach.*—Poach half a dozen eggs, trim them nicely, and serve them upon stewed spinach.

Eggs and Onions, or *à la Tripe.*—Skin 6 or 8 onions, mince them, put some butter into a stewpan and melt it, add about 2 spoonfuls of flour, mix both well together, then add the onions, and wet them with milk, cream, or water; let them stew, taking care that the onions and butter do not become brown; season with a little salt and white pepper; cut some hard eggs into slices, and when the sauce is ready put them in; make the whole very hot, and serve it up.

Or:—Slice some onions very finely, pepper them well with cayenne pepper, and fry them in butter; take them out of the pan, drain them before the fire from the fat, put them on a dish, and squeeze lemon-juice over them sufficient to saturate and render them very acid. Fry or poach 6 eggs, trim

them nicely, lay them upon the onions, and serve them very hot.

Œufs à la Française.—A very common way of dressing eggs in France is to put a piece of butter in a stewpan with some green onions chopped fine, and a little minced parsley; shake a little flour over them, and add a teacupful of good broth; stir it over the fire till it becomes of a proper thickness, and skim it well; put in some eggs boiled hard and sliced, some salt, and a little cayenne; beat up the yolk of an egg with a small teacupful of cream, add this to the other ingredients with the juice of ½ a lemon, let all boil together a few minutes, and serve hot with sippets of bread.

Eggs and Asparagus.—Cut some of the thin green asparagus to the size of small peas, boil them quickly, and drain them. Beat up some eggs with a little pepper and salt, and put them into the stewpan with the asparagus; add a good piece of fresh butter, and keep stirring it as long as it is on the fire to prevent it from burning; when sufficiently thick take it off, spread a piece of thick toast in a dish, and pour over it the asparagus and eggs.

Eggs and Artichokes are also very nice as an entré at dinner, or a corner dish at a supper-table. The *bottoms*, after being stripped of the leaves, to be boiled in hard water, and, when sufficiently done, place on each the half of a hard egg, leaving the round end uppermost. They may be eaten either cold or hot: if *cold*, covered with cream seasoned only with a little nutmeg; or, if *hot*, either with melted butter or rich gravy.

CHEESE.

EGGS AND CHEESE.

521.—Are mixed together in various ways by French cooks under the names of *fondus* or *fondeaux*, *raméquins*, and other titles, for the purposes of preparing *entremets*, or side-dishes, for elegant tables.

Gruyère and Parmesan are the most proper sorts to be thus used, but any dry cheese, of good flavour, may be employed.

FONDEAU.

522.—*A l'Italienne.*—Mix ½ pint of cream with a little flour

and a little salt; keep stirring it over the fire until it is as thick as melted butter; then add about ½ lb. of Parmesan cheese finely grated. Mix it all well together until it is half cold; then take 4 eggs, separate the yolks from the whites, put the former to the cheese, and beat it well together. Then beat the whites to a solid froth, and add them to the rest; pour the mixture into an ornamented mould or a deep dish lined with paper, cut in a fringe at the top, and only half filled, as it will rise very high. The oven must be very hot, in order to cause the rising, and the dish must be served immediately, or it will fall; to prevent which, let the cover be of metal, strongly heated: 20 minutes ought to bake it.

Or:—Slice a stale penny roll; pour over it ¾ pint of boiling milk; when soaked, beat it well, and mix with it ½ lb. each of Cheshire and double Gloucester cheese finely grated, with the yolks of 4 eggs well whisked. All this may be prepared when most convenient; immediately before it is wanted beat the whites of the 4 eggs into a solid froth and add them; pour the whole into the paper forms, and bake them to your taste.

En caisses.—Take ¼ lb. of Swiss cheese, 2 oz. of Parmesan, and a piece of cream-cheese; pound the whole in a mortar with a little pepper and salt, then mix in 4 or 5 eggs, one at a time; fill 12 small paper cases, and put them for a short time in the oven to give a fine colour. Ten minutes will bake them in a Dutch oven placed before a good fire.

Fondeaux of a small size may be made in either of the above modes, and put into little paper moulds of any fancied form, but only half filled.

RAMEQUINS.

523.—*A la Parisienne.*—Boil ½ pint of milk and half the quantity of cream; melt 1 oz. of butter and a little salt; mix in a spoonful of flour, and stir it over the fire for 5 minutes; pour in the milk and cream by degrees, and work it smooth, taking care that it is thoroughly cooked. Then take it off, and add ½ lb. of grated cheese, some pepper, and an atom of nutmeg, with a very little powdered sugar, the yolks of 8 eggs, and the whites of 2, well beaten; when perfectly mixed, add the whites of 6 eggs beaten to a froth. The batter should be as thick as cream. Make little paper trays, fill them ⅔ parts full, and bake them in a very slow oven 18 minutes

Or:—Take 2 eggs, 2 spoonfuls of flour, 2 oz. of melted butter, and 2 of grated cheese; mix all well together, and bake it in moulds or tart-pans for ¼ of an hour.

Fried Raméquins.—Grate ½ lb. of cheese, and melt 2 oz. of butter; when the latter is getting cool, mix it with the cheese and the whites of 3 eggs well beaten. Lay buttered papers on a frying-pan, put slices of bread upon it, and lay the cheese on the top; set it on the fire for about 5 minutes, then take it off, and brown it with a salamander.

Dutch Raméquin.—Scrape some old Cheshire cheese, pound it, with a lump of butter and the yolk of an egg boiled hard, in a marble mortar. When very well mixed, and quite smooth, spread it on slices of toasted bread and butter; hold a salamander over them, and serve them quite hot.

With Wine or Ale.—Scrape ¼ lb. of Cheshire and the same of Gloucester cheese; melt, without oiling, ¼ lb. of butter; then beat all in a mortar with the yolks of 4 eggs, the inside of a French roll boiled in milk, and a wineglass of wine or ale. When thoroughly mixed, add the whites of the eggs, previously beaten to a froth. Put the composition into paper cases, rather long than square, and bake them in a Dutch oven.

STEWED CHEESE.—E. R.

524.—Grate 2 oz. of cheese; put it into a basin; mix with it a small teacupful of cream and an egg beaten and strained. Put into a small saucepan 1 oz. or ½ oz. of butter, according to the richness of the cheese; let it melt, then stir in the other ingredients, and let it boil until well mixed. Serve it hot either browned or plain. The brown *looks* prettier, but the plain *eats* better.

With Ale.—Cut the cheese into slices, pare off the rind, and put it into a dish over a lamp; then pour on as much ale as will cover it, and let it stew until the cheese is dissolved. This is a Welsh method, and a very good one. The cheese may be spread with mustard.

A very delicious sort of paste may also be made of any of the rich cheeses, *Neufchâtel*, *fromage de Brie*, or Stilton, stewed with cream and yolk of egg, either seasoned savourily or sweetened; and eaten hot or cold.

WELSH RABBIT

525.—Should be made of the most mellow Gloucester cheese.

and a little salt; keep stirring it over the fire until it is as thick as melted butter; then add about ½ lb. of Parmesan cheese finely grated. Mix it all well together until it is half cold; then take 4 eggs, separate the yolks from the whites, put the former to the cheese, and beat it well together. Then beat the whites to a solid froth, and add them to the rest; pour the mixture into an ornamented mould or a deep dish lined with paper, cut in a fringe at the top, and only half filled, as it will rise very high. The oven must be very hot, in order to cause the rising, and the dish must be served immediately, or it will fall; to prevent which, let the cover be of metal, strongly heated: 20 minutes ought to bake it.

Or:—Slice a stale penny roll; pour over it ¾ pint of boiling milk; when soaked, beat it well, and mix with it ½ lb. each of Cheshire and double Gloucester cheese finely grated, with the yolks of 4 eggs well whisked. All this may be prepared when most convenient; immediately before it is wanted beat the whites of the 4 eggs into a solid froth and add them; pour the whole into the paper forms, and bake them to your taste.

En caisses.—Take ¼ lb. of Swiss cheese, 2 oz. of Parmesan, and a piece of cream-cheese; pound the whole in a mortar with a little pepper and salt, then mix in 4 or 5 eggs, one at a time; fill 12 small paper cases, and put them for a short time in the oven to give a fine colour. Ten minutes will bake them in a Dutch oven placed before a good fire.

Fondeaux of a small size may be made in either of the above modes, and put into little paper moulds of any fancied form, but only half filled.

RAMEQUINS.

523.—*A la Parisienne.*—Boil ½ pint of milk and half the quantity of cream; melt 1 oz. of butter and a little salt; mix in a spoonful of flour, and stir it over the fire for 5 minutes; pour in the milk and cream by degrees, and work it smooth, taking care that it is thoroughly cooked. Then take it off, and add ½ lb. of grated cheese, some pepper, and an atom of nutmeg, with a very little powdered sugar, the yolks of 8 eggs, and the whites of 2, well beaten; when perfectly mixed, add the whites of 6 eggs beaten to a froth. The batter should be as thick as cream. Make little paper trays, fill them ⅔ parts full, and bake them in a very slow oven 18 minutes

Or:—Take 2 eggs, 2 spoonfuls of flour, 2 oz. of melted butter, and 2 of grated cheese; mix all well together, and bake it in moulds or tart-pans for ¼ of an hour.

Fried Raméquins.—Grate ½ lb. of cheese, and melt 2 oz. of butter; when the latter is getting cool, mix it with the cheese and the whites of 3 eggs well beaten. Lay buttered papers on a frying-pan, put slices of bread upon it, and lay the cheese on the top; set it on the fire for about 5 minutes, then take it off, and brown it with a salamander.

Dutch Raméquin.—Scrape some old Cheshire cheese, pound it, with a lump of butter and the yolk of an egg boiled hard, in a marble mortar. When very well mixed, and quite smooth, spread it on slices of toasted bread and butter; hold a salamander over them, and serve them quite hot.

With Wine or Ale.—Scrape ¼ lb. of Cheshire and the same of Gloucester cheese; melt, without oiling, ¼ lb. of butter; then beat all in a mortar with the yolks of 4 eggs, the inside of a French roll boiled in milk, and a wineglass of wine or ale. When thoroughly mixed, add the whites of the eggs, previously beaten to a froth. Put the composition into paper cases, rather long than square, and bake them in a Dutch oven.

STEWED CHEESE.—E. R.

524.—Grate 2 oz. of cheese; put it into a basin; mix with it a small teacupful of cream and an egg beaten and strained. Put into a small saucepan 1 oz. or ½ oz. of butter, according to the richness of the cheese; let it melt, then stir in the other ingredients, and let it boil until well mixed. Serve it hot either browned or plain. The brown *looks* prettier, but the plain *eats* better.

With Ale.—Cut the cheese into slices, pare off the rind, and put it into a dish over a lamp; then pour on as much ale as will cover it, and let it stew until the cheese is dissolved. This is a Welsh method, and a very good one. The cheese may be spread with mustard.

A very delicious sort of paste may also be made of any of the rich cheeses, *Neufchâtel*, *fromage de Brie*, or Stilton, stewed with cream and yolk of egg, either seasoned savourily or sweetened; and eaten hot or cold.

WELSH RABBIT

525.—Should be made of the most mellow Gloucester cheese.

Put it into a saucepan with about 1 oz. of butter and a very little ale; stir it over the fire until the cheese is quite dissolved; then take it off, add an egg well beaten, dish it, and brown it before the fire.

Rasp some toasting cheese with a bit of butter into a cheese-toaster, and, when the cheese dissolves before the fire, put it upon thin slices of buttered toast, of which the crust has been cut off. Serve it very hot, or the cheese will become tough; and eat it with pepper, salt, and mustard.

Toast and Cheese.—You may also take some old Cheshire, with a lump of butter and the yolk of a hard-boiled egg; beat them into a paste, which spread upon slices of buttered toast, and hold a salamander over them until the paste is browned and melted. The paste may also be spread between thin slices of bread and butter, and eaten cold as a sandwich.

A Cheese Pudding.—Grate 3 oz. of cheese and 5 of bread; and having warmed 1 oz. of butter in ¼ pint of new milk, mix it with the above; add 2 well-beaten eggs and a little salt. Bake it ½ an hour.

This is a nice way of finishing up a cheese when little but the rind is left.

PANCAKES AND FRITTERS.

526.—Although egg forms the chief foundation of all pancakes, they are yet made in various ways according to different tastes and countries.

Take 1 lb. of flour; mix it with 6 eggs, a tablespoonful of brandy, a good pinch of salt, 2 tablespoonfuls of orange-flower water, and as much milk as will give the batter a proper consistency; melt a piece of butter or lard in a frying-pan; pour in as much batter as will cover the pan; when brown on one side, with a knife loosen the edges of the pancake all round, and turn and brown it on the other side; roll each pancake up, and send them to table very hot, powdered with sugar.

Hand round sugar, either raw or pounded, together with lemon and Seville orange.

Or:—1 lb. of flour, 1 quart of milk, 6 eggs, ½ oz. of salt, 4 oz. of pounded sugar, and peel of 1 lemon grated, with pounded sweet spice, or not, according to fancy; fry as usual, and serve each separately on a plate.

Make it into thick batter with fine flour; slice the apples in rounds, cut out the core, dust them with fine sugar, and let them so remain for 2 hours; then dip each slice in batter, and fry them in plenty of boiling lard over a quick fire. They require lard sufficient to swim in. Glaze with sugar.

Make a batter with flour and table beer, adding 2 tablespoonfuls of oil to 1 lb. of flour; make it thick, and have it ready 2 hours before using it.

Or:—Make a batter as thick as paste, of 1 tablespoonful of olive-oil, a little salt, the yolks of 4 eggs, a spoonful of orange-flower water, with as much flour as will thicken it; beat the whites of 2 eggs to snow, and stir it lightly in. This batter ought to be made an hour or two before it is used, that it may become lighter by fermentation. Put the fruit, well covered with this batter, into hot lard or butter, and fry. If the fritters are required to be unusually good, let the fruit marinate in brandy and sugar some hours before frying. Take the fritters out when of a fine light yellow, let them drain on a coarse cloth, sprinkle them with sugar, and serve quite hot.

Crème Frite aux Amandes.—Boil 1 pint of milk with 2 bay-leaves, a little green lemon-peel, and a small piece of cinnamon. When the flavour is extracted, strain it; add 2 tablespoonfuls of arrowroot, and sugar to palate: stir it well over the fire, and add the yolks of 4 eggs, 2 oz. of chopped almonds, and a wineglass of cream. Cook the whole over the fire for about 4 minutes, stirring it all the time; break in 2 eggs; then pour it on a tin which has been well buttered, spread it about ½ inch thick, put it into the oven for 10 minutes; let it get thoroughly cool, cut out with a 2-inch round cutter, dip into fine bread-crumbs, then into egg beat up very thin, and again into crumbs; fry in hot lard; dust over with sugar, and send to table.

Spanish Fritters.—Cut the crumb of a French roll into lengths as thick as your finger, in what shape you will. Soak in some cream, nutmeg, sugar, pounded cinnamon, and an egg. When well soaked, fry of a nice brown, and serve with butter, wine, and sugar-sauce.

French Fritters.—Mix 2 eggs, well beaten and strained, with as much new milk and flour as shall make 1 thick pancake, which fry as pale as you can. Pound it in a mortar quite smooth, and add the yolks of 4 and whites of 2 eggs,

1 large spoonful of orange-flower water or cinnamon-water, 1 oz. of blanched almonds beaten to a paste, 2 oz. of white sugar, and ¼ of a small nutmeg. Pound it all till it become smooth batter. Have ready a large stewpan half full of fine lard quite hot, and drop the batter into it, the size of large nuts, until the surface be filled; as they brown, turn them: they will be very large: when done, remove them on clean paper, in a dish before the fire, and do the remainder. Serve as quickly as possible. They are excellent.

Italian Fritters.—Throughout Italy fritters are almost daily served at all good tables, and made of livers of fowls, sweetbread, brains, and various articles, there called "*frutti di mare*," collected on the sea-shores from the tribes of small fish, muscles, crabs, and shell-fish, which there abound, and mixed together in different ways, fish, fowl, and fruit, all fried in oil or batter.

Potato Fritters.—Boil 2 large potatoes, scrape them fine, beat 4 yolks and 3 whites of eggs, and add 1 large spoonful of cream, another of sweet wine, a squeeze of lemon, and a little nutmeg. Beat this batter ½ an hour at least. It will be extremely light. Put a good quantity of fine lard in a stewpan, and drop a spoonful of the batter at a time into it. Fry them, and serve, as a sauce, a glass of white wine, the juice of a lemon, 1 dessertspoonful of peach-leaf or almond water, and some white sugar, warmed together. Not to be served in the dish.

Or:—Slice potatoes thin, dip them in a fine batter, and fry. Serve with white sugar sifted over them. Lemon-peel and a spoonful of orange-flower water should be added to the batter.

Or:—Boil 1 lb. of floury potatoes, bruise them in a mortar, and add to them 2 oz. of butter, with the yolks of a couple of eggs seasoned with a little pepper and salt. Mix all well together; roll it into balls the size of an egg, and fry them brown. Some persons like the addition of a finely minced shalot.

Buckwheat Fritters, or "Bockings."—Mix 3 oz. of buckwheat flour with a teacupful of warm milk and a spoonful of yeast; let it rise before the fire about an hour; then mix 4 eggs, well beaten, and as much milk as will make the batter

the usual thickness for pancakes, and fry them in the same way.

Curd Fritters.—Rub down in a mortar a quart of dried curd, with the yolks of 8 and whites of 4 well-beaten eggs, 2 oz. of sifted sugar, ½ a nutmeg, and ½ a spoonful of flour. Drop the batter into a frying-pan, with a little butter or fine lard.

Orange and Sweetmeat Fritters.—Take off the rind of 2 oranges, removing all the white skin; then cut the oranges in slices across, and take out all the pips; dip the slices of orange in batter, as for apple fritters, and fry them. Serve with powdered sugar upon each fritter.

Coloured Fritters.—Boil a large beet-root until it is tender; beat it fine in a marble mortar. Add the yolks of 4 eggs, 2 spoonfuls of flour and 3 of cream, the juice and peel of ½ a lemon, ½ a nutmeg, and a glass of brandy. Mix all well together, and fry the fritters in butter. Garnish them with green sweetmeats, preserved apricots, or sprigs of myrtle.

FISH AND MEAT FRITTERS.—E. R.

531.—*Kidney Fritters.*—Beat 4 eggs well; add a teacupful of cream, some pepper and salt, with a little pounded mace, parsley, and chives, shred fine, and chopped mushroom. To this batter add also some of the kidney with the fat of a loin of veal minced; mix all thoroughly together; rub the pan well with butter, and pour in the ingredients. Keep stirring it while it is on the fire or stove, so as to keep it from spreading out too thin. When sufficiently done, make it of a light brown by means of a salamander, or by holding it for a minute or two before the fire.

Oyster Fritters.—Beard the oysters, dip them into a thick batter, made rich with egg, or, what is better, into an omelette, and then in crumbs of bread; fry them: they are an excellent garnish for fried fish.

BEIGNET.

532.—Mix and work well together ½ lb. of flour and 2 oz. of butter, or 3 tablespoonfuls of sweet oil, and make it into a batter with some warm water; then mix into the batter a couple of raw eggs, keeping the yolk of 1 for browning. The materials may thus be made of any degree of consistency, so as

to act as thick batter, or as thin paste by the addition of a little flour; and being made into small balls, are spread with the remaining yolk of egg, powdered usually with sugar, and fried in hot lard; and, when ready to be served, put them for a moment on a hair sieve, to drain off the fat.

If made solely with paste, without mince of any kind, they should have another egg, and the batter be more continually beaten, so as to render the beignets light; then, when prepared for dressing, take a spoonful of the batter formed into a ball, and drop it into the boiling lard. A large dishful will be fried in 6 or 7 minutes.

CHAPTER XXII.

PASTE—MEAT PIES—FISH PIES.

VARIOUS SORTS OF PASTE.

533.—In making *paste for pies* great care should be taken that the flour be well dried; for the finer kinds of paste it ought also to be sifted. The very best salt butter is perhaps the best material for making paste. Some persons employ lard, or equal parts of lard and butter; and clarified dripping is an excellent substitute.

An adept in pastry never leaves any part of it adhering to the board or dish used in making. The best thing to make it upon is a slab of marble or slate; which substances cause less waste, being cold and smooth. The coolest part of the house, and of the day, should be chosen for the process; the hands should be previously washed in very hot water, and the less they touch the paste the better and lighter it will prove; nor should it be rolled much.

In whatever way paste be made, wetting it much will render it tough.

Salt butter of the best quality makes a fine flaky crust; for sweet things, wash it. In making *pie-crust* lard is, however, better than butter; and in making the *paste* it is sometimes mixed with the flour in a dry state.

Heating the oven properly is a very essential point in baking the various sorts of paste to be here enumerated.

Raised pies must be put into a quick oven, or the crust will fall. The cook should accurately know the proper heat for each article, as opening the door to observe their progress lets in the air, and often spoils them. They require from ½ to a full hour more than when baked in a dish.

CRUST FOR RAISED PIES.

534.—Boil water with a little fine lard, and an equal quantity of fresh dripping, or of butter, in the proportion of 2 oz. of fat to 1 pint of water. While hot, mix this with as much flour as you will want, making the paste as stiff as you can to be smooth, which it will become by good kneading and beating it with the rolling-pin. When quite smooth put a lump into a cloth, or under a pan, to soak till nearly cold.

In raising paste it should be brought to a firm consistency, and of sufficient thickness to hold the meat together; it should therefore not be too rich, and it is easier to be worked if moderately warm than cold. The proper way to raise the crust is by placing the left hand on the lump of paste, and with the right keep working it up the back of the hand, till all be of the proper shape and thickness. When worked into the desired form the meat is then put into the pie, and, when quite full, the lid is put on and fixed to the wall or side; the top being ornamented with some device, also made of paste. Before putting it in the oven glaze it all over with white of egg.

Those who have not a good hand at raising crust may roll the paste of a proper thickness, and cut out the top and bottom of the pie, then a long piece for the sides, then cement the bottom to the sides with egg, bringing the former rather farther out, and pinching both together: put egg between the edges of the paste to make it adhere at the sides. Fill the pie, put on the cover, and pinch it and the side crust together. The same mode of uniting the paste is to be observed if the sides are pressed into a tin form, in which the paste must be baked, after it shall be filled and covered:[a] the tin should be buttered, and carefully taken off when done enough; and as

[a] In lining a tin form, put in the sides first, having cut the paste rather deeper than the tin, so as to allow for its lying a little on the bottom, and that no joint may appear; then cut a piece sufficiently large to cover the whole bottom.

the form usually makes the sides of a lighter colour than is proper, the pie should be put into the oven again for ¼ of an hour.

For Venison Pasty or Périgord Pie.—To ¼ peck of fine flour use 2½ lbs. of butter and 4 eggs; mix into paste with warm water, and work it smooth and to a good consistency. Put a paste round the inside, but not to the bottom of the dish; and let the cover be pretty thick, to bear the long continuance in the oven.

For rich Pie-crust.—Weigh an equal quantity of butter with as much fine flour as you judge necessary: mix, with a silver spoon, a little of the former with the latter, and wet it with as little water as will make it into a stiff paste. Roll it out, and put all the butter over it in slices, turn in the ends, and roll it thin; do this twice, and handle it as little as possible. The butter may be added at twice; and for those who are not accustomed to make paste it may be better to do so.

It requires a quicker oven than for short crust. Lay a paper over to keep it from scorching.

A less rich Paste.—Weigh 1 lb. of flour and ¼ lb. of butter, rub them together, and mix into a paste with a little water and an egg well beaten. Roll and fold it 3 or 4 times; *or*, omit the egg, and put 6 oz. of butter and a spoonful of white sugar; work up the whole into a stiff paste with as little *hot* water as possible.

PUFF PASTE.

535.—To obtain this in perfection much will depend on the quality of the butter used, and on its being rolled out or turned a sufficient number of times, so that the butter may be mixed with the paste in minute layers. Salt butter will make as good, if not better, paste than fresh. When salt butter is used, it should be broken into small pieces, and put into a pan or pail of clean cold water; well work or squeeze it between the hands in the water, which will deprive it of the greatest portion of the salt it contains; take it from the water and put it on a cloth, and mould or work it well, in the same manner as you would a piece of paste; when the water is all worked out, and the butter appears dry and firm, make it in a roll and put it in a cold place for use. Fresh butter should be moulded in the same manner as directed for salt, but it does not require being first put into water. In summer a few pieces of ice may be

put into the water with the butter, in order to harden it. But in winter or severe frosty weather the butter should be well moulded, in order to make it mellow.

Weigh 1 lb. of butter and 1 lb. of sifted flour. Take 2 oz. of the butter and rub in with the flour; make a hole in the middle, in which put a teaspoonful of salt, and pour in sufficient cold water to make it into a paste of nearly the same consistency as the butter. This should be more particularly observed in summer, as the heat then causes the butter to become very soft during the rolling of the paste, and to break through the surface, unless the dough is made of considerably less consistency in the first place, in order to allow for this. To each pound allow 2 eggs, well beaten and mixed with the water.

Mix the dough into a clear, smooth paste, without toughness, by rubbing it well with the heel of the right hand on the board until it has acquired a clear, smooth, shining appearance; mould it into a round lump, then press all the moisture from the remainder of the butter, and form it into a ball, taking care not to soften it: put this upon the paste and press it down, then enclose it with the paste like an apple-dumpling; flour the marble well and roll it out; this is called the "first turn;" then fold it in three, and roll it out again, which will be a second turn; now fold it again in the same manner, and put it in a cold place, if convenient on ice,[a] covered with a damp cloth, until it is required to be rolled out for use, when the number of turns required to be given to it more will depend on the thinness it has been rolled each time; thus, if it is rolled out to the greatest extent it will reach, 4 turns will be generally sufficient for it. If rolled out thicker than this, or about ½ inch or rather more in thickness, it will then require from 4½ to 6 turns, but not more than 6½ in any case. The half-turn is merely doubling the sheet or folding it in two. Experience alone can determine when the paste has been sufficiently rolled.

VERY LIGHT PASTE.

536.—Mix the flour and water together, roll the paste out, and lay bits of butter upon it. Then beat up the white of an

[a] If ice is not to be had, and the butter is soft, put it into a basin, and set the basin in a pan of water mixed with plenty of salt and saltpetre, and let it remain in a cool place for an hour before it is used.

egg, and brush it all over the paste before it is folded; repeat this when rolling out, and adding the butter each time till the whole of the white of egg is used. It will make the paste very flaky.

For Tarts and Cheesecakes.—Beat the white of an egg to a strong froth; then mix it with as much water as will make ¾ lb. of fine flour into a very stiff paste: roll it very thin, then lay the third part of ½ lb. of butter upon it in little bits; dredge it with some flour left out at first, and roll it up tight. Roll it out again, and put the same proportion of butter; and so proceed till all be worked up.

For Orange Cheesecakes or Sweetmeats.—Dry 1 lb. of the finest flour, mix with it 3 oz. of refined sugar; then work ½ lb. of butter with your hand till it comes to a froth; put the flour into it by degrees, and work into it, well beaten and strained, the yolks of 3 and whites of 2 eggs. If too soft, put some flour and sugar, to make it fit to roll. Line your pattypans, and fill. A little above 15 minutes will bake them. Against they come out, have ready some refined sugar beaten up with the white of an egg as thick as you can; ice them all over, set them in the oven to harden, and serve cold. Use fresh butter.

TRANSPARENT CRUST FOR TARTS.

537.—Beat an egg till it be quite thin; have ready 12 oz. of the purest well-washed butter, without salt, melted without being oiled; and when cool mix the egg with it, and stir it into 1 lb. of fine flour well dried. Make the paste very thin; line the pattypans as quickly as you can, and, when putting the tarts into the oven, brush them over with water, and sift sugar on them. If they are baked in a lightly heated oven, they will look beautiful.

SHORT CRUST.

538.—Mix 2 oz. of white powdered sugar with 1 lb. of flour, and rub into it 3 oz. of butter so completely as not to allow any separate bits to be seen; beat the yolks of 2 eggs into some cream, and make the whole into a smooth paste; roll it thin.

Or:—Mix 2 oz. of powdered sugar with 1 lb. of flour; add ½ lb. of butter rubbed into it very fine; make it into a paste with cold water; roll it out and use it.

Or:—Mix with 1 lb. of fine flour dried, 1 oz. of sugar pounded and sifted; then rub 3 oz. of butter in it, till it looks all like flour, and, with a gill of boiling cream, work it up to a fine paste.

Another, not sweet but rich.—Rub 6 oz. of butter in 8 oz. of fine flour; mix it into a stiffish paste, with as little water as possible; beat it well and roll it thin. Bake them all in a moderate oven.

CROQUANT PASTE FOR COVERING PRESERVES.

539.—Dissolve a drachm of sugar in as much cold water as will make 4 oz. of flour into a paste: knead and beat it as smooth as possible. Roll it to the size of the croquant form, and about ¼ inch thick. Rub the form with beef-suet, and lay it on the paste, and press it so closely as to cut the pattern completely through. Then lay it on a tin to bake. With a bunch of white feathers do over the paste with the white of an egg beaten, and sift fine sugar on it. Bake it in a slow oven, and gently remove the paste from the tin while yet warm, and lay it over the fruit it is to cover. The same cover will serve many times if kept in a dry place.

BRIOCHE PASTE.—E. R.

540.—This paste is essential in many of the finer kinds of cookery, and, though rather troublesome to make, will repay the pains bestowed, since, with a small addition of sauce, it will afford an excellent side-dish in itself, and it will enter into the composition of, and improve, all the more elaborate entrées. Take 7 fresh eggs, 2 lbs. of flour dried and warmed at the fire, and 1 lb. of fresh butter. Take ½ lb. of this flour, and pour into the middle of it a dessertspoonful of yeast, which has been prepared by pouring water over it, stirring it, and allowing it to stand to settle, and then draining the water off. It is the sediment which must be employed. Pour a little warm water over the yeast, and mix the paste up with it, which forms the leaven; flour the pan, lay the leaven in it before the fire to rise, and slit it on the top. As soon as the paste has risen proceed thus:—Make a hole in the middle of the remaining flour, put into it a little salt, about a saltspoonful, the same quantity of powdered sugar to take off any bitter taste in the yeast, and a little water to melt it; the butter broken into small pieces, and the eggs: work it all well

together, and knead it thoroughly, spreading it out and working it well: then spread it out entirely, and lay the yeast or leavened paste all over it, taking the greatest care in kneading and shifting the paste about to mix both well together. It will take some time, and must be done thoroughly. Then flour a towel, wrap the paste up in it, and put it into a pan; if in cold weather in a warm situation, and if in hot weather in a cold one. It is best made a day before it is wanted. Very minute pieces, shaped in any way, add greatly to the excellence of soup, to be boiled with it, or stewed in the gravy of a *vol-au-vent*, and strewed over the top. It is cut into shapes also, and fried as the accompaniment of braised dishes of every kind. It is an exquisite case for lobster and other patties, or, brushed over with egg, may be fried in shapes for a side-dish: or it may be boiled in cups, 6 in a dish, and served up with asparagus cut small and heaped upon the top, and a white sauce round. In fact, a clever cook, by employing different flavouring ingredients, either sweet or savoury, may make endless dishes of brioche. It should not, however, predominate: and therefore it is best to make only a small quantity at a time, where the consumption of the family is not great. *It will not keep long.* The proper length of time for baking can only be learned by practice and attention on the part of the cook; much depending on the state of the oven, as well as the size of the article to be cooked: its appearance will, however, be generally found a pretty safe guide.

MEAT PIES, PATTIES, &c.

541.—There are few articles of cookery more generally liked than relishing pies, if properly made; and they may be formed of a great variety of things.

Raised Pies may be made of any kind of flesh, fish, fruit, or poultry, if baked in a wall of paste instead of a baking-dish; but they are generally eaten cold, and made so large and savoury as to remain a long time before being consumed, for which reason they also bear the name of "standing pies." In making them the cook should always take care to have a good stock that will jelly, made from the bones and trimmings, to fill up the pie when it comes from the oven, and also that when

cold there may be enough jelly. For want of this precaution pies become dry before they can be eaten. The materials are of course frequently varied, but the mode of preparation is so nearly the same as not to require the recital of more than a few prominent receipts.

SEASONING FOR RAISED PIES.

542.—3 lbs. of salt dried and pounded, 3 oz. of white pepper, ½ oz. of cayenne pepper, 2 oz. of cloves, 2 oz. of allspice, 1 oz. of basil, 1 oz. of marjoram, 1 oz. of thyme, 1 oz. of bay-leaf, 1 oz. of nutmeg, 1½ oz. of mace.

Pound the spices and herbs by themselves, and sift through a fine sieve; then mix with the salt, and put away in a stoppered bottle: ¾ oz. is sufficient for 1 lb. of farce, and ½ oz. for 1 lb. of boned game.

JELLY FOR MEAT OR RAISED PIES.

543.—Take a quart of veal gravy, dissolve 2 oz. of isinglass in a little of it; add the remainder with ¼ pint of tarragon vinegar; boil all together for ½ of an hour. Clarify it with the whites of 6 eggs, then pass it through a bag.

PATE DE GIBIER AUX TRUFFES.

544.—Make a farce of 2 lbs. of lean meat, either rabbit, veal, or pork; 1 lb. of liver, either calf's or game; ½ lb. of lean ham; 3 lbs. of bacon fat; 4 oz. of seasoning spice.

Cut up the above ingredients; put them in a stewpan with a shalot and a tablespoonful of chopped parsley: let it heat gently on the fire, stirring occasionally; when the meat is tolerably done, turn the whole into a mortar, and pound it thoroughly; take it out, and mix with it 1½ lb. of truffles chopped.

Bone a hare and 4 partridges; season them in the proportion of ½ oz. of seasoning spice to each pound of meat: put a little of the farce in the partridges, together with a large French truffle (French are preferred to the English on account of their colour and flavour—the English answer the purpose, and are not more than ⅛th the expense).

Line a French pie-mould, as directed at "Pastry," being careful to make the join in the paste perfect; put a layer of thin bacon fat at the bottom, then a layer of the farce, and on that one of the hare; then the partridges, two breast upwards

and the other two reversed; fill up the pie with the remainder of the farce and hare; shape the top nicely, put a slice of bacon fat over and two bay-leaves; cover with paste, and bake for 4 hours; when nearly cold, fill in with the gravy drawn from the bones, and set with a little isinglass.

PARTRIDGE PIE A LA FRANCAISE.

545.—"Take 6 partridges, trussed as for boiled chickens, and season them well. Take also 2 lbs. of veal and 1 lb. of fat bacon; cut these into small bits, and put them into a stew-pan with ½ lb. of butter, together with some shalots, parsley, and thyme, stewing them until quite tender. Strain and pound the meat in a mortar till made perfectly smooth.

"The pie-crust being raised, put in the partridges with the above-mentioned forcemeat over them, and over that lay some thin slices of bacon. Cover the pie with a thick lid, and be sure to close it well, to prevent any portion of the gravy from oozing out.

"This sized pie will require 3 hours' baking, but care must be taken not to put it into the oven till the fierce heat be gone off."[a]

For *Partridge-pie in the ordinary way* lay a veal cutlet in the bottom of the dish; line the inside of the birds with fat bacon, season them well and place them with the breast downwards; fill the dish with good gravy, and add forcemeat-balls, with a few button mushrooms freshly gathered.

Pies of this sort may be made nearly in the same manner of every species of game; but the mixture of the brown and white meats is not desirable, as the former have a peculiar flavour which ought to be maintained, and is weakened by the admixture of the latter: also hare and venison, though each forming admirable pasties separately, yet spoil each other when put together.

CHICKEN PIE.

546.—Cut up 2 young fowls, season with white pepper, salt, a little mace, and nutmeg, all in the finest powder. Put the chicken, thin slices of ham or fresh gammon of bacon, forcemeat, and hard eggs, by turns in layers. By the time it returns from the oven, have ready a gravy of knuckle of veal, or a bit of the scrag, with some shank-bones of mutton, or a

[a] Dr. Hunter's 'Medical Commentary on Modern Cookery,' p. 160

calf's-foot, seasoned with herbs, onion, mace, and white pepper; and if it be made in a dish, put as much gravy as will fill it, but in a raised crust the gravy must be nicely strained, and then put in cold as jelly. To make the jelly clear, take off the fat, whip up 2 whites of eggs, give it a boil, and then run it through a fine lawn sieve.

Or:—Lay a fowl, or a few bones of the scrag of veal, seasoned, into a dish; scald a large handful of *picked parsley* in milk, season it, and add it to the fowl or meat, with a teacupful of any sort of good broth or weak gravy. When it is baked, raise the crust and pour into the dish ¼ pint of cream scalded, with a piece of butter the size of a walnut, and a bit of flour; stirring it round to mix with the gravy already in. It is very excellent when made with alternate layers of salt pork, or slices of pig's-cheek.

RABBIT PIE.

547.—*Rabbits*, if young and in flesh, are quite as delicate as chickens: their legs should be cut short, and the ribs must not be put in, but will help to make the gravy.

Cut 2 rabbits and 1 lb. of pickled pork into small bits; lay them, when seasoned with pepper and salt, into a dish. Parboil the livers, and beat them in a mortar, with their weight of fat bacon, some pepper, salt, mace, and sweet herbs, chopped fine. Make this into small balls, and distribute in the dish. Grate ½ a small nutmeg over, and add a pint of gravy. Cover with a tolerably thick crust, and bake it an hour in a quick but not violently heated oven.

All pies made of white meats or fowls are improved by a layer of fine sausage-meat, made of pork, flavoured according to taste and the savouriness of the pie.

HARE PIE.

548.—Season the hare after it is cut up, in the same manner as if to be jugged; and bake it, with eggs, and forcemeat partly made of the liver, in a raised crust or dish. When it is to be served, raise the lid, and, if in a crust, cover it with jelly, but, if made in a dish, with warm gravy, mixed with a large glassful of port wine.

TIPPERARY CURRY (*an excellent Picnic Dish*).

549.—Boil 4 chickens, and stuff 2 of them when cold with a forcemeat made of crumbs of bread, a few slices of ham or

tongue, sweet herbs, and a shalot well pounded and mixed with the yolk of an egg. Stuff the other 2 with boiled rice, lay them in a mould or dish, with 8 hard-boiled eggs cut in half, a few mushrooms, a little pickled lemon cut in thin rings. Pour over the chickens a gravy made as follows:—Fry an onion in a little butter, add a tablespoonful of curry-powder, 1 of vinegar, 1 of mushroom-ketchup, a little salt, and a little more than a pint of good veal broth; if the broth does not jelly, isinglass must be put into it to make it do so. When cold turn it out on a dish. It is a great improvement to bone the chickens, the bones helping to make the gravy.

FRENCH PIE.

550.—Make a raised crust upon a buttered tin, and brush it with yolk of egg; cover the bottom with forcemeat, then fill up the pie with sweetbread cut into small pieces, oysters, limbs of chicken, turkey, or rabbit, boned; artichoke-bottoms in small pieces, asparagus-tops, forcemeat-balls, and mushrooms, taking care to lay them regularly, and to season the whole lightly and evenly: bake it in a moderate oven. When it is done pour in some good white sauce.

Sausage-meat may be mixed with the forcemeat, and in winter truffles substituted for the vegetables; the seasoning should be of mace, cloves, and cayenne pepper.

VEGETABLE PIE.

551.—Scald and blanch some broad beans; cut young carrots, turnips, artichoke-bottoms, mushrooms, onions, lettuces, parsley, celery, and add peas; or use any of them you may have. Make them into a nice stew, with a little good veal gravy; season with pepper and salt; bake a crust over a dish, with a little lining round the edge. When baked, pour the stew into the dish, and lay the crust over it. Winter vegetables may be used in the same way; a cup of cream is a great improvement.

COLD PIES.

552.—When *meat pies* are prepared to be *eaten cold*, suet should not be put into the forcemeat that is used with them. If the pie is made of meat that will take more dressing, to make it extremely tender, than the baking of the crust will allow, prepare it in the following way:—Take 3 lbs. of the veiny piece of beef that has fat and lean; wash it, and season

it with salt, pepper, mace, and allspice, in fine powder, rubbing them well in. Set it by the side of a slow fire, in a stewpot that will just hold it; put to it 2 oz. of butter, and cover it quite close; let it just simmer in its own steam till it begins to shrink. When it is cold, add more seasoning, forcemeat, and eggs: if it is made in a dish, put some gravy to it before baking; but if it is only in crust, do not put the gravy till after it is cold and in jelly. Forcemeat may be put both under and over the meat, if preferred to balls.

VEAL PIES.—E. R.

553.—The best part of veal for this purpose is the breast; cut it into pieces and put it into a stewpan, with an onion, a head of celery, a bundle of sweet herbs, and a small quantity of water; when warmed through add more water, and stew it gently until it is done. By this means 2 lbs. of veal will yield a quart of fine white stock, which will jelly: let it remain until cold, and then take off all the fat; take out the long bones, and all the skin, season it well, and pile it lightly in the pie-dish, having lined the sides with paste. Boil 4 or 6 eggs hard, and put them in: pound some ham or gammon of bacon in a mortar—bacon or ham in slices always being hard—make them up into small balls with a little butter, and add them; add also some forcemeat-balls; fill up the pie with the stock, which should be flavoured with a small quantity of ketchup, Chetney, or other sauce.

Reserve a portion of the stock thus prepared, and pour it hot into the pie, when it comes from the oven, to supply the waste. This will be most excellent cold, as it will be perfectly free from all greasy particles, and the meat tender, which will not be the case unless previously stewed.

For Cold Veal Pie.—Take some of the fleshy part of a knuckle of veal, with an equal quantity of minced ham; season it with salt, pepper, spices, and aromatic herbs chopped, and a small clove of garlic or shalot; pound them in a mortar, adding eggs and an equal quantity of gravy. Cover the bottom of a pan with thin slices of bacon; lay a little of this forcemeat upon it; lay some cutlets of veal over the forcemeat, seasoning them with pepper and minced mushrooms: in this manner fill to the top, covering the whole with forcemeat.

After baking for an hour, let it cool. Have paste prepared about an inch in thickness; make it round upon buttered

paper, sprinkling a little flour on the paste; then take the meat from the pan, which should be plunged in hot water to detach it easily; place it in the paste, covering it at the top with a crust ½ inch thick, and leaving a hole in the middle. Glaze, and put it into a very hot oven; let it bake 3 or 4 hours; when sufficiently done, a wooden skewer will enter easily. Put in some clear gravy; fasten the hole at the top, and turn it upside down.

This pie may be made of fowl, rabbit, or game, boned or put in whole, the birds being filled with forcemeat, mushrooms, either fresh or buttons pickled, or black truffles.

Veal and Sweetbread Pie.—Cut the veal from the chump end of the loin; season it well; clean and blanch a sweetbread, cut it into pieces, and season it; lay both in the dish with the yolks of 6 hard-boiled eggs and a pint of oysters. Strain the oyster liquor, add to it a pint of good gravy; line the sides of the dish with a puff paste ½ inch thick, and cover it with a lid of the same. Bake it in a quick oven for 1½ hour; and when it is sent to table cut the lid into 8 or 10 pieces, and stick them round the sides, covering the meat with slices of lemon.

Veal and Sausage Pie.—Cover a shallow dish with paste, lay a well-beaten veal-cutlet at the bottom, slightly seasoned; cover it with a Bologna sausage freed from the skin and cut into slices; then add another cutlet and a layer of the Bologna sausage; cover the whole with paste, and put no water to it: the veal will give out sufficient gravy, while it will be rendered very savoury by the sausage. It is excellent eaten cold.

Veal and Oyster Pie.—Make a seasoning of pepper, salt, and a small quantity of grated lemon-peel. Cut some veal-cutlets, and beat them until they are tender: spread over them a layer of pounded ham, and roll them round; then cover them with oysters, and put another layer of the veal fillets, and oysters on the top. Make a gravy of the bones and trimmings, or with a lump of butter, onion, a little flour, and water; stew the oyster liquor, and put to it, and fill up the dish, reserving a portion to put into the pie when it comes from the oven.

Veal and Pork Pie.—Take equal quantities of veal and pork, boil 1 or 2 onions, and scald some leaves of sage: beat

the meat well, and cover it with the sage and onions chopped together, with pepper and salt; fill up the pie with a little gravy, and bake it.

EXCELLENT PORK PIES TO EAT COLD.

554.—Raise the crust according to the directions already given, into either a round or oval form, as you choose; have ready the trimmings and small bits of pork cut off when a hog is killed; and if these are not enough, take the meat off a blade-bone. Beat it well with a rolling-pin, cut it into dice, season with pepper and salt, and keep the fat and lean separate. Put it in layers, quite close up to the top; lay on the lid; cut the edge smooth round, and pinch it; bake in a slow soaking oven, as the meat is very solid. The pork may be put into a common dish, with a very plain crust, and be quite as good. Observe to put no bone or water into pork pie: the outside of the pieces will be hard, unless they are cut small and pressed close.

Both these and veal and chicken pies are generally eaten cold, and, as they are always seasoned highly, will keep good for several days in the hottest weather. In the west of England it is not uncommon to take off the cover and fill the pie up, when cold, with clouted cream, which is a very delicious addition.

CALF'S-HEAD OR CALF'S-FOOT PIE.—E. R.

555.—Either must be well stewed before being put into the pie. They must be cut into nice pieces, free from bone, and well seasoned, or otherwise they will be tasteless. If to be eaten hot, sausage-meat or fresh mushrooms or oysters will be an improvement, in addition to the ham, eggs, and forcemeat-balls; and if cold, the small pickled mushrooms should be added, or a little mushroom powder in the gravy. The excellence of the pie will chiefly depend upon the seasoning and flavour, and the quantity of fine savoury jelly which it will contain; and therefore the meat should not be closely packed, in order to leave room for the jelly.

Calf's-foot and Kidney Pie.—Take from a cold roasted loin of veal slices of the kidney fat, cover them with pounded ham, and put them into a dish with the kidney cut into pieces, and the meat from a calf's foot; put in a few hard-boiled eggs and forcemeat-balls, made very savoury with oysters, an

anchovy, and the fat of bacon, as this pie should be eaten cold. Put the juice of ½ a lemon, or a spoonful of Harvey sauce, into the gravy. Sweetbread may be used instead of kidney.

BEEF-STEAK PIE.

556.—Take rump-steaks that have been well hung, cut in small scallops; beat them gently with a rolling-pin; season with pepper, salt, and a little shalot minced very fine; put in a layer of sliced potatoes, place the slices in layers with a good piece of fat and a sliced mutton kidney; fill the dish; put some crust on the edge, and about an inch below it, and a cup of water or broth in the dish. Cover with rather a thick crust, and set in a moderate oven.

Beef-steak and Oyster Pie.—Prepare the steaks as above, and put layers of them and of oysters. Heat the liquor and beards of the latter with a bit of lemon-peel, mace, and a tablespoonful of walnut ketchup. When the pie is baked, boil with the above 3 spoonfuls of cream and 1 oz. of butter rubbed in flour; to which, however, many people object as injuring the savouriness of the pie; in which case, should any addition be required, a few spoonfuls of beef gravy and port wine will answer the purpose. Strain it, and pour it into the dish: for a small pie a dozen of Milton oysters will be sufficient, and the pie may be baked in a couple of hours.

MUTTON PIE.—E. R.

557.—Cut the mutton into small slices, without bone; season it very well, and stew it with the fat also cut in pieces, putting in no water. When tender allow it to remain until cold; remove all the grease and fat very carefully; have some gravy made from the bones, add to it the strained gravy from the mutton, and a glass of port wine, but the wine may be omitted if the gravy be strong and highly seasoned. A minced shalot and button onions are good additions, and if the latter be pickled their acidity will be an improvement. Put it into a dish or into small pattypans, and bake it; if in pattypans use puff paste. Mutton pies are better hot than cold.

The underdone part of a leg of mutton may be thus dressed; but the loin and kidneys are better suited for the purpose.

Lamb Pie.—Make it of the loin, neck, or breast; the

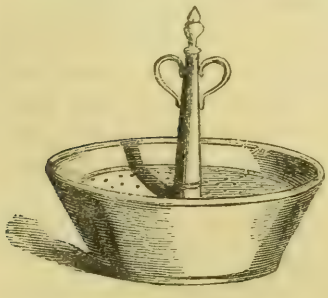
breast of *house-lamb* is one of the most delicate things that can be eaten. It should be very lightly seasoned with pepper and salt, the bone taken out, but not the gristles; cover it with puff paste, and put in a small quantity of jelly-gravy hot.

SQUAB PIE

558.—Is a favourite dish throughout Devonshire and Cornwall, and is there generally made of mutton. It is made thus: Cut apples as for other pies, and lay them in rows with mutton chops and shred onion; sprinkle with pepper and salt, and also some sugar. Bake the pie in a deep dish, cover it with a thick crust, and eat it hot; it must be well done, and will take 2 to 3 hours baking. In the midland counties it is usually made of beef cut into dice, with some lean bacon seasoned and mixed with the apples.

POTATO PIE.

559.—Have a tin dish (as in the cut), take out the plate, lay pieces of meat at the bottom of the dish, seasoned with pepper and salt, and a little water. Replace the plate, which is perforated with holes, fill up the dish to the handles of the centre pillar with mashed potatoes; bake it; when put on table, lift up the plate of potatoes, which will have received all the flavour of the baked meat.



Potato-pie Dish.

VENISON PASTY.

560.—The neck, breast, and shoulder are the only parts of the deer used in this country for a pasty; and even the neck is more generally roasted.

A shoulder and breast, boned, make a good pasty; but, the shoulder being sinewy, it will be of advantage to rub it well with sugar for 2 or 3 days; and when used wipe it perfectly clean. A mistake used to prevail that venison could not be baked too much; but 3 or 4 hours in a slow oven will be sufficient to make it tender, and the flavour will be preserved.

Cut the venison in pieces; put it into a stewpan with a little port wine, 2 shalots, an onion, bay-leaf, faggot of parsley and thyme, pepper, salt, and a little gravy. Cover it close

and let it stew gently until tender; take out the meat, and pull out the bones; reduce the gravy, and when thoroughly cold remove the fat; then proceed *to make the pasty.*

Line the sides of the dish with crust, but not the bottom; lay in the meat with fat between each piece, season with pepper and salt, put to it a pint of the gravy and a few bits of butter, cover with a good crust, and bake it thoroughly.

Keep the remainder of the gravy till the pasty comes from the oven, put it by means of a funnel into the middle quite hot, and shake the dish to mix it well. The pasty must be well done, requiring generally 2 hours' baking.

A want of fat may be supplied by the fat of a loin of mutton steeped for 24 hours in port wine and garlic vinegar.

To make a Pasty of Beef or Mutton to eat like Venison.—Bone a small rump or piece of sirloin of beef, or a fat loin of mutton, after hanging several days. Beat it very well with a rolling-pin; then rub 10 lbs. of meat with 4 oz. of sugar, and pour over it a pint of port, and the same of vinegar. Let it lie 5 days and nights; wash and wipe the meat very dry, and season it very high with pepper, allspice, nutmeg, and salt. Lay it in the dish, and to 10 lbs. put ¾ lb. of butter; spread it over the meat. Put a crust round the edges and cover with a thick one, or it will be overdone before the meat be soaked: it must be done in a slow oven.

Set the bones in a pan in the oven, with no more water than will cover them, and 1 glass of port, a little pepper and salt, that you may have a little rich gravy to add to the pasty when drawn.

YORKSHIRE GOOSE PIE.—E. R.

561.—Bone a goose, a fowl, and a pigeon; season them well with pepper, taking care to cover the whole of the interior, or otherwise it will turn sour before it can be eaten; put the pigeon into the fowl, and the fowl inside the goose, filling the interstices with various kinds of force and sausage meat and hard-boiled eggs. The liver and gizzard of the fowl and pigeon will assist in the forcemeat, which must be very well compounded; sew up the goose, and put it into a thick crust. It will take several hours to bake. Make savoury jelly, which must also be well seasoned, pour it into the pie when it comes from the oven; ornament the top, and let it be moveable, so that the pie may have a good appearance to the last, as the

crust is not to be eaten. A calf's-foot, boned and cut small, may be added, especially if used for the jelly.

Green Goose Pie.—Bone 2 young green geese, of a good size; but first take away every plug, and singe them nicely. Wash them clean; and season them high with salt, pepper, mace, and allspice. Put one inside the other, and press them as close as you can, drawing the legs inwards. Put a good deal of butter over them, and bake them either with or without crust; if the latter, a cover to the dish must fit close to keep in the steam. It will keep long. Gravy-jelly may be added when the pie is to be served.

GIBLET PIE.

562.—After very nicely cleaning goose or duck giblets, stew them with a small quantity of water or well-seasoned gravy, onion, black pepper, and a bunch of sweet herbs, till nearly done. Let them grow cold; and if not enough to fill the dish, lay a steak of beef or veal, or 2 or 3 mutton steaks, at the bottom; it requires 2 sets of giblets to make a moderate sized pie. Add the gravy.

A CHRISTMAS PIE.

563.—Bone a large goose and a fowl. Parboil a smoked tongue; peel it and cut off the root. Mix together a powdered nutmeg, ½ oz. of powdered mace, a teaspoonful of pepper, the same quantity of salt, and season the fowl and goose.

Roll out the paste near an inch thick, and divide it into 3 pieces; cut out 2 of them in an oval form for the top and bottom; and the other into a long straight piece for the sides or walls of the pie. Brush the paste all over with beaten white of egg, and set on the bottom the piece that is to form the wall, pinching the edges together, and cementing them with white of egg. The bottom piece must be large enough to turn up a little round the lower edge of the wall piece, to which it must be firmly joined all round. When you have the crust properly fixed, so as to be baked standing alone without a dish, put in first the goose, then the fowl, then the tongue. Fill up what space is left with pieces of the flesh of pigeons, or of partridges, quails, or any game that is convenient. There must be no bones in the pie. You may add also some bits of ham, or some forcemeat-balls. Cover the ingredients with ½ lb. of butter, and put on the top crust,

which, of course, must be also of an oval form to correspond with the bottom. The lid must be placed not quite on the top edge of the wall, but 1½ inch below it; close it very well, and ornament the sides and top with festoons and leaves cut out of paste; notch the edges handsomely, and put a paste flower in the centre; glaze the whole with beaten yolk of egg, and bind the pie all round with a double fold of white paper; bake it 4 hours.

If the weather is cold, and the pie kept carefully covered up from the air, it will be good for 2 or 3 weeks, the standing crust assisting to preserve it.

PIGEON PIE.

564.—Have a nice rump-steak, cut it in thin slices, cover the bottom of the dish with it, then put a little seasoning, parsley, and shalot over it; boil 2 eggs hard, chop the livers fine together with a little shalot and parsley; add a few bread-crumbs, pepper, salt, and a small lump of butter; work all up together, and fill the pigeons with it; put in the pigeons, then a little more seasoning, fill up the dish with steak, seasoning it as before; put in some water or gravy, cover with puff-paste, cut some leaves and lay over, egg it, and bake it.

PATTIES.

565.—Roll out puff paste ½ inch thick, and, with a 2-inch round cutter, cut as many pieces as are required for the dish. Take an inch cutter, dip it in hot water, and press it in the middle of the paste about half through. Brush the pieces over with yolk of egg, bake in a quick oven, take out the piece marked with the inch cutter, remove the soft parts from the inside, fill them with a mince of any kind, dish them on a napkin, garnish with fried parsley. To make the tops, roll out the trimmings thin, cut some pieces with the inch cutter, egg them over, and bake them.

Of Beef.—Shred underdone dressed beef with a little fat, season with pepper, salt, and a little shalot or onion. Add gravy, ½ a glass of Madeira, and a few bread-crumbs. When hot, fill the patty-cases.

Of Veal.—Mince some veal that is not quite done, put to it a little parsley, lemon-peel, nutmeg, and salt; a little cream and gravy just to moisten the meat; if you have any ham, it

will be an improvement. Do not warm it till the patties are baked.

Of Turkey.—Mince some of the white part; and with grated lemon, nutmeg, salt, a very little white pepper, cream, and a very little bit of butter warmed, fill the patties.

A good Mince for Patties.—2 oz. of ham, 4 of chicken or veal, 1 egg boiled hard, 3 cloves, a blade of mace, pepper and salt, in fine powder. Just before you serve, warm the above with 4 spoonfuls of rich gravy, the same of cream, and 1 oz. of butter. Fill as usual.

Of Oyster.—Take off the beards of the oysters, cut the other parts in small bits, put them in a small tosser with a grate of nutmeg, a little white pepper and salt, a morsel of lemon-peel cut very small, a little cream, and a small quantity of the oyster liquor. Simmer a few minutes before you fill.

Or:—Beard and chop the oysters, boil a little cream, with an onion and a small quantity of mace; chop fine the crust of a French roll, mix it with the oysters, add the cream; let it boil. Season with nutmeg, cayenne, and salt.

Of Lobster.—Mince the fish in the same manner, mingling with it a little of the coral, and make with the same seasoning, a little cream, and the smallest bit of butter.

Of Shrimps.—Pick a quart of shrimps; if they are very salt, season them with only mace and a clove or two. Mince 2 or 3 anchovies; mix these with the spice, and then season the shrimps. Put a glass of sharp white wine. They do not take long baking.

VOL-AU-VENT.—E. R.

566.—Take puff paste, roll it about ¾ inch thick, cut it round or oval according to the shape of the dish; make the knife hot in water, so as not to drag the paste in cutting it; mark the cover an inch from the edge, brush it over with yolk of egg; bake it in a quick oven; when done take off the top, clean out the soft paste, return it to the oven for a few minutes to dry; dish it on a napkin.

Care must be taken in taking out the soft part not to break the outside.

It may be filled with ragoût of sweetbread, fricassée of chicken, quenelles, lobster, or oysters, but is never made of a large size.

Of Croquettes.—Make croquettes of the size of a pigeon's egg, of veal and ham and of calves' brains, an equal quantity of each, fry them of the palest gold colour, make a rich white-sauce, and put into it the very smallest mushrooms or minced truffles: give it an acid flavour with lemon or lemon-pickle, and put it into the vol-au-vent when it is to be sent to table.

Of Veal.—Cut veal into thin pieces the size of half-a-crown, beat them, and fry them a pale brown; make some forcemeat and egg balls, fry the former, put the whole into a rich brown gravy, fill the vol-au-vent, and serve it up hot.

Of Pigeons and Sweetbreads.—Cut off the pinions, legs, and backs of 3 or 4 pigeons, and bone the breast, making it as large as possible: cut 3 or 4 pieces of blanched sweetbread the same size, put them together, securing them with tape, and put them into a stewpan with a piece of butter, the trimmings, an onion, a bunch of sweet herbs, a slice of fat bacon, and a small teacupful of water. Let them stew till quite tender; remove the tape, strain and thicken the gravy, and put them into the paste when it comes from the oven.

FISH PIES.

CODFISH PIE.

567.—Take dressed codfish and cold oyster-sauce: put a little of the sauce at the bottom of a pie-dish, then a layer of flakes of codfish, with a little of the liver cut in small pieces, season with black pepper and salt, and a very little nutmeg; repeat the layers until the dish is full, cover it with bread-crumbs and bits of fresh butter; bake for ¾ of an hour, and let the top be quite brown. A couple of sounds well soaked, boiled tender, and cut in small pieces, are a great improvement.

Or:—Take a piece of the middle of a small codfish, and salt it well one night; next day wash it, cut it in slices, season with pepper, salt, and a very little nutmeg, mixed; place it in a dish, and put some butter on it, with a little good broth of any kind. Cover it with a crust; and when done, raise it, add a dozen of oysters, ½ pint of cream, a little flour and butter, a grate of lemon and nutmeg, and give it 1 boil. Bake it a full hour.

AN INCOMPARABLE LING PIE.

568.—Wash and soak the salt out of a piece of the thin part; boil it slowly; remove the skin, and put layers of the fish and hard egg sliced; add chopped parsley, with 2 oz. of butter in bits among it, till the dish is nearly full. Put in a seasoning made of a large teacupful of gravy, with pounded mace and white pepper. Lay over it a good puff-paste; and when that is sufficiently baked, put in a cup of hot cream.

EEL PIE.

569.—Cut the eels in lengths of 2 or 3 inches, after skinning them; season with pepper and salt, and place in the dish, with some bits of butter and a little water; and cover it with paste. Middle-sized eels do best. They should be slightly seasoned. For a variety, the bottom of the pie-dish may be covered with a rump-steak, divided into small pieces, but not put in layers along with the fish, as many persons prefer eating the eels alone. The steak will produce abundance of gravy, to which only a little soy or ketchup should be added.

A remarkably fine Fish Pie.—Boil 2 lbs. of small eels; having cut the fins quite close, pick the flesh off, and throw the bones into the liquor with a little mace, pepper, salt, and slice of onion; boil till quite rich, and strain it. Make forcemeat of the flesh, an anchovy, parsley, lemon-peel, salt, pepper, and crumbs, and 4 oz. of butter warmed, and lay it at the bottom of the dish. Take the flesh of soles, small cod, or dressed turbot, and lay them on the forcemeat, having rubbed it with salt and pepper; pour the gravy over, and bake.

SOLE PIE.

570.—Split some soles from the bone, and cut the fins close; season with a mixture of salt, pepper, a little nutmeg, and pounded mace, and put them in layers with oysters; they eat excellently. A pair of middling-sized ones will do, and 2 to 3 dozen of oysters. Put in the dish the oyster-liquor, 2 or 3 spoonfuls of broth, and some butter.

Pike, *perch*, and *carp* may be each made into savoury pies, if cut into fillets, seasoned, and baked in puff-paste; but will be much improved by the addition of an eel to increase the richness of the dish, and even by a few gudgeons, mingled with the fillets. Sauce may be made of the bones, if meat be

not allowed; but if veal broth be used, then cream should be added.

PILCHARD AND LEEK PIE.

571.—Clean and skin the white part of some large leeks; scald in milk and water, and put them in layers into a dish, and between the layers 2 or 3 salted pilchards which have been soaked for some hours the day before; cover the whole with a good plain crust. When the pie is taken out of the oven, lift up the side-crust with a knife, and empty out all the liquor; then pour in ½ pint of scalded cream.

This is a Devonshire dish; and may be made, in the same way, of herrings, or any sort of fish, with or without cream.

LOBSTER PIE.

572.—Boil 2 lobsters, or 3 if small; take out the tails, cut them in 2, take out the gut, cut each in 4 pieces, and lay in a small dish; then put in the meat of the claws, and that you have picked out of the body; pick out the furry parts from the latter, and take out the lady; beat the spawn in a mortar, set the shells on to stew with some water, 2 or 3 spoonfuls of vinegar, pepper, salt, and some pounded mace; a large piece of butter, rolled in flour, must be added, when the goodness of the shells is obtained; give a boil or two, and pour into the dish strained; strew some crumbs, and put a paste over all; bake slowly, but only till the *paste* be done.

OYSTER PIE.

573.—As you open the oysters separate them from the liquor, which strain; parboil them after taking off the beards. Parboil sweetbreads, and, cutting them in slices, lay them and the oysters in layers; season very lightly with salt, pepper, and mace; then put ½ a teacupful of liquor, and the same of veal gravy. Bake in a slow oven; and before you serve, put a teacupful of cream, a little more oyster-liquor, and a cup of white gravy, all warmed, but not boiled.

CHAPTER XXIII.

FRUIT PIES, PUFFS, PUDDINGS, &c.

574.—ALL pies made either with summer fruit or with winter preserves will be improved by a mixture of apples, pared and sliced. Apples will this way eke out the remains of a pot of jam with advantage. They are especially good with fresh cherries, currants, &c., and will be found an agreeable addition to cranberries. Equal portions also of cranberries and any very sweet jam will improve both. When apples are mixed with jam, they should be sliced thin; and if syrup be wanted, a few slices boiled with a little of the jam in sugar and water. In making pies of green gooseberries, apples, or rhubarb, the sugar should be clarified—that is, boiled in a little water, but no water poured into the pie, as it destroys the flavour of the fruit. For *fresh fruits* short crust is very suitable.

Fresh Fruit Pies, of all descriptions, whether cherry, green gooseberry, damson, currant, or raspberry, may be all made in nearly the same manner, taking care that the fruit be fresh-gathered and cleanly picked; also observing that, if the gooseberries be very sour, they should be put for ½ of an hour in boiling water. ½ lb. of sugar is usually allowed to every lb. of fruit.[a]

When pies have been kept until cold the crust becomes heavy and indigestible; when next used they should therefore be put before the fire to warm the crust and lighten it.

Strew pounded loaf-sugar over the crust, or ice it with the white of an egg whipped up to a froth and laid over it.

[a] In making pies of a very juicy fruit, it is a common practice to put a teacup into the dish to collect the liquor, and thus prevent it from overflowing the edges. This not only has a vulgar appearance, but is actuated by a false principle, as when the cup is first put into the dish it is full of cold air, and when the pie is placed in the oven the heat will cause the air to expand and fill the cup, and will drive out all the juice and a portion of the present air it contains, in which state it will remain till removed from the oven, when the air in the cup will condense and occupy a very small space, leaving the remainder to be filled with juice, but this does not take place till the danger of the juice boiling over is past.

APPLE PIE.

575.—Pare, core, and quarter the apples; boil the cores and parings in sugar and water; strain off the liquor, adding more sugar; grate the rind of a lemon over the apples, and squeeze the juice into the syrup; mix half a dozen cloves with the fruit, put in a piece of butter the size of a walnut; cover with puff-paste.

Codling Tart.—Scald the fruit; when ready, take off the thin skin, and lay them whole in a dish; put a *little* of the water that the apples were boiled in at bottom, strew them over with powdered lump sugar; when cold, put a paste round the edges and over. When the tart is baked, smear the crust with white of egg, and sift over it some powdered sugar. Serve with custard.

Or:—Line the bottom of a shallow dish with paste; lay the apples in it, sweeten, and lay little twists of paste over in bars.

Pippin Tarts.—Pare thin 2 Seville or China oranges, boil the peel tender, and shred it fine; pare and core a dozen of good-sized apples, and put them in a stewpan, with as little water as possible; when half done, add ½ lb. of sugar, the orange-peel, and juice; boil till pretty thick. When cold, put it into a shallow dish, or pattypans lined with paste, to turn out, and be eaten cold.

New-fashioned Apple-pie.—Pare and quarter the apples, scald them, beat them with a spoon with some of the liquor, add grated lemon-peel, the juice of a lemon or Seville orange, or a part of a quince, when they are to be got, cloves, white sugar finely pounded, and a piece of butter; put a paste round the dish, and cover it with bars or flowers of paste—the excellence of the pie consisting of the sort of apple and the goodness of the paste; the fruit should be raised in the middle, as it shrinks in the baking.

Stewed Apples.—Peel and slice 2 or 3 good-sized apples into a small stewpan, with a few cloves and some lemon or orange peel, and let it stew for about ¼ of an hour in 2 glasses of white wine. It may be done while the family are at dinner, and the apples eat better than in a pie. They should be thrown into cold water when sliced, to prevent their becoming dry and discoloured. The apples may be also mixed with pears or plums, and will be found excellent.

RHUBARB PIE OR TART.

576.—Take the stalks from the leaves, and peel off the thin skin; cut them into pieces about an inch long, and as you do so sprinkle a little fine sugar into the basin. For a quart basin, heaped, take 1 lb. of common lump-sugar; put the rhubarb into it, with a tablespoonful of water, and as it simmers shake the pan often over the fire. It will turn yellow at first, but keep it very gently doing until it greens, and then take it off. When cold lay it in the tart-dish, with only as much syrup as will make it very moist. Put a light crust over it, and when that is baked the tart will be done enough; quarter the crust, and fill the dish with custard or cream. Many persons think the flavour of the rhubarb injured by taking off the peel.

TARTLETS

577.—Are always so called when made of a small size and uncovered with a crust; nor should preserved fruit of any kind be put under crust. The paste is made stiff enough to support the contents, being cut thin, put into pattypans, and crimped at the edges. The fruit is then frequently ornamented with small strips of paste laid over it crosswise, which are made thus:—Mix ¼ lb. of flour, 1 oz. of fresh butter, and a little *cold* water; rub it well between the board and your hand till it begins to string; cut it into small pieces, roll it out, and draw it into fine strings; then lay them in any way you please across your tartlets, and bake immediately.

The jam of raspberries, currants, or any other fruits, as well as the marmalade of apricot, quince, and apple, may be made into tartlets; and when baked in a quick oven may be filled up with raw custard or whipped cream.

Orange Tartlets.—Squeeze, pulp, and boil tender 2 Seville oranges; weigh twice their weight of sugar; beat both together to a paste; then add the juice and pulp of the fruit, and the size of a walnut of fresh butter, and beat all together. Choose a very shallow dish or small pattypans, line it with a light puff crust, and lay the paste of orange in it. You may ice it.

Lemon Tartlets.—Pare, rather thick, the rinds of 4 lemons, which boil tender in 2 waters, and beat fine; add to it 4 oz. of blanched almonds cut thin, 4 oz. of lump-sugar, the juice of the lemons, and a little grated peel; simmer to a syrup; when cold, turn it into a shallow tin tart-dish lined with a rich thin

puff-paste, and lay bars of paste over; as soon as the paste is baked, take it out.

Or:—Take the juice of 2 lemons and the rinds grated; clean the grater with bread, only using sufficient crumbs to take off all the lemon-peel; beat all together with 2 eggs, ½ lb. of loaf-sugar, and ¼ lb. of butter. This is sufficient to make 12 tartlets, and will be found very excellent.

Green Apricot Tartlets.—When the wall-fruit trees are thinned, take the thinnings before the stone is formed; stew them gently in sugar and water. When tender, reduce and thicken the syrup, and put it with the fruit into pattypans; or, if covered with a paste, it is then called a pie. This also applies to grapes.

Prune Tart.—Give prunes a scald, take out the stones and break them; put the kernels into a little cranberry-juice, with the prunes and sugar: simmer, and when cold make a tart of the sweetmeat.

It must be almost needless to say that tartlets of *damsons*, *plums*, and most sorts of stone-fruit, may be made in the same manner.

Tartlets à la Paganini.—Beat up the whites of 3 eggs to a froth, and then add 5 oz. of pounded sugar; beat it well up, and have your pattypans ready covered with paste, upon which put any quantity you please of jam or marmalade; bake them for about ½ an hour, and when done fill them with the whip. This quantity will fill 16 pattypans of a small size.

TO PREPARE CRANBERRIES FOR TARTS.

578.—Simmer them in moist sugar, without breaking, 20 minutes; and let them become cold before being used. A pint will require nearly 3 oz. of sugar.

The Russian and American sorts are larger and better flavoured than those of this country.

Stewed with sugar, they eat excellently with bread.

PUFFS.

579.—*Regent's Pastry.*—Take ½ lb. of almonds ground into flour, a little powdered sugar, and a few drops of some concrete essence; make it into a paste with the white of an egg; then make another paste with sugar, flour, and butter, worked up with the whites of eggs; roll it out; then lay it upon the

almond-paste, and cut both together into shapes, brush them over with egg, then sprinkle chopped almonds over them, and bake upon buttered paper in a tart-pan; ornament the pastry with jam when it comes from the oven.

Apple Puffs.—Pare and core the fruit, and either stew them in a stone jar on a hot hearth, or bake them. When cold, mix the pulp of the apple with sugar and grated lemon-peel, taking as little of the apple-juice as you can. Bake them in thin paste, in a quick oven: ¼ of an hour will do them if small. Orange or quince marmalade is a great improvement. Cinnamon pounded or orange-flower water may be used as a variety.

Lemon Puffs.—Pound and sift ½ lb. of loaf-sugar, grate the rind of 1 large lemon or 2 small ones; then whip up the white of an egg to a froth, and mix all together to the consistency of good paste; cut it into shapes, and bake upon writing-paper, being careful not to handle the paste: the oven must be very slow for this purpose.

Cheese Puffs.—Strain cheese-curd from the whey, and beat ½ pint of it fine in a mortar, with 1½ spoonful of flour, 3 eggs, but only 1 white, a spoonful of orange-flower water, ¼ of a nutmeg, and sugar to make it pretty sweet; lay a little of this paste, in very small round cakes, on a tin plate. If the oven is hot, ¼ of an hour will bake them. Serve with pudding-sauce.

To those who make cheese, these puffs are not bad; but they are hardly worth the trouble of preparing the curd.

Parmesan Puffs.—Take ¼ lb. of cheese, the same quantity of bread-crumbs, and 2 oz. of butter; pound these well in a mortar, beat up an egg, and mix it up into the paste, making the whole up into balls about the size of a golden pippin; make a thin batter with flour, milk, and 1 egg; dip the balls into this, and fry them a light brown.

Excellent Light Puffs.—Mix 2 spoonfuls of flour, a little grated lemon-peel, some nutmeg, ½ spoonful of brandy, a little loaf-sugar, and 1 egg; then fry it, but not brown; beat it in a mortar with 5 eggs, whites and yolks; put a quantity of lard in a fryingpan, and when quite hot drop a dessertspoonful of batter at a time; turn as they brown. Serve them immediately with sweet sauce.

Spanish Puffs.—Put 1 oz. of fresh butter into a quart stew-

pan; when hot, put in 4 spoonfuls of flour; stir it over the fire for 5 minutes; have ready boiling a gill of milk, which stir in by degrees so as to avoid making it lumpy; when it is thoroughly boiled, take it off the fire, stir in 6 eggs, a pinch of salt, a little nutmeg, chopped lemon-peel, and a handful of currants, with sugar, and sufficient orange-flower water to flavour it; let it get cold; when wanted for use have some lard boiling, make the batter into balls the size of a small walnut, fry them until they burst; drain; dust them over with powdered sugar; serve with wine-sauce.

German Puffs.—Put ½ lb. of butter into ½ pint of milk, place the pan upon the fire, and when it boils add a cupful of flour; beat all well together, and, when cold, mix in 6 eggs, leaving out 2 of the whites; beat up some sugar and grated lemon-peel with the eggs, and bake the puffs in a moderately-heated oven.

Austrian Puffs.—2 oz. of pounded almonds, the same of clarified butter and sifted sugar, 2 tablespoonfuls of flour, the yolks of 2 eggs, ½ pint of cream, and a little orange-flower water; beat all together, butter the pans, fill them only half full, and bake for ½ an hour in a slow oven.

French Puffs.—Take a pint of new milk, boil half, and mix the other half very smoothly with 4 heaped spoonfuls of fine flour; then add it to the boiling milk, and boil it until it is a stiff paste. When cold, take the yolks of 5 eggs, the whites of 2, a tablespoonful of sifted sugar, and beat the whole into a light batter in a marble mortar; then drop it from a spoon into boiling lard, fry of a light brown, and serve it up with sifted sugar over each. A small piece of any candied fruit may be dropped into each spoonful of batter.

Irish Puffs.—Pound ¼ lb. of sweet and 1 oz. of bitter almonds, but not too finely; take ¼ lb. of loaf-sugar pounded and sifted, the whites of 2 eggs beaten to a thick froth; mix all together, and put the puffs into pattypans covered with paste; then sift powdered sugar over them thickly, and bake them a light brown. The flavour may be improved by pounding the almonds with orange-flower water or a little essence of lemon.

Lady Abbess's Puffs.—Take 3 oz. of Jordan almonds and ¼ oz. of butter, with 2 oz. of loaf-sugar; pound them with a

little rose-water till they become a thick paste; spread the paste on buttered tins, and bake them in a slow oven. When cold, put a spoonful of jam in each, and cover it with whipped cream.

GAUFFRES.

580.—Take 4 or 5 oz. of flour, 3 oz. of pounded sugar, ½ pint of whipped cream, 4 or 5 eggs, a small stick of pounded vanilla, a grating of nutmeg, and a little salt, with a glass of curaçoa or ratafia.

Place the flour, sugar, and salt in a basin, then add the yolk of eggs, the vanilla, and the spirit, mixing them well together, and gradually adding the whipped cream. Just before using the batter, add the whites of eggs, whipped to a froth, and mix them in lightly, so as to thoroughly incorporate them with it.

Bake these gauffres in tongs made for the purpose, observing, however, that the iron be very carefully heated, and the superfluous heat allowed to go off previously to filling them with batter; rub the tongs with fresh butter; fill the bottom part with batter, and fasten on the top, then turn it, and, when a fine brown on both sides, shake some pounded spice and sugar over them, and send them to table.

They may be spread with any kind of preserve or jelly.

Gauffres à la Flamande.—Take 6 eggs well beaten, mix into them ½ lb. of flour to a smooth paste; dissolve a piece of German yeast, about the size of a nutmeg, in a wineglassful of warm water, with a gill of warm milk, a little salt, 2 tablespoonfuls of orange-flower water, and 6 oz. of butter; mix them with the flour till all is well worked, using a wooden spoon; set it in a warm place for nearly 2 hours, when it will have risen 2 or 3 inches; work it round a little to subdue the fermentation; let it stand ½ an hour, and it will be fit for use. Put the gauffre-irons upon a slow fire, letting both sides be hot; wipe them, and rub the inside slightly with a bit of fat bacon; put in 2 spoonfuls of the paste, close the irons, and bake them for a few minutes. The colour should be a light gold colour, and very crisp. The irons can be half-opened to see if it is done. When of the proper colour, turn it out, and proceed with the remainder in the same way. Take 1 lb. of loaf-sugar, and ¼ oz. of cinnamon, pounded and passed through a sieve; dip the gauffres into it on both sides, and serve hot upon a napkin. Place them in the form of a pyramid.

MINCE-PIES.

531.—In making these, the first thing to be done is to prepare the mince-meat. The following are selected from a variety of receipts, all excellent :—

Take 2 lbs. of raisins stoned, 2 lbs. of currants, 1 lb. of sultana raisins, 2 lbs. of apples, ¾ lb. of sugar, 2 lbs. of suet, the juice of 2 lemons, and the rind of 1 chopped very fine; ¼ lb. of mixed spice,[a] 2 glasses of brandy, 2 oz. of citron, and 2 of candied lemon-peel.

Or :—2 lbs. of the inside of a sirloin of beef, boiled, and picked from skin, and 4½ lbs. of suet, all chopped very fine. Take 8 large apples chopped, 6 lbs. of currants clean washed and dried, a twopenny loaf grated, 1 oz. of nutmegs, ½ oz. of cloves, a little pepper and salt, 1½ lb. of sugar ; grate the peel of an orange and a lemon, add the juice of 6 oranges and 2 lemons : mix all these ingredients well together, pour over the whole a pint of port wine and 1 of brandy. Add sweetmeats in making the pies.

Or :—Take ¾ lb. of lean beef, boiled well and chopped fine, 2 lbs. of suet also chopped fine, 1 lb. of moist sugar, 1 lb. of carefully washed and picked currants, 1 lb. of raisins (when stoned, to be chopped), 9 good sound winter apples, peeled, cored, and chopped, and the grated rind of a lemon ; season with mixed spice and a teaspoonful of salt ; thoroughly mix the whole ; add a wineglassful of port wine and 2 of brandy ; press it down into a stone jar, and keep it well covered ; when the pies are filled, lay sliced candied peel on the top of the meat.

The following we particularly recommend for its being communicated by a celebrated tavern-keeper, from whom we have received much valuable information :—1 lb. each of currants, Valencia raisins, Ripston pippins, calf's-foot, and pickled ox-tongue boiled and chopped ; ½ lb. of suet, ¼ lb. of sugar, ½ lb. of candied peel, 1½ pint of wine and brandy, the juice of 2 lemons, with a small teaspoonful of mixed spice.

Any of these receipts being now prepared, mix the ingredients well together with the hands, and put it into a jar or jars for use. The flavour of the mince-meat will be much

[a] 2 oz. cinnamon, 2 oz. allspice, 2 oz. cloves, ½ oz. nutmeg, ½ oz. ginger, 2 oz. coriander, all finely powdered and mixed, make a very good *mixed spice*, and should be bottled and kept well corked.

improved by lying together a few days before it is used. It will keep good for many weeks, or even months.

To *make the pies*, have some pans of any required size, or a small dish or plate. Cover them first with a sheet of short paste, made with ½ lb. of butter rubbed in with 1 lb. of flour, and made into rather a stiff paste with water; then fill them well with the mince-meat, making it high in the centre, leaving a little space from the edge; sprinkle or moisten these edges with water, and put on a moderately thick covering of very light puff-paste; trim the paste off to the edge of the pan, and bake in a moderately-heated oven. When the crust is done, so are the pies.

LENT PIES.

582.—Boil a dozen eggs quite hard, and chop the yolks very fine; chop also a dozen of moderate-sized juicy apples, peeled and cored, together with 2 lbs. of stoned raisins; add 2 lbs. of currants, 1 lb. of sugar, and a tablespoonful each of powdered cinnamon, nutmeg, and beaten mace; take also the juice and grated peel of 3 ripe lemons, with ½ lb. of citron cut into slips; mix all these thoroughly, and moisten the whole with a pint each of white wine and brandy. A little rose-water may be added, and ratafia may be used instead of brandy.

SWEET PATTIES.

583.—Chop the meat of a boiled calf's-foot, of which you use the liquor for jelly, with 2 apples, 1 oz. of orange and lemon peel candied, and some fresh peel and juice; mix with them ½ a nutmeg grated, the yolk of an egg, a spoonful of brandy, and 4 oz. of currants, washed and dried; bake in small pattypans.

Croustade or Dresden Patties. — Slice some stale bread about ½ inch thick; cut from it, with a round paste-cutter, as many croustades as will be required: mark the centres with a smaller cutter, scoop out the insides as in paste patties, then fry them a light brown, drain them well, and fill them with any hot compote of fruit or hot preserve. The croustade may be filled with any sort of minced meat or fowl, and served as an entrée in the first course. They are very nice made with the rounds of a French roll; it should be pared very thin, then cut in rounds of such thickness as to allow the centres to be taken out; dip them in milk, and let them drain; do not let them break; brush them with egg, and sift the rasping of the rol'

over them; fry them a pale brown, and fill with oysters, stewed mushrooms, &c., or, as above, with fruit or preserve.

Patties resembling Mince Pies.—Chop the kidney and fat of cold veal, apple, orange, and lemon-peel candied, fresh currants, a little wine, 2 or 3 cloves, a little brandy, and a bit of sugar. Bake as before.

Patties with Curds.—Take some very rich milk, put into it some lemon-juice or vinegar, place it on the fire that it may curdle, drain off the whey through a sieve; add to the curds the yolk of an egg beaten up in 2 spoonfuls of milk, a few currants, and a little pounded cinnamon. Make the paste and prepare the patties in the same way as in the preceding receipt.

CHEESECAKES.

584.—Strain the whey from the curd of 2 quarts of milk; when rather dry crumble it through a coarse sieve, and mix with 6 oz. of fresh butter, 1 oz. of pounded blanched almonds, a little orange-flower water, ½ a glass of raisin wine, a grated biscuit, 4 oz. of currants, some nutmeg and cinnamon in fine powder, and beat all the above with 3 eggs and ½ pint of cream till quite light: then line the pattypans with a thin puff paste, and fill them three parts full.

A plainer sort.—Turn 3 quarts of milk to curd, break it, and drain the whey: when dry, break it in a pan, with 2 oz. of butter, till perfectly smooth; put to it 1½ pint of thin cream or good milk, and add sugar, cinnamon, nutmeg, and 3 oz. of currants.

Another way.—Mix the curd of 3 quarts of milk, 1 lb. of currants, 12 oz. of Lisbon sugar, ¼ oz. of cinnamon and nutmeg, the peel of 1 lemon beaten in a mortar, the yolks of 8 and whites of 6 eggs, a pint of scalded cream, and a glass of brandy. Put a light thin puff-paste in the pattypans, and three parts fill them.

Miss Bratty's Cheesecakes.—The yolks of 8 eggs, 8 oz. of sugar finely-powdered and sifted, 8 oz. of sweet almonds powdered, beat all together till very white. Line the pans with a thin paste; immediately before you put them into the oven, mix the size of a walnut of butter melted into them over a fire. If the oven be too hot they will fall when taken out.

Or:—10 eggs, leave out half the whites, 1 lb. of sugar

finely powdered and sifted, ½ lb. of flour, 3 oz. of butter, 3 oz. of sweet almonds, with a glass of brandy put into them while they are pounding. Beat them all together, and butter the pans very well.

Without Butter.—Beat the yolks of 10 eggs and the whites of 5 separately, beat them extremely well, 1 lb. of sugar powdered and sifted, put to the eggs by spoonfuls; beat both till very white; add 14 oz. of flour, 2 or 3 spoonfuls of brandy, and some carraway seeds.

Lemon Cheesecakes.—Mix 4 oz. of sifted lump sugar and 4 oz. of butter, and gently melt it; then add the yolks of 2 and the white of 1 egg, the rind of 3 lemons chopped fine, and the juice of 1½, 1 Savoy biscuit, some blanched almonds pounded, 3 spoonfuls of brandy.

Or:—Boil 2 large lemons, or 3 small ones, and after squeezing pound them well together in a mortar, taking out the inner skin; add 4 oz. of loaf sugar, the yolks of 6 eggs, and 8 oz. of fresh butter. Fill the pattypans half full.

Orange Cheesecakes.—When you have blanched ½ lb. of almonds, beat them very fine, with orange-flower water, ½ lb. of fine sugar beaten and sifted, and 1 lb. of butter that has been melted carefully without oiling, and which must be nearly cold before you use it; then beat the yolks of 10 and whites of 4 eggs; pound 2 candied oranges, and a fresh one with the bitterness boiled out, till as tender as marmalade, without any lumps; beat the whole together, and put into pattypans.

Almond Cheesecakes.—Blanch and pound 4 oz. of almonds, and a few bitter, with a spoonful of water; then add 4 oz. of sugar pounded, a spoonful of cream, and the whites of 2 eggs well beaten; mix all as quick as possible; put into very small pattypans, and bake in a rather warm oven under 20 minutes.

Another.—Press the whey from as much curd as will fill 2 dozen small pattypans; then put it on the back of a sieve, and with ½ oz. of butter rub it through with the back of a spoon; put to it 6 yolks and 3 whites of eggs, and a few almonds of both sorts pounded, with as much sugar as will make the curd properly sweet; mix with these a wineglassful of sherry or Madeira, in which boil the rind of a Seville orange, if you

can get one, or, if not, a large ripe one of the common kind, with all its juice. Beat all gradually together, and when thoroughly blended fill the pattypans; the baking will take from ¼ of an hour to 20 minutes.

Potato Cheesecakes.—4 oz. of butter, the same of pounded sugar, 6 oz. of potatoes boiled and floured through a sieve, the rind of 1 lemon, and half the juice, unless acid is desirable; mix these ingredients well together, with 2 eggs, and fill the tart-pan and bake it.

CHEESECAKE-STOCK, that will keep for several years.—E. R.

585.—To ¼ lb. of butter put 1 lb. of loaf-sugar broken into small pieces, 6 eggs, leaving out 2 whites, the rind of 3 lemons grated, and the juice of 3; put them all into a pan, and let them simmer over the fire until the sugar is dissolved, and it begins to thicken like honey. When cold put it into sweet-meat-pots for use. When made into cheesecakes, add grated sweet biscuits.

Line the small tartlet-pans used for these small cakes with good, but not too light, puff-paste: make them of a deep yellow colour, and put on each a strip of candied citron.

ICING FOR FRUIT PIES AND TARTS.

586.—The common mode is to take the white of an egg, whisked to a froth, mixed thickly with pounded sugar, and laid on with a quill feather. For larger tarts it should, however, be laid on more thickly, and comfits or lemon-peel may be stuck into it.

PUDDINGS.

587.—There are two different sorts of paste for puddings, one for *meat* and the other for *fruit*.

For Meat Pudding.—To 1 lb. of flour add 8 oz. of finely chopped beef-suet cut from the kidney. Mix it with water, but do not *wet* it too much: after mixing it well together with a wooden spoon, roll out the paste and put in the meat; then close it; boil it in a cloth which has been floured, tie it up, but leave sufficient room to permit the swelling of the paste.

Veal-suet may also be used, but that of beef is better; or a

mixture of both is not bad. If puddings be boiled in shapes, the crust is not near so light.

For Fruit Puddings the paste should be made as for a pie —using *butter* instead of *suet;* but, unless for the sake of appearance, they should never be boiled in shapes. A very little salt added to all paste much improves it.

Sweet Pudding.—Very good puddings may be made *without eggs;* but they should have very little liquid added to them, and must boil longer than puddings *with eggs.* A spoonful of yeast will serve instead of 2 eggs, and a pinch of soda will make it still lighter. 2 large spoonfuls of snow will supply the place of 1 egg, and make a pudding equally good. This is a useful piece of information, as snow generally falls in the season when eggs are dear. The sooner it is used after it falls the better; but it may be taken up from a clean spot, and kept in a cool place some hours, without losing its good qualities. Bottled malt-liquors are also a good substitute for eggs; the sooner used after the cork is drawn the better. Eggs should always be broken separately into a cup before they are thrown together, as, without this precaution, a single bad one might occasion the loss of a great many: the yolks and whites, beaten long and separately, make the article they are put into much lighter. They must always be strained after beating.

To avoid repetition, let it be observed that, when *pudding-sauce* is ordered, wine, sugar, and very thick melted butter, boiled up together, is the sauce intended.

If the pudding be partly of bread, the cloth should be tied so as to allow for swelling; if of flour, rather more tight. Basins or forms are much better in appearance than cloths for boiling puddings, but it makes them far less light.

The water should boil quickly when the pudding is put in, and care taken that it continues to do so, or the pudding will be heavy; and it should be moved about for a minute or two, that the ingredients may not separate.

All dishes in which puddings are baked should be lined with paste an inch or two below the edge, as well as on it; the dish must be first rubbed with butter. If a pudding is to be turned out from a mould, it must be entirely lined with paste.

The ingredients of puddings should not be put into the basin or dish till the minute they go into the water or oven.

Sago, and *all sorts of seeds*, should lie in water an hour

before they are made into puddings, and be well washed; the want of this caution causes an earthy taste.

If the butter be strong that is used in puddings, they will not taste well, whatever good things are added.

A small pinch of salt improves the flavour of all mixtures, even when the other ingredients are sweet.

Well-made raisin or Cape wine will serve, in most cases, when wine is ordered for puddings.

As the goodness of boiled puddings greatly depends upon keeping the ingredients closely but not too compactly together, the cook should take care to have moulds and basins in readiness that will exactly hold the quantity directed.

Puddings of bread or flour are much better if all the ingredients be mixed (except the eggs) 3 hours before boiling or baking; and they should be well stirred just before they are put into the oven or saucepan.

Plum-puddings are best boiled in a stout cloth well floured; care should be taken that it does not burn to the bottom of the kettle; to prevent this put a plate at the bottom. When the pudding is of a large size it is best to mix all but the liquid ingredients the day before it is boiled.

When butter is ordered to be put warm into puddings, the addition of a little milk or wine will prevent its oiling.

Custard Puddings to look well should *simmer* only, but without stopping. If boiled in a quick or careless manner the surface will not be smooth, but have little holes like honeycomb all over it. A sheet of writing-paper, thickly buttered, should be put on the top of the mould before the lid or cloth is put on, and the pudding should stand in the mould 5 minutes after being lifted from the water. Many persons prefer their puddings steamed, but when this is not done they should be put into plenty of boiling water, and kept well covered.

Half an hour should be allowed for boiling a *bread-pudding* in a half-pint basin, and so on in proportion; but puddings made up with ½ lb. of suet, and any other ingredients, will require 2 hours.

SUET PUDDINGS.

588.—Finely chop 1 lb. of beef-suet; mix with it 1¼ lb. of flour, 2 eggs well beaten, a little salt, and as little milk as will mix it. Boil 4 hours. It eats well next day cut in slices and fried, and may be eaten either with salt or sugar.

Or:—Take 8 oz. of grated bread, 3 oz. of finely chopped suet, and 4 oz. of pounded loaf-sugar, the juice and grated peel of 2 lemons, and 1 egg well beaten; mix all together; put it into a buttered basin and boil 1 hour; or make it into dumplings, and boil 20 minutes. Serve with wine sauce.

Of veal-suet, cut the crumb of a threepenny loaf into slices; boil and sweeten 2 quarts of new milk, and pour over it. When soaked, pour out a little of the milk, and mix with 6 eggs well beaten and half a nutmeg. Lay the slices of bread into a dish, with layers of currants and finely-chopped veal-suet, 1 lb. of each. Butter the dish well, and bake; or you may boil it in a basin if you prefer it.

Balls of suet pudding, not larger than the size of an egg, are put into gravy soup. They will take from 20 minutes to ½ an hour boiling; in that time they will be done through, and so light as to swim to the top. They may be also served separately, and are an excellent accompaniment to corned beef.

BEEF-STEAK PUDDING.

589.—Of all savoury puddings perhaps those made with beef are the best. The following is the mode of making them in all the clubs:—

Take from 1 lb. to 1½ lb. of the inside of a sirloin of beef, or the same quantity of rump-steak, cutting off part of the fat: beat it until tender, cut it thin and divide into small slices along with 2 mutton kidneys or 1 veal kidney; to these add a dozen of native oysters, bearded. The whole is then seasoned with pepper and salt, a minced shalot, and chopped parsley. Boil it from 2½ to 3 hours. When done, have ready some strong beef-gravy, made savoury with a little mushroom ketchup; make a hole in the paste and pour it into the pudding.

If for a *family pudding* the oysters and the kidneys may be omitted: let the steak be prepared as above, adding, if you choose, some layers of sliced onions.

MUTTON AND KIDNEY PUDDING.

590.—Cut slices from an underdone leg of mutton, with kidneys, sufficient to form alternate layers, mixed with some minced onions. It may be made either in a shape or solely in paste, but in either case it should not be very highly seasoned: it should, however, have some good gravy, to be poured into it when boiled, for which walnut-ketchup will be found more appropriate than mushroom.

RABBIT PUDDING.

591.—Clean the rabbit well, take off the head, and cut the carcase into pieces, as for a fricassee, leaving out the rib-bones; then parboil the liver, mince it and mix it with the brains: that done, season the fricassee with pepper and salt, a little mushroom powder, and a clove of powdered mace; lay the fricassee in the paste, mingling with it the mince, and interlaying it with a few thin slices of pickled pork: it will take nearly 2 hours boiling. The gravy may be made of the head, lights, and bones, with a bit of ham or bacon.

CHICKEN PUDDING.

592.—Fricassee 2 young chickens, season them slightly with a little mushroom powder, mace, nutmeg, and salt, but no pepper. Previously take the giblets and stew them down with a bit of meat to make gravy; put 2 tablespoonfuls into the paste, and keep the rest to fill up or put under the pudding. 2 hours will boil it.

GAME PUDDINGS.

593.—Game of any description may be made into puddings, and when partly boned, well spiced, with minced truffle or mushroom, mace, and a clove of garlic, and boiled within a light paste, they are very rich, and the paste particularly fine, as it absorbs so much of the gravy; but the boiling deprives the game of much of its high flavour, and a woodcock or a snipe should never be so dressed, as they lose all the savour of the trail.

Or:—Make a batter with flour, milk, eggs, pepper, and salt; pour a little into the bottom of a pudding-dish; then put seasoned poultry or game of any kind into it, and a little shred onion; pour the remainder of the batter over, and bake in a slow oven.

A single chicken, partridge, or pigeon may be thus made into a dumpling:—Stuff it with chopped oysters, lay it on its back in the paste, and put a bit of butter rolled in flour on the breast; close the paste in the form of a dumpling, put into hot water, and let it boil for 2 hours.

FISH PUDDINGS.

594.—Take 2 haddocks raw; bone them, beat them fine in a marble mortar, rub through a sieve; then put the fish into the mortar with 2 eggs, 1 onion, a little parsley, pepper and

salt, a slice of bread rubbed into crumbs, ¼ lb. of veal suet chopped. Beat all together, put it into a shape, boil it an hour, turn it out and send it to table with a rich brown sauce. A little gravy-soup should be mixed with it whilst passing through the sieve.

An excellent fish pudding may be made of eels, either alone or with kidney and oysters, as in eel-pie; some very rich beef-sauce should be made and put *under* the pudding if boiled in paste, or in a *sauce-boat* if it be made in a shape.

HERB PUDDINGS.

595.—Pick 2 handfuls of parsley-leaves from the stems, half the quantity of spinach, hearts of 2 lettuces, a large handful of mustard and cress, a few leaves of white beet, and a small handful of chives: wash, and boil all together 3 minutes; drain the water from them, and mash very fine; mix well, and add salt and pepper. Have ready a batter, made of 1 oz. of flour, a pint of thin cream, and 2 eggs; stir it into the herbs, and cover the dish with a good crust.

This pudding has much the flavour of omelet; and in Lent, when the salads are all coming into season, it may be very aptly brought to table on fast-days.

Tansy-pudding.—Pound a handful of green tansy in a mortar; add the juice to a pint of batter and bake it.

SWEET PUDDINGS.

Under this head the plum-pudding stands foremost as a truly national dish. The following receipt, communicated to a periodical publication by a man-cook of much experience, we can vouch for as an excellent way of making a

RICH PLUM PUDDING.

596.—Stone carefully 1 lb. of the best raisins, wash and pick 1 lb. of currants,[a] chop very small 1 lb. of fresh beef suet,

[a] The best method of cleansing currants is to put them into a common colander, over a pan with sufficient water to cover them, rub them well between the hands in the water to separate the knobs, and stir them about. The small sand and gravel will then fall through the holes and sink to the bottom of the pan. After being washed clean, and the water drained from them, the large stones can then be easily picked out by sorting them over on a large dish.—*Family Herald.*

blanch and chop small or pound 2 oz. of sweet almonds and 1 oz. of bitter ones; mix the whole well together, with 1 lb. of sifted flour, and the same weight of crumb of bread soaked in milk, then squeezed dry and stirred with a spoon until reduced to a mash, before it is mixed with the flour. Cut in small pieces 2 oz. each of preserved citron, orange, and lemon peel, and add ½ oz. of mixed spice: ½ lb. of moist sugar should be put into a basin, with 8 eggs, and well beaten together with a 3-pronged fork; stir this with the pudding, and make it of a proper consistence with milk. Remember that it must not be made too thin, or the fruit will sink to the bottom, but be made to the consistence of good thick batter. Two wineglassfuls of brandy should be poured over the fruit and spice, mixed together in a basin, and allowed to stand 3 or 4 hours before the pudding is made, stirring them occasionally. It must be tied in a cloth, and will take 5 hours of constant boiling. When done, turn it out on a dish, sift loaf-sugar over the top, and serve it with wine-sauce in a boat, and some poured round the pudding.

The pudding will be of considerable size, but half the quantity of materials, used in the same proportion, will be equally good.

In addition to the wine-sauce, have a metal sauce-boat filled with brandy; set it alight on the table, and pour a portion of it in a flame upon each slice of pudding. It will be found a great improvement.

Shelford Pudding.—Mix ¾ lb. of currants or raisins, 1 lb. of suet, 1 lb. of flour, 6 eggs, a little good milk, some lemon-peel, a little salt. Boil it in a melon-shape 6 hours.

Plum Puddings may also be made of different qualities, as follows:—

The same proportions of flour and suet, and half the quantity of fruit, with spice, lemon, a glass of wine, or not, and 1 egg, and milk, will make an excellent pudding, if long boiled.

A mealy potato, grated while hot, and beaten well with a spoonful of milk, will add greatly to the lightness of plum puddings, whether boiled or baked.

Or:—A very light plum pudding may be made of grated bread, suet, and stoned raisins, 4 oz. each, mixed with 2 well-beaten eggs, 3 or 4 spoonfuls of milk, and a little salt. Boil

4 hours. A spoonful of brandy, sugar, and nutmeg, in melted butter, may be served as sauce.

Or:—The French mode—Mix 6 oz. of suet, 7 oz. of grated bread, 2 oz. of sugar, ½ lb. of French plums, 3 well-beaten eggs, a small teacupful of milk, and a dessertspoonful of ratafia. Let it stand 2 hours, and boil it the same length of time. Observe to stir it well the last thing.

These latter puddings may also be baked.

HUNTER'S PUDDING.

597.—Mix 1 lb. each of suet, flour, currants, and raisins, the latter stoned and a little cut; the rind of ½ a lemon shred as fine as possible, 6 Jamaica peppers in fine powder, 4 eggs, a glass of brandy, a little salt, and as little milk as will make it of a proper consistence; boil it in a floured cloth or a melon-mould 8 or 9 hours. Serve with sweet-sauce. Add a spoonful of peach-water for change of flavour.

This pudding will keep, after it is boiled, 6 months, if, after it is cold, it is kept tied up in a cloth, and hung up, folded in a sheet of cap-paper to preserve it from dust. When to be used, it must boil a full hour.

MONTAGU PUDDING.—E. R.

598.—½ lb. of suet chopped, but not finely, 4 tablespoonfuls of flour, and 4 eggs, mixed into a batter with 4 spoonfuls of milk; add ½ lb. of raisins stoned, and a little sugar, and boil the whole 4 hours in a basin.

BATTER PUDDING.—E. R.

599.—To 6 oz. of flour add a little salt and a gill of milk; mix them quite smooth, beat up 4 eggs and strain them, then add them to the batter, with more milk, until the mixture is as thick as good cream. Strain the batter, and put it into a basin rubbed with butter; tie a cloth over it, and boil it 1 hour. The excellence of a batter pudding mainly depends upon its being strained twice, that is, the eggs first, and then the whole; if this point be observed, it will be as rich and as good as a custard pudding, without the danger of breaking. If it is wanted to be particularly fine, 1 or 2 eggs more may be added. Serve with melted butter, sugar, lemon-juice, and a glass of wine.

Or:—Rub 3 spoonfuls of fine flour extremely smooth by

degrees into a pint of milk, with a saltspoonful of salt; simmer till it thickens; stir in 2 oz. of butter; set it to cool; then add the yolks of 3 eggs; flour a cloth that has been wetted, or butter a basin, and put the batter into it; tie it tight, and plunge it into boiling water, the bottom upwards. Boil it 1½ hour, and serve with plain butter. A little ginger, nutmeg, and lemon-peel may be added; or currant jelly may be laid on the top.

CUSTARD PUDDING.

600.—Flavour a pint of milk with the peel of 1 lemon, an inch of cinnamon, and a bay-leaf; when boiled sufficiently, strain it, and sweeten to palate: break 4 eggs, beat them up, pour the milk to them; put it into a mould and boil for ½ an hour. Serve with wine-sauce.

Or:—Mix 1 tablespoonful of flour into a pint of milk; add 4 eggs well beaten, a tablespoonful of pounded loaf-sugar, and a little orange-flower water; put into a buttered basin, laying a paper over it before putting on the cloth; let it stand 4 minutes before turning it out. It should boil ½ an hour.

Baked.—A plain but *good custard pudding* may be made by boiling a quart of milk until it is reduced to a pint; take from it a few spoonfuls, and let it cool, mixing with it very perfectly one spoonful of flour, which add to the boiling milk, and stir it until quite cool. Beat 4 yolks and 2 whites of eggs, strain them, and stir them into the milk with 2 oz. of moist sugar, 2 or 3 spoonfuls of wine, and a little grated nutmeg. Bake it ½ an hour, or until it is firm and brown.

MARROW PUDDING.—E. R.

601.—Four oz. of marrow, 4 oz. of biscuits, 3 oz. of jar raisins stoned, candied orange-peel, sugar, and nutmeg to the taste. Place these articles in layers in a dish lined with paste; then beat up 4 eggs, leaving out the whites of 2, in ½ pint of cream or good milk, and pour it over the other ingredients; it will take 1½ hour to bake.

Or:—6 oz. of marrow picked clean of fibre, and not too finely minced, to which add 4 oz. each of pounded macaroons and crumbs of bread, with 1 or 2 oz. of sweet-almond powder; mix these together, seasoning them as above with candied citron, sugar, and nutmeg, but omitting the raisins. Then beat up the materials in a full pint of rich cream, and the yolks

proper. Pour over it another ½ pint of milk beaten up with 2 eggs.

BISCUIT PUDDING.

606.—Slice 4 common biscuits thin, boil them in 3 gills of new milk, with a piece of lemon-peel chopped as fine as possible. Break it to a mash; to which put 3 oz. of warmed butter, 2 oz. of sugar, and 4 eggs well beaten; add a large spoonful of brandy. Bake or boil.

Another.—On 3 grated stale Naples biscuits pour a pint of boiling cream; when cold, add a teaspoonful of cinnamon in finest powder, the yolks of 4 and whites of 2 eggs, a spoonful of orange-flower water or ratafia, 2 oz. of loaf-sugar, and ½ a spoonful of flour, or almond flour, rubbed smooth.

PUDDINGS OF ITALIAN PASTE.

607.—*Baked Vermicelli.*—Simmer 4 oz. of vermicelli in a pint of new milk 10 minutes; then put to it ½ a pint of cream, a teaspoonful of pounded cinnamon, 4 oz. of butter warmed, the same of white sugar, and the yolks of 4 eggs well beaten; a little oil of almonds or a couple of spoonfuls of ratafia will much improve the flavour. Bake in a dish without a lining; but observe that, of the 2 sorts of vermicelli, the Genoese will require ¾ and the Neapolitan only ½ an hour of baking.

Boiled Vermicelli.—Stir very gently 4 oz. of vermicelli into a pint of new milk over the stove, until it be scalding hot, but not more; then pour it into a basin, and add to it while hot 1 oz. of butter and 2 of sugar. When the above is nearly cold, mix in it, very gently, 2 well-beaten eggs, and immediately put it into a basin that will exactly hold it. Cover carefully with a floured cloth; and turning the basin the narrow end upwards, move it round for 10 minutes, and boil an hour. Serve with pudding-sauce.

Macaroni.—Simmer 1 or 2 oz. of the pipe sort in a pint of milk, and a bit of lemon and cinnamon, till tender; put it into a dish, with milk, 2 or 3 yolks of eggs, but only 1 white, sugar, nutmeg, 1 spoonful of peach-water, and ½ a glass of raisin wine. Bake with a paste round the edges.

A layer of orange marmalade or raspberry jam in a macaroni pudding, for change, is a great improvement; in which case omit the almond-water or ratafia, which you would otherwise flavour it with, or with a glass of brandy.

Semolina and *Tapioca* are similar pastes, and may be used either for baked or boiled puddings in the same way as vermicelli.

ARROWROOT PUDDING.

608.—Simmer a pint of milk with a few whole allspice, coriander-seed, and half a stick of cinnamon, for 10 or 15 minutes; then sweeten it with sugar, and strain it through a hair sieve into a basin to 1½ oz. of arrowroot (about 1½ tablespoonful), previously mixed with a little cold water, stirring it all the time. When cold, or as soon as the scalding heat is gone, add 3 large or 4 small eggs, well beaten, and stir until the whole is perfectly blended. It may then be boiled in a well-buttered mould or basin, or baked in a dish, with a puff-paste crust round the edge, and grated nutmeg on the top. From ½ to ¾ of an hour will be sufficient to boil or bake it. When boiled, serve it with wine-sauce. The flavour of the pudding may be occasionally varied, by using a few sweet and bitter almonds blanched and finely pounded or chopped—about 1 oz. of sweet and ½ oz. of bitter—or with brandy or rum, orange-flower water or vanilla.

Or :—Mix 1 dessertspoonful of the powder in 2 of cold milk; pour upon it a pint of boiling milk, in which have been dissolved 4 oz. of butter and 2 of sugar, stirring all the time. Add a little nutmeg and 5 eggs. Bake ½ an hour in a dish lined with paste. Turn it out.

Preserved fruits of any kind, laid at the bottom, eat well. If to look clear, substitute water for milk.

Polenta Pudding.—Mix ½ lb. of polenta (or maize flour) with 1½ pint of milk; let it boil till it thickens; put into it 1 oz. of butter, a little salt and cayenne pepper; bake it gently for 1½ hour. Turn it out of the dish when served. This pudding is very good with meat.

Sweet Polenta Pudding.—Mix the polenta as in the foregoing receipt: when it boils, add 1 oz. of butter, ¼ lb. of moist sugar, the same of sultana raisins, the grated rind of a lemon, and 1 oz. of candied orange-peel sliced very finely; mix the whole well together, and bake it 1½ hour. The great recommendation of this pudding is the absence of eggs, which are not required with polenta. A cheap pudding may be made by adding 2 tablespoonfuls of treacle to the polenta instead of the raisins, sugar, and candied peel.

Sago Pudding.—Boil 1½ pint of new milk, with 4 spoonfuls of sago nicely washed and picked, to which add lemon-peel, cinnamon, and nutmeg; sweeten to taste: then mix 4 eggs, put a paste round the dish, and bake slowly.

Millet may be used in the same way.

MUFFIN AND CRUMPET PUDDING.

609.—A very delicate pudding may be made in a short time from a couple of muffins and 3 crumpets, placed alternately in layers, and either boiled or baked in batter. If boiled, they should be placed in an earthen jar, buttered on the inside, filled with the batter, and covered on the top. The muffins should be split open, and currant-jelly, slices of apple, or any sort of fruit may be inserted.

Or:—Half a dozen crumpets may be boiled without any fruit, after being dipped and covered in batter; seasoned only with sugar and a little nutmeg.

CHOCOLATE PUDDING.

610.—Boil a pint of new milk; dissolve in it 1 oz. of chocolate; sweeten it with loaf-sugar; add the yolks of 8 and the whites of 4 eggs well beaten; strain and pour it into a plain mould buttered and papered; steam it for ½ an hour; let it settle for 10 minutes, and serve with the following sauce:—Boil ½ a stick of vanilla in a pint of milk till it is reduced one half; strain it, sweeten with loaf-sugar, and thicken with arrowroot.

SPONGE PUDDING.

611.—Butter a mould thickly, and fill it three parts full with small sponge-cakes, soaked through with wine; fill up the mould with a rich cold custard. Butter a paper, and put over the mould; then tie a floured cloth over it quite close, and boil it an hour. Turn out the pudding carefully, and pour some cold custard over it.

Or:—Bake it; and serve with wine-sauce instead of custard.

COCOA-NUT PUDDING.

612.—Break the shell of a middle-sized cocoa-nut so as to leave the nut as whole as you can; grate it with a grater after having taken off the brown skin; mix with it 3 oz. of white sugar powdered, and about ½ of the peel of a lemon; mix well together with the milk, and put it into a tin lined with paste, and bake it not too brown.

RICE PUDDINGS.

613.—*Baked Rice Pudding for a family.*—Put into a very deep pan ½ lb. of rice washed and picked, 2 oz. of butter, 4 oz. of sugar, and 2 quarts of milk, with a little cinnamon powder. Eggs are not necessary, but a little veal suet or marrow, chopped small, is a great improvement. Bake in a slow oven.

A rich Rice Pudding.—Boil ½ lb. of rice in water with a little bit of salt, till quite tender; drain it dry; mix it with the yolks and whites of 4 eggs, ¼ pint of cream with 2 oz. of fresh butter melted in it, 4 oz. of marrow, or veal kidney suet, finely chopped, ¾ lb. of currants, 2 spoonfuls of brandy or ratafia, nutmeg, and grated lemon-peel. When well mixed, put a paste round the edge, and fill the dish. Slices of candied orange, lemon, and citron may be added if approved. Bake it for 1 hour in a moderate oven.

Another.—Wash 2 large spoonfuls of rice, and simmer it with ½ a pint of milk till thick; then put a lump of butter the size of an egg, and nearly ½ a pint of thick cream, and give it one boil. When cold, mix 4 yolks and 2 whites of eggs well beaten, sugar and nutmeg to taste, and add grated lemon and a little cinnamon. Bake ¾ of an hour in a slowish oven, and when the pudding is ready strew over it a little powdered lump-sugar and cinnamon powder. Currants may be added to the pudding.

Or:—Boil ½ a pint of rice in new milk until perfectly tender and not too dry; then add 6 eggs beaten, a spoonful of ratafia, sugar, and some grated fresh lemon; mix well, and bake in a mould 1½ hour. Turn it on a hot dish, and stick it thick with almonds slit in 6. Serve with a rich custard round. It is equally good cold.

A boiled Rice Pudding.—Soak 4 oz. of rice in water ½ an hour, then tie it up in a cloth (leaving room for it to swell) with 8 oz. of raisins. Boil it 2 hours, and then turn it out. Pour over it melted butter, with a little sugar and nutmeg.

Rice Pudding with Fruit.—Swell the rice with a very little milk over the fire; then mix fruit of any kind with it, currants, gooseberries scalded, pared and quartered apples, raisins, or black currants, and still better red currant jelly, with 1 egg to bind the rice; boil it well, and serve with powdered cinnamon and sugar.

Ground Rice Pudding.—Mix 3 oz. of the powder with a gill of cream; when beaten into a paste, put it into a pint of warm milk and keep it simmering for 10 minutes; then add to it a piece of fresh butter, the yolks of 4 eggs with the white of 1, whip all together, and flavour it with pounded almonds and a glass of brandy, together with the usual ingredients of spice. Some persons colour and flavour it with saffron. Bake it for ½ an hour in a moderately heated oven.

SAFFRON PUDDING.

614.—Mix ¾ lb. of kidney suet, cut very small and free from skin, with 1 lb. of the finest flour, or ½ each of flour and French roll crumbled; take 3 eggs and beat them up in a pint of cream, with a glass of cognac and a tablespoonful of real saffron boiled up until the flavour is extracted; season it also with a little pounded ginger. Put it into a floured cloth, tied tightly, but with room to let it swell, and boil it for nearly 3 hours.

A few drops of the essential oil of saffron will give the necessary flavour.

ALMOND PUDDING.

615.—Take ½ lb. of shelled sweet almonds, and 3 oz. of shelled bitter almonds or peach kernels; scald and peel them; then pound them in a mortar to a fine smooth paste, free from the smallest lumps. It is best to prepare them the day before you make your pudding. Stir to a cream ½ lb. of fresh butter and ½ lb. of powdered white sugar; and by degrees pour into it a glass each of mixed wine and brandy. Beat to a stiff froth the whites only of 12 eggs (you can preserve the yolks for other purposes), and stir alternately into the butter and sugar the pounded almonds and the beaten white of egg. When the whole is well mixed, put it into a buttered dish, and lay puff-paste round the edge. Bake it ½ an hour, and when done grate sugar over it.

Another.—Blanch ¾ lb. of sweet and 3 oz. of bitter almonds, and beat them to a fine paste, mixing them well, and adding by degrees a teacupful or more of rose-water. Boil in a pint of rich milk a few sticks of cinnamon broken up, and a few blades of mace. When the milk has come to a boil, take it off the fire; strain it into a pan, and soak in it 5 stale rusks cut into slices. They must soak till quite dissolved. Stir to a cream ¾ lb. of fresh butter mixed with the same quantity of

powdered loaf-sugar. Beat 10 eggs very light, yolks and whites, and then stir alternately into the butter and sugar the rusk, eggs, and almonds. Set it on a stove, and stir the whole together till very smooth and thick. Put it into a buttered dish, and bake it ¾ of an hour.

Half the quantity of materials will be sufficient for a moderate-sized pudding.

Or:—Take 2½ oz. of white bread-crumbs, and steep them in a pint of cream; then pound ½ a pint of blanched almonds to a paste with some water. Beat the yolks of 6 eggs and the whites of 3; mix all together, and add 3 oz. of sugar and 1 oz. of beaten butter; put all over the fire; stir it until it thickens, and then bake it in a puff-paste.

COLLEGE PUDDINGS.

616.—Take ¼ lb. of grated biscuit, the same quantity of currants, the same of suet finely chopped, a spoonful of sugar, and a little nutmeg; mix them together. Take the yolks of 3 eggs, and make up the puddings into balls. Fry them a light colour in fresh butter, and serve with white-wine sauce.

Or:—Boil ½ a pint of cream; stir in ¼ lb. of butter; beat 4 eggs, leaving out 2 whites, and mix them with 2 oz. of flour well dried and 1 oz. of sifted sugar. When the cream is a little cool, stir it into the flour and eggs. Let it stand for ¼ of an hour before the fire, and then bake in a quick oven for about 25 minutes.

New College.—Take a penny roll, grated, or, if desired to have the puddings particularly nice, an equal quantity of Naples biscuit pounded, ¼ lb. of suet finely minced, and ½ lb. of currants washed and picked, adding nutmeg, sugar, and a little salt. Beat up these ingredients with 3 eggs, and as much cream as will make them of a proper thickness for frying. Let the butter they are fried in be very hot; drop in the puddings by spoonfuls. When dished up, put a piece of green sweetmeat on the top of each.

Or:—Take ½ lb. each of grated bread, suet, and currants, with 4 oz. of sugar, and an egg well beaten up in a glass of brandy, seasoned with nutmeg; put into a mould, and boil for 3 hours.

Trin. Coll.—Take 1 lb. of bread-crumbs sifted very clean, ½ lb. each of stoned raisins and currants, with ½ lb. of minced

and salted tongue, beef-suet, and the same quantity of marrow, or the fat of a veal kidney, all mixed together. To this add a tablespoonful of flour, beaten up with the yolks of 6 or 8 eggs, according to their size, and the whites of 2, together with ½ a pint of brandy; the whole seasoned with ¼ lb. of citron, ¼ oz. each of ground cloves, mace, ginger, and salt, besides ½ lb. of moist sugar. Boil it in a shape for nearly 5 hours. Some cooks leave out the tongue, in which case it is a light plum-pudding.

Brasenose.[a]—1 lb. of suet, 1 lb. of raisins, ½ lb. of fine bread, 4 figs chopped fine, ½ oz. of allspice, 2 tablespoonfuls of sugar, 2 glasses of sherry (or brandy), 4 eggs, the peel of ½ a lemon chopped fine; to boil 7 hours.

The Merton Almond Pudding—is made with 6 oz. of almonds ground to flour, 6 oz. of sifted white sugar, a teaspoonful of lemon-peel grated, a few drops of essence of lemon, and 8 eggs, leaving out 2 of the whites; beat up the eggs, and mix in the other ingredients, beating the whole for an hour one way. Let the oven be ready; oil the dish, and bake the pudding the instant it is completed.

The Vice-Chancellor's Pudding.—Boil a pint of milk and cream, and pour it on a slice of bread sufficient to thicken it. Beat up 4 eggs with a couple of the whites in a glass of brandy, adding sugar and spice according to taste. Put it into a buttered shape, and set it in a pan of boiling water. Half an hour will boil it.

The Rector's Pudding.—½ lb. each of marrow and suet, with an equal quantity of bread-crumbs, and 2 oz. of almond powder, made into a thick batter with new milk and cream. Then take the yolks of 5 eggs with the white of 1, and beat them up in brandy. Mix all the ingredients together, seasoning it with a very little salt and sugar to taste. Either boil it for 2 to 3 hours in a floured cloth, or put it into a mould and bake it in a slow oven until thoroughly done. When taken out, stick it over with blanched almonds.

The Curate's Pudding.—To 1 lb. of mashed potatoes, while hot, add 4 oz. of suet and 2 oz. of flour, a little salt, and as much milk as will give it the consistency of common suet

[a] Translated from a receipt in Herodotus, b. ii. c. 40.

pudding. Put it into a dish, or roll it into dumplings, and bake of a fine brown.

Dame Jones's.—1 pint of cream, 8 yolks and 5 whites of eggs; melt ¼ lb. of butter in a little of the cream; then mix in ¼ lb. of sugar; when cool put in ¼ lb. of fine flour and the eggs. This quantity will make 8 puddings, baked in small basins, at the bottom of which put a tablespoonful of currants well washed. Bake ½ an hour, and pour over them brandy or wine sauce.

Aunt Martha's.—Boil ½ a pint of milk with a laurel-leaf and a bit of cinnamon; pour it upon a cupful of grated bread; add 3 eggs well beaten, a little grated nutmeg and lemon-peel, and a teaspoonful of orange-flower water. Sweeten to the taste. Butter the basin; stick plums or split raisins in rows upon it. Stir the ingredients of the pudding well together, and pour it into the basin, and boil it 1½ hour.

Mother Eve's Pudding.—Grate ¾ lb. of bread; mix it with the same quantity of chopped suet, the same of apples and also of currants; mix with these the whole of 4 eggs, and the rind of ½ a lemon shred fine. Put it into a shape; boil 3 hours, and serve with pudding-sauce, the juice of ½ a lemon, and a little nutmeg.

ERECHTHEUM PUDDING.

617.—Take 6 fresh eggs; let them be well beaten for 2 or 3 minutes in a basin; then add 2 tablespoonfuls of powdered sugar, a small pinch of salt, and 1 pint of milk. Flavour this mixture with 6 DROPS of essence of kernels; butter a mould which will hold the pudding; put it into a stewpan with water sufficient to come half way up the mould; place it by the side of the fire for about ½ an hour. It must not boil, but keep as near that heat as possible. As soon as the mixture has set, the pudding is done. When about to serve it, break 2 fresh eggs into a stewpan that will hold a pint, 2 teaspoonfuls of powdered sugar, 2 drops of the essence of kernels; place it over a very slow fire for ¼ of a minute, merely to warm the stewpan. Whisk it with an iron whisk for 2 minutes, which will produce a very strong froth, and pour it over the pudding.

Be very careful not to let the pudding boil, and not to make the eggs too warm before beating them for the sauce.

QUAKING PUDDING.

618.—Scald a quart of cream; when almost cold put to it 4 eggs well beaten, 1½ spoonful of flour, some nutmeg and sugar; tie it close in a buttered cloth, boil it an hour, and turn it out with care, lest it should crack. Serve with wine sauce.

BRANDY PUDDING.

619.—Line a mould with jar-raisins stoned, or dried cherries, then with thin slices of French roll, next to which put ratafias, or macaroons; then again fruit, rolls, and cakes in succession until the mould be full, sprinkling in, at times, 2 wineglassfuls of brandy. Beat up 4 eggs, yolks and whites; put to a pint of milk or cream, lightly sweetened, ½ a nutmeg and the rind of ½ a lemon finely grated. Let the liquid sink into the solid part; then flour a cloth, tie it tight over, and boil 1 hour. Keep the mould the right side up. Serve with pudding-sauce.

THE BAKEWELL PUDDING.

620.—Beat the yolks of 4 eggs and the whites of 2 with ½ lb. of powdered loaf-sugar and ¼ lb. of clarified butter; when well mixed, place it over the fire, and keep it constantly stirred till it thickens. Line a dish with puff-paste, and put in a layer of candied peel about an inch thick; then pour the mixture over it and bake it in a slow oven.

On this, however, it has been remarked by an intelligent cook, that "it will be found too sweet for most palates. I have frequently had occasion to make this pudding for both large and small parties, and have found that the addition of ½ a pint of milk, or milk and cream, to the eggs and sugar, with a little ratafia, or noyeau and brandy, to flavour it, has been considered a great improvement. I add the milk to the eggs and sugar when it is near boiling, without placing the mixture on the fire at all. Instead of using all candied peel, I prefer adding a portion of preserved fruits, such as dried cherries, greengages, and melon or pine-apple cut small; and, when baked, occasionally spread over the top or ornament it with some apricot or raspberry jam, or some of each, to vary the colour. When made in this way, it has been universally admired."

A BLACK-CAP PUDDING.—E. R.

621.—Rub 3 tablespoonfuls of flour, smooth, by degrees into pint of milk, strain it, and simmer it over the fire until it thickens; stir in 2 oz. of butter; when cool add the yolks of 4 eggs beaten and strained, and ½ lb. of currants washed and picked, laid at the bottom of the basin or mould previously well buttered. Put the batter into the mould, cover it tight, and plunge it into boiling water; the currants downwards, that they may stick to the bottom and thus form the black cap.

A SWEETMEAT PUDDING.

622.—Cover a dish with thin puff-paste, and lay in it freshly candied orange, lemon, and citron, 1 oz. each, sliced thin. Beat the yolks of 8 and the whites of 2 eggs, and mix with 8 oz. of butter warmed, but not oiled, and 8 oz. of white sugar. Pour the mixture over the sweetmeats, and bake 1 hour in a moderate oven.

ROLY-POLY PUDDING.

623.—Make a rich pudding-paste with flour and butter, without suet, but as light as possible. Roll it out thin, and cut it to the breadth of 8 or 10 inches, making it at the same time as long as you please; but ½ lb. of flour and 5 oz. of butter, wetted with water, will probably be sufficient when rolled out quite smooth; then spread upon it a thick layer of raspberry, currant, or any other sort of jam, but leave about an inch of all the edges bare. That done, roll it round; the roll of paste will secure the fruit, and the ends must be twisted together for the same purpose. Wrap it in a nicely floured cloth, and boil it for 2 to 3 hours according to size.

Take it up quite hot, and when served cut it crosswise. It may appear homely, but it is an excellent and much-admired pudding.

CABINET PUDDING.—E. R.

624.—Take 10 penny sponge-cakes or biscuits, 6 oz. of dried cherries or sultana raisins, yolks of 6 eggs with the whites of 4; beat up the eggs with a little nutmeg and sugar and a pint of milk; butter the mould very completely, and lay the cherries or raisins in a pattern round the bottom and sides; break each cake into 4 pieces, and lay them close to the fruit to keep it from falling; then fill up the mould with the custard. Lay a piece of paper over the top, put it into a stew-

pan with 2 inches depth of boiling water, and be careful that the lid of the stewpan fits quite close to keep in the steam: ¾ of an hour will boil it.

THE CONSERVATIVE PUDDING.

625.—¼ lb. of ratafia and macaroon cakes mixed, 4 sponge biscuits, the yolks of 8 eggs, ½ pint of cream, and a glass of brandy, well beaten together, the cakes being soaked in the cream and brandy. Butter a quart mould, place dried cherries or stoned raisins in a pattern over it, pour in the mixture, and place the mould in a stewpan surrounded by water, and let it simmer 1½ hour over charcoal.

THE REFORM PUDDING.

626.—Take 3 eggs, weigh them in the shell; take an equal weight of sugar and of butter, and ⅔ of the weight of flour. Half melt the butter and beat it to a cream; beat the eggs also, and mix them with the butter and sugar, beating the whole to a froth; then add the flour, and the rind of a lemon grated; beat all together, and pour it into a mould: an hour will boil it. This pudding may also be baked, substituting cream for the butter, which would render it more delicate than butter subjected to the dry heat of an oven.

THE PROTECTIONIST PUDDING.

627.—Break 7 eggs into a deep pan, leaving out 3 of the whites. Put 10 oz. of loaf-sugar in a pint of water; set it over the fire until the scum rises; pour it over the eggs; add a teaspoonful of grated lemon-peel and the juice of a lemon. Whisk them for 20 minutes; shake in ½ lb. of flour; pour it into a tin, and put it into the oven immediately.

WINDSOR PALACE PUDDINGS.

628.—Boil 1 oz. of rice in milk until it will beat into a pap; pare, core, and scald 6 apples, and beat them also with the rice, 1 oz. of finely-sifted sugar, a saltspoonful of grated lemon-peel, and a little lemon-juice, or a few drops of essence of lemon; then beat the whites of 4 eggs until they make a strong froth; add the other ingredients, whisking them well together, so as to be very light. Dip a basin or mould into boiling water; pour in this soufflé while the mould is quite hot, and put the mould into a pan of boiling water, boiling until the white of the eggs is set and firm. Have a custard

made with the yolks of the eggs, and pour it round the pudding in a dish. Snow-balls may be made the same way, with pounded almonds substituted for apples. The elegance and lightness of this pudding are great recommendations.

Her Majesty's Pudding.—Butter a mould, and cover it in a pattern with sweetmeats of various colours, and fruit; cut 3 sponge-cakes in slices, and soak them in white wine; place them round the mould; make a fine custard with 4 eggs, a pint of cream, and 2 oz. of pounded almonds; pour it in, and boil it for an hour.

Prince Albert's Pudding.—Put 1 lb. of butter into a saucepan with ¾ lb. of loaf-sugar finely powdered; mix them well together; then add the yolks of 6 eggs well beaten, and as much fresh candied orange as will add colour and flavour, being first beaten to a fine paste. Line the dish with paste for turning out; and when filled with the above, lay a crust over, as if it were a pie, and bake it in a slow oven. It is as good cold as hot.

Royal Nursery Pudding.—Pour scalding milk upon white bread sliced; let it stand till well soaked; then beat it well with 4 eggs, a little sugar and grated nutmeg. Bake in small teacups, which must be only half filled.

Or:—Steep the crumb of a penny loaf, grated, in about a pint of warm milk; when soaked, beat 4 eggs, and mix with the bread; add 2 oz. of moist sugar, orange-flower water, a spoonful of wine, a little nutmeg, and a teacupful of cream. Beat all well, and bake in teacups buttered.

Or:—Add 4 eggs, the whites and yolks, 2 oz. of white pounded sugar, and 2 tablespoonfuls of flour; beat the whole up slowly, fill 6 small cups, and bake them for 20 minutes. Serve with wine sauce.

The absence of butter will render these puddings very agreeable to delicate stomachs.

Crème d' Orge.—Boil in new milk 4 oz. of French or Scotch barley till perfectly tender, the superfluous part of which throw off; and having added to the barley a pint of cream, 2 eggs beaten, 4 oz. of sugar, the same of butter a little warm, 1 spoonful of rose-water, and a little nutmeg, cover it over for 1 hour, and stir it often. Bake in a buttered dish ½ an hour.

QUEEN DOWAGER'S PUDDING.

629.—Beat ½ lb. of fresh butter, with the same quantity of loaf-sugar, till it is like cream; then add 6 eggs well beaten, ½ lb. of flour, ¼ lb. of currants, 2 oz. of candied orange or lemon-peel cut into very thin slices, and 20 drops of essence of lemon. After the ingredients are all mixed, beat the whole for 10 minutes, then put it into a well-buttered mould, and boil it for 2½ hours.

PUDDING FOR THE MAIDS-OF-HONOUR.—E. R.

630.—Boil 1 quart of cream, with a blade of mace, 3 cloves, and ½ a nutmeg grated, and let it stand to cool. Beat 8 eggs, but only 3 whites; strain, and mix them with 1 spoonful of the finest flour, ¼ lb. of almonds blanched and beaten fine, with 1 spoonful of orange-flower or rose water. Mix these by degrees in the cream, and stir all well together. Take a thick cloth, wet and flour it well; pour in the mixture, tie it close, and plunge it into boiling water. Keep it boiling ½ an hour very fast. When done, turn it carefully on a dish, strew fine sugar upon it, and serve pudding-sauce round.

THE CAMBRIDGE PUDDING.

631.—Beat up 4 eggs with 1 tablespoonful of sugar and 1 of flour very smoothly; then add 1 lb. of raisins and 1 lb. of the fat of a cold loin of veal, or of suet, evenly chopped; butter a mould, put in the pudding, tie it tightly in a cloth, and let it boil 5 hours.

THE PRINCE OF PRUSSIA'S PUDDING.

632.—Take the yolks of 6 eggs, with 6 oz. of sugar, and the grated rind of a lemon, and beat them to a solid froth. The whites of the eggs to be beaten separately and till quite a snow froth; add the juice of the lemon, and mix all together. Put it immediately into a deep tin pudding-dish, and bake it 10 or 15 minutes. It rises very high, and should be served directly it is done. Pour round it the following sauce:—Beat up well 4 eggs, 2 oz. of sugar, the juice and grated peel of a lemon; add 2 wineglassfuls of white wine and a little arrack; stir it over the fire till it begins to rise, then pour it round the pudding quite hot.

DUTCH PUDDING.—E. R.

633.—Melt ½ lb. of butter in ¼ pint of milk, let it stand

till it is lukewarm, then strain it into 1 lb. of flour, add 4 eggs well beaten, and 2 large spoonfuls of yeast; beat the whole very well together, and let it stand for an hour before the fire to rise. Then beat into it 2 spoonfuls of moist sugar and ½ lb. of currants; put it into a dish or tin well buttered, and when baked turn it out before sending to table.

This partakes of the character of *brioche*, and may be varied in many ways.

MADEIRA PUDDING.—E. R.

634.—Have a tin cake-mould, of which the bottom will come out; butter it, and lay upon it a piece of paste the size of the mould; cover it with preserve of apricots; then lay another piece of paste, and cover this with red preserves, and so on in different layers, with paste between, until the mould is filled. Boil, and serve with brandy sauce.

This is a rich pudding, for which the island of Madeira is very famous. Great care will be necessary in taking it out of the mould; and it will take a long time to boil properly.

A GERMAN PUDDING.

635.—Boil until very tender a handful of whole rice in a small quantity of milk, with a large piece of lemon-peel. Let it drain; then mix with it a dozen of good-sized apples boiled to a pulp as dry as possible: add a glass of white wine, the yolks of 5 eggs, 2 oz. of orange and citron cut thin; make it pretty sweet. Line a mould or basin with a very good paste; beat the 5 whites of the eggs to a very strong froth, and mix with the other ingredients; fill the mould, and bake it of a fine brown colour.

A very fine German Pudding.—Pour ½ a pint of boiling milk upon 1 lb. of bread-crumbs; beat up ¼ lb. of fresh butter to a cream; add to it the yolks of 10 eggs well beaten; drain the milk from the bread, and add the bread with ¼ lb. of pounded sugar and the grated peel of a lemon; whip the whites of the 10 eggs into a solid froth, and add them the last thing: butter a cloth, and put the pudding in, tying it loose, as it will swell out a good deal; plunge it into boiling water; boil 1 hour. Some persons add ¼ lb. of jar raisins slit and stoned. When turned out stick the surface with sliced almonds, and serve with the following sauce:—

Take 1 pint of cream, 1 pint of sweet raisin wine, 4 oz. of

sugar rubbed on the peel of a lemon, and let them boil; add the yolks of 6 eggs well beaten and the juice of the lemon; mix them well; make the sauce quite hot, but do not let it boil again; pour some over the pudding, serving the remainder in a sauce-boat.

A SWISS PUDDING.

636.—In many parts of the Continent, as well as throughout Switzerland, it is customary to put layers of crumbs of bread and sliced apples, with sugar between, till the dish be as full as it will hold. Let the crumbs be the uppermost layer; then put butter warmed over it, and bake.

BERLIN PUDDING.

637.—Mix 6 oz. of flour in 1 pint of milk, with 2 oz. of sugar and 1 oz. of butter; simmer till it begins to thicken; beat 5 oz. of butter to a cream; add a pinch of salt and the peel of a lemon pounded, 6 eggs, the yolks and whites beaten separately till in a solid froth; mix all with the thickened milk the instant before it is put into the basin. This pudding may be boiled, but is better baked. To be eaten with cherry or plum sauce.

POUDING A LA NESSELRODE.

(*From an eminent Tavern-keeper.*)

638.—For a 2-quart mould boil a sufficient quantity of chesnuts to produce a quart of meal[a] after being pounded and rubbed through a tammy. Boil ¾ lb. of sugar in 1 pint of water, with a stick of vanilla, until it is reduced one-third. Boil 1 pint of cream, add it to the chesnut-flour, then add the syrup and 12 yolks of eggs beat up; set it over the fire, stir it until it nearly boils. When cold, put the composition into a freezing-pot; when it is frozen, add ½ a pint of whipped cream, 3 whites of eggs whipped up strong, a handful of raisins stoned, chopped, and soaked for a day in maraschino, as many currants, 1½ oz. of chopped candied lemon-peel, and a glass of maraschino; stir these ingredients all well together, freeze it again, and put it into the mould.

PUDDING OF PRUNES OR FRENCH PLUMS.

639.—Scald 1 lb. of prunes, cover them, and let them swell in hot water till they are soft, then drain them and extract the stones; spread the fruit on a large dish, and dredge them with

[a] The meal should be pressed into the measure.

flour. Take 2 wineglassfuls of good unskimmed milk, and stir it gradually into a smooth batter with a teacupful of fine flour. Beat up 6 eggs very lightly, and stir them by degrees into rather less than 1 quart of milk, alternately with the batter you have just mixed; then add the plums by degrees, and stir the whole together. Tie the pudding in a cloth that has been dipped in boiling water and then dredged with flour; leave room for it to swell, but secure it firmly so that no water can get in. Put it into boiling water, and boil it continually for 2 hours: do not take it out of the pot till the moment before it is wanted; serve with pudding-sauce.

PUMPKIN PUDDING.

640.—Take 1 pint of pumpkin that has been stewed soft and pressed through a colander; melt in ½ pint of warm milk ¼ lb. of butter and the same quantity of sugar, stirring them well together: 1 pint of rich cream will be better than milk and butter. Beat 8 eggs very light, and add them gradually to the other ingredients alternately with the pumpkin; then stir in a wineglass of rose-water and 2 glasses of wine mixed together, a large teaspoonful of powdered mace and cinnamon mixed, and a grated nutmeg. Having stirred the whole very hard, put it into a buttered dish, and bake it ¾ of an hour.

ORANGE PUDDING

641.—May be made with 6 ripe oranges, 3 of Seville and 3 of Lisbon, all peeled; the rinds to be beaten in a mortar with ½ lb. each of fresh butter and moist sugar, to which add the yolks of 6 or 8 eggs, and make the whole into a batter with the juice of only the Lisbon oranges: the number of eggs to be regulated by the size of the fruit. Put the materials into a mould, with a paste around but not over it, and bake it for ½ an hour.

An exceedingly nice Boiled Orange Pudding.—On ½ lb. of crumbs of bread pour 1 pint of milk; let it boil up; stir in 2 oz. of butter and 1 oz. of marrow, keeping the pan over the fire until all is incorporated. Let it become cold; then mix in 2 eggs, 2 oz. of sugar, 2 oz. of orange marmalade, and 1 spoonful of orange-flower water. Choose a basin that will exactly hold it, and tie it over with a floured cloth very closely. Boil it 1¼ hour.

Or:—Take the rind of 2 oranges, pared very thin or

grated; beat the yolks of 10 eggs; put the orange-peel and ½ lb. of pounded loaf-sugar into the eggs. If there is time let it stand all night, if not, at least 2 or 3 hours; then add ½ lb. of butter. Line a dish with puff-paste, pour in the mixture, and bake lightly.

For sauce:—Melted butter, sugar, a little lemon-juice, and 1 spoonful of brandy.

LEMON PUDDING.

642.—Melt 6 oz. of butter, and pour it over the same quantity of powdered loaf-sugar, stirring it well till cold. Then grate the rind of a large lemon, and add it with 8 eggs well beaten, and the juice of 2 lemons; stir the whole till it is completely mixed together, and bake the pudding with a paste round the dish.

Or:—Take 1½ lb. of bread-crumbs, ¼ lb. of finely-chopped suet, the rind of 2 lemons grated and the juice of 1, 2 eggs well beaten; mix the whole with ¼ lb. of sugar sifted, and boil it ¾ of an hour.

Or:—Pare 6 lemons finely, and boil the peel till it is tender; then pound it in a mortar, add the juice of 3 lemons, and ¼ lb. of butter melted into a little cream, 3 sponge or ratafia cakes, the yolks of 6 eggs and the whites of 3; mix all up well together, with sugar to the taste, adding a little nutmeg and brandy.

AN APPLE CHARLOTTE.—E. R.

643.—Pare and slice a quantity of apples; cut off the crust of a loaf, and cut slices of bread and butter. Butter the inside of a pie-dish, and place bread and butter all round; then put in a layer of apples sprinkled with lemon-peel chopped very fine, and a considerable quantity of good brown sugar. Then put on a layer of bread and butter, and another of apples, lemon-peel, and sugar, until the dish is full, squeezing over the juice of lemons, so that every part shall be equally flavoured. Cover up the dish with the crusts of the bread and the peels of the apples, to prevent it from browning or burning: bake it 1¼ hour; then take off the peels and the crust, and turn it out of the dish.

The above is the most usual mode of making it, but the annexed receipt is an improvement, furnished by a cook of high reputation.

Charlotte de Pommes.—Take ½ a quartern loaf, cut the

crumb in slices ¼ inch thick, cut out of it as many pieces with an inch-round cutter as are required. Oil some butter, dip the round pieces of bread into it, and then place them in a plain mould in any way you please. Make a little crust with a piece of butter the size of a walnut, worked up stiff with flour and water; roll it out exceedingly thin, and then lay it inside the bread (this is merely to keep the apple from bursting the bread). Boil sufficient apples to fill the mould, with a bit of cinnamon and green lemon-peel, add sugar to taste, a little nutmeg, and a small piece of fresh butter; when the apple is rather stiff fill the mould, cover with a piece of bread; bake for 1 hour.

If the bread is cut in long thin strips, and these made to lap one over the other, the lining of paste may be dispensed with

APPLES A LA CREMONE

644.—Form also a beautiful dish. Choose such apples as will look clear when dressed; pare and cut into pieces the form of a brick a sufficient quantity to weigh 1½ lb.; strew over them 1½ lb. of good Lisbon sugar and several long strips of lemon-peel, and cover them close in a bowl. Next day put the apples, piece by piece, into a small preserving-pan, with the sugar, &c., and 2 large spoonfuls of strong cider. Simmer gently; and as the pieces of apple become clear, take them out. When cold, build a wall with them on a small oval dish, and place the lemon-peel on the top; pour the syrup into the middle. Serve cream to eat with it.

The peel of China orange, cut very thin, does as well as lemon; but the rind of Seville orange always gives a higher flavour.

Apples à la Suédoise.—Let the apples be pared and cored, but not cut apart, and simmer gently in a thin syrup of sugar and water till tender; drain them, and fill the middles with any rich preserve: place them on a dish in layers raised the shape of a *hedgehog*. Have ready a compote of apples made by boiling 3 or 4 lbs., as for marmalade, sweetened and flavoured with lemon; pour this over the apples so as to fill up the space between each; and to cover them spread over an icing made by the whites of 3 eggs beaten to a froth, with 2 large tablespoonfuls of pounded sugar: make the surface quite even, then sift over it some fine sugar. Blanch and slice lengthwise sufficient almonds to thickly stick over the whole;

when done, put the dish into the oven, letting the apples be warmed through and the almond slightly browned. The number required must depend upon the size of the dish, but there should be sufficient to give the necessary shape. They may be stirred 2 or 3 sets in the same syrup, which should have ¾ lb. of sugar to 1 pint of water.

Apples à la Dauphine likewise form a very nice corner dish as thus:—Pare some of the large sort, make a hole at the end and scoop out the greater part of the pulp; have a rich custard, with which fill up the hollow; cover the apples with thin paste, ornamenting the tops with strips of it, and bake them in pans.

A CHARTREUSE OF APPLES AND RICE.

645.—Boil 6 oz. of rice with a stick of cinnamon in milk until it is thick, stirring in a spoonful of rose-water or orange-flower water. Pare 10 or 12 apples—golden pippins are the best—scoop out the core, and fill up the orifice with raspberry-jam. Border a deep dish with paste; put in the apples, leaving a space between, and fill it up with the rice. Brush the whole over with the yolk of an egg, and sift sugar thickly over it; form a pattern on the top with sweetmeats, and bake it for 1 hour in a quick oven.

MIROTON OF APPLES.

646.—Scald the apples, reduce them to a pulp, and pile them high upon the dish in which they are to be served; boil 1 teaspoonful of grated lemon-peel and 6 or 8 lumps of sugar in a teacupful of water; then add the yolks of 3 eggs and the white of 1, ½ oz. of butter, 1 spoonful of flour, and 1 of brandy; mix the whole together over the fire, and stir it quite smooth. Pour it upon the apples, then whisk the whites of the other 2 eggs to a froth; put them over the miroton just as it is going into the oven, and sift some sugar over it. The oven must be slow: it will take 10 or 15 minutes to bake.

POMMES AU BEURRE, OR BUTTERED APPLES.

647.—Peel the apples and remove the core without cutting them through, taking care not to break them. Cut slices of bread the circumference of the apples, butter a dish, put on the bread, and place an apple on each slice. Fill the hole made by the removal of the core with white sugar, place a

piece of butter the size of a walnut on each hole; put them into a gentle oven, and renew the sugar and butter several times. They will take 20 or 30 minutes. Be very careful not to let the bread burn, or the apples lose their shape.

GATEAU DE POMMES.

648.—Boil sufficient apples (flavoured with cinnamon, cloves, and green lemon-peel) to nearly fill a 1½-pint pudding-mould. Pass them through a sieve, add sugar to taste, and 2 tablespoonfuls heaped of potato-flour; stir it over the fire, and, when rather stiff, add 5 or 6 eggs; boil in a mould for 1 hour. Serve with a cream-sauce thickened with potato-flour and flavoured with noyeau.

POMME MANGE.

649.—Peel and core 1 lb. of apples, and put them with ½ lb. of sugar and ¼ pint of water into a stewpan; add the peel of a lemon. Allow it to boil until it becomes quite stiff, and then put it into a mould. It will be found excellent.

FRUIT PUDDINGS.

650.—*Cranberry Pudding.*—Boil 1½ pint of cranberries, cleared of the stalks, in 4 oz. of sugar and water, until they are broken and form a kind of jam. Make up a large ball of it; cover it well with rice washed clean and dry; then round each fold a floured piece of cloth, which tie as for dumplings. Boil them 1 hour; sift sugar over when served, and butter in a boat.

Rhubarb Pudding.—Cut small sufficient stalks of rhubarb to weigh about 1 lb. or 1¼ lb., which put into a clean saucepan with 8 or 10 oz. of sugar, the rind of 1 lemon grated, the juice, and ½ a teaspoonful of ground cinnamon. Place the whole on the fire and stir it occasionally at first, but constantly at last, until reduced to a sort of marmalade; take it from the fire, and, if appearance is to be regarded, pass it through a hair sieve into a basin; mix with it about an ounce or two of good sweet butter, or a little good cream. Line rather a flat dish with puff-paste, thin at the bottom but thick on the edge. When the preparation is cold fill the dish as far as the edge, and bake it in a moderate oven until the paste is done.

Quince Pudding.—Scald some quinces till they are very

tion of milk, or other flavouring than a glass or two of any of the highly flavoured liqueurs—either curaçao, noyeau, or maraschino, beaten up with the yolks only of strictly fresh eggs, from which the "tread" has been picked out. If the liqueurs cannot be got, then simmer lemon or Seville orange peel, cinnamon, with a little nutmeg, brandy, or ratafia, if it can be had.

These custards are very delicious, but may be improved by the addition of a few drops of noyeau.

Orange Custard.—Boil very tender the rind of ½ a Seville orange; beat it in a mortar to a paste; put to it a spoonful of the best brandy, the juice of a Seville orange, 4 oz. of lump-sugar, and the yolks of 4 eggs. Beat all together 10 minutes, and pour in by degrees a pint of boiling cream. Keep beating until the mixture is cold; then put into custard-cups, and set them in a soup-dish of boiling water; let them stand until thick, then put preserved orange-peel, in slices, upon the custard. Serve either hot or cold.

Or:—Take the juice of 12 oranges, strain it and sweeten it well with pounded loaf-sugar, stir it over a slow fire till the sugar is dissolved, taking off the scum as it rises: when nearly cold add the yolks of 12 eggs well beaten, and a pint of cream; stir it again over the fire till it thickens. Serve it in a glass dish or in custard-cups.

Lemon Custard may be made in the same manner, or as follows:—Strain 3 wineglassfuls of lemon-juice through a sieve; beat 9 eggs, yolks and whites, strain them also, and add them to the lemon-juice, with ¼ lb. of powdered loaf-sugar, a glass of white wine, and ½ a wineglass of water, with a little grated lemon-peel. Mix all together, and put the ingredients into a saucepan on the fire, stirring it until it becomes thick and of a proper consistence.

Or:—Boil the rind of 2 lemons grated and the juice of 1 in a pint of water; add the yolks of 14 eggs beaten to a cream and sweetened; stir it one way till it thickens. When taken off the fire add 2 spoonfuls of brandy.

CREAMS.

In the common acceptation of the word, cream only means the skimmings of raw milk, or, when warmed, is called "clouted;" but the term is here applied to dishes in which cream is the chief ingredient, and which are usually called by the name of the *flavouring* materials.

CHAMPAGNE CREAM

657.—Is made by beating up the yolks of 6 eggs with as much powdered sugar as will make it quite stiff—so much so as nearly to make the spoon stand in it. Then pour on it very gradually—stirring it all the time—a bottle of sparkling champagne: grate on it a little nutmeg, and serve it to the ladies, who seldom refuse a second glass.

A bottle of good cider or perry will be a tolerable substitute.

Leché Créma.—Beat up 3 eggs, leaving out 2 of the whites, and add to them gradually 1½ pint of milk; then mix very carefully 4 tablespoonfuls of fine wheat-flour and 2 oz. of finely powdered loaf-sugar, with grated lemon-peel to give a flavour. Boil these ingredients over a slow fire, stirring constantly to prevent burning, until the flour is quite dissolved. Prepare a shallow dish with some ratafia cakes at the bottom, and when the "créma" is sufficiently boiled, pour it through a sieve upon the cakes.[a]

A VERY FINE ITALIAN CREAM.

658.—Whip together for nearly an hour a quart of very thick scalded cream, a quart of raw cream, the grated rind of 4 lemons and the strained juice, with 10 oz. of white powdered sugar; then add ½ pint of sweet wine, and continue to whisk it until it becomes quite solid. Lay a piece of muslin in a sieve, and lade the cream upon it with a spoon. In 20 hours turn it carefully out, but mind that it does not break. Garnish it with fruit-jelly or with flowers.

Another.—Whip up ¾ pint of very rich cream to a strong froth, with some finely scraped lemon-peel, a squeeze of the juice, ½ a glass of sweet wine, and sugar to make it pleasant,

[a] Some finely powdered cinnamon should be dusted pretty thickly over it. This delicious dish is always served up cold. The receipt was obtained from the nuns of Santa Clara convent at Palmas, in the island of Grand Canary.

but not too sweet; lay it on a sieve or in a for to a froth, day put it on a dish, and ornament it with very lasses with paste biscuits, made in tin shapes the length of a fi about 2 thick, over which sugar may be strewed, or h 1 oz. glazed with isinglass. Or you may use macaroons to lin fuls edges of the dish. gs

CREME A LA VANILLE.

659.—Pound thoroughly with loaf-sugar ¼ stick of vanilla, sift it, taking care that the vanilla is passed through the sieve: whip a pint of cream; add the vanilla, sugar, and ½ oz. of dissolved isinglass; pour into a mould.

Or:—Boil ½ a stick of vanilla in ¼ pint of new milk until it has a very high flavour; have ready dissolved in water 1 oz. of isinglass, which mix with the milk, and 1¼ pint of fine cream; sweeten with fine sugar, and whip until quite thick; then pour into the mould and set it in a cool place.

Or:—Boil 1 oz. of isinglass in a pint of milk for 10 minutes, taking care it does not stick to the bottom of the stewpan. Put into it ½ a stick of vanilla; cover it down, and let it stand till nearly cold. Beat up the yolks of 5 eggs, mix into them 6 oz. of pounded sugar, put these into a stewpan; take the vanilla out of the milk, which add to the eggs, mix them well, and stir the custard over the fire till it thickens, but do not let it boil. Strain it into a bowl; keep stirring it, and when on the point of setting add ¾ pint of cream well whipped; mix it well, and pour it into a mould; set it upon ice till wanted, when dip it for a moment into warm water, wipe it dry, and turn over upon a dish.

This is a very fine cream for a Charlotte Russe; but there should be a little more isinglass added, and a glass of brandy.

CHARLOTTE RUSSE.

660.—Line the bottom of a plain round mould with Savoy biscuits, placing them close together in a star or some device; line the sides, placing the biscuits edgeways, to make them form a compact wall; put the mould upon ice; have ready a *Crème au Marasquin*, adding a glass of brandy. Fill the mould as it stands on the ice, and leave it till the time of serving, when turn it over upon the dish and take off the mould.

Crème au Marasquin.—Prepare a cream as the *Crème à la*

ding ¼ oz. more isinglass, and substituting maras-
vanilla.

—Whip a pint of cream until it thickens, add powdered
In th , a glass of maraschino, and ½ oz. of isinglass dissolved in
the s r. The isinglass must be liquid, but cold.
" cl
cr

BOHEMIAN CREAM.

661.—Rub a pint of fresh-gathered strawberries through a sieve. Add 6 oz. of pounded sugar and the juice of a lemon; dissolve 1½ oz. of isinglass in ½ pint of water; mix all well together, and set the vessel upon ice, still stirring it until it begins to set. Whip nearly a pint of cream to a light froth, and stir it into the strawberries; fill the mould, and let it remain upon the ice until wanted to serve, when plunge it into warm water for an instant, wipe it dry, and turn out the cream on the dish.

CREME AU CARAMEL.

662.—Melt ¼ lb. of pounded sugar over a slow fire till it begins to tint, stirring it all the time; boil an oz. of isinglass in a pint of milk, pour it upon the caramel, stirring it until it is quite dissolved. Beat up the yolks of 5 eggs, put them into a stewpan, pour the caramel and isinglass upon them; stir over the fire till it thickens; pass through a tammy; pour it into a mould, and set it on ice till wanted.

BURNT CREAM.

663.—Boil a pint of cream with a stick of cinnamon and some lemon-peel; take it off the fire, and pour it very slowly into the yolks of 4 eggs, stirring till half cold; sweeten and take out the spice, &c.; pour it into the dish; when cold strew white pounded sugar over, and brown it with a salamander.

Or:—Make a rich custard without sugar, boiling lemon-peel in it. When cold, sift a good deal of sugar over the whole, and brown the top with a salamander.

Snow Cream.—Put to a quart of cream the whites of 3 eggs well beaten, 4 spoonfuls of sweet wine, sugar to your taste, and a bit of lemon-peel: whip it to a froth, remove the peel, and serve it in a dish.

ALMOND CREAM.

664.—Pound 4 oz. of sweet almonds and a few bitter (both having been blanched) with a teaspoonful of water to prevent oiling. Put the paste to a quart of cream, and add the juice

of 3 lemons sweetened: beat it up with a whisk to a froth, which take off on the shallow part of a sieve; fill glasses with some of the liquor and the froth.

Or:—Blanch and pound 1½ oz. of sweet almonds with 1 oz. each of candied citron and lemon peel; rub 2 tablespoonfuls of flour into a quart of new milk; add the yolks of 5 eggs well beaten; sweeten to taste with pounded loaf-sugar. Add to these the almonds and peel; mix them well, then rub the whole through a sieve 2 or 3 times, and let it *almost* boil; pour it into the dish in which it is to be served; glaze it with whites of eggs and sugar, put it into the oven to dry the glazing. It may be eaten either hot or cold.

VELVET CREAM.

665.—Dissolve 1 oz. of isinglass in a breakfast-cupful of wine; add the juice of a large lemon, rub some lumps of sugar over the lemon-peel, and thus sweeten it to the taste. Then add a pint of cream, strain the isinglass and wine, stir the whole well together, and put it into the moulds. It requires no boiling after the cream is added, the isinglass, wine, and sugar having been previously boiled together. Be careful not to mix the wine and cream together until quite cold. Half the above materials ought to fill a mould.

Chocolate Cream.—Scrape into 1 quart of thick cream 1 oz. of the *best chocolate* and ¼ lb. of sugar; boil and mill it; when quite smooth take it off, and leave it to be cold; then add the whites of 9 eggs. Whisk, and take up the froth on sieves, and serve the froth in glasses, to rise above the cream.

Spinach Cream.—Beat the yolks of 8 eggs with a wooden spoon or a whisk; sweeten them a good deal, and put to them a stick of cinnamon, a pint of rich cream, ¾ pint of new milk; stir it well; then add ¼ pint of spinach-juice; set it over a gentle stove, and stir it one way constantly till it is as thick as a hasty-pudding. Put into a custard-dish some Naples biscuits, or preserved orange, in long slices, and pour the mixture over them. It is to be eaten cold, and is a dish either for supper or for a second course.

Pistachio Cream.—Blanch 4 oz. of pistachio-nuts; beat them fine with a little rose-water, and add the paste to a pint of cream; sweeten, let it just boil, and put it into glasses.

Imperial Cream.—Boil a quart of cream with the thin rind

of a lemon, then stir till nearly cold; have ready, in a dish or bowl that you are to serve in, the juice of 3 lemons, strained, with as much sugar as will sweeten the cream; pour the cream into the dish from a large teapot, holding it high, and moving it about to mix with the juice. It should stand at least 6 hours before it is served, and will be still better if kept a day.

Rhenish Cream.—Dissolve 1 oz. of isinglass in 1 pint of hot water, let it stand until cold; take the yolks of 5 eggs, the peels of 2 and the juice of 3 lemons, ½ pint of white wine, and ½ lb. of lump-sugar; stir them all together; let them boil gently till thick enough to put into moulds.

Flemish Cream.—Dissolve ½ oz. of isinglass in 1 pint of water, strain it to ¼ pint of cream, add 1 glass of brandy; colour it with currant-jelly; whisk it up into a light froth, and put it into a mould.

FRUIT CREAMS.

666.—Take ½ oz. of isinglass, dissolved in a little water, then put 1 pint of good cream, sweetened to the taste; boil it; when nearly cold, lay some apricot or raspberry jam on the bottom of a glass dish, and pour it over. This is most excellent.

Codling Cream.—Pare and core a score of codlings; beat them in a mortar with a pint of cream; strain it into a dish, and put sugar, bread-crumbs, and a glass of wine to it. Stir it well.

Gooseberry Cream.—Boil 2 lbs. of green gooseberries in 1½ pint of water; when thoroughly mashed strain them; to every lb. of juice add 1 lb. of loaf-sugar, let them boil for 20 minutes. Dissolve 1 oz. of isinglass in ½ pint of cream, taking care it does not boil; stir it till nearly cold; add it to the gooseberry syrup, which should be nearly cold; add also the juice of a lemon; put it into a mould and set it upon ice. It should be made the day before wanted.

Excellent Orange Cream.—Boil the rind of a Seville orange very tender; beat it fine in a mortar; put to it a spoonful of the best brandy, the juice of a Seville orange, 4 oz. of loaf-sugar, and the yolks of 4 eggs; beat all together for 10 minutes; then, by gentle degrees, pour in a pint of boiling cream; beat till cold; put into custard-cups set into a deep dish of boiling water, and let them stand till cold again.

Put at the top small strips of orange-paring cut thin, or preserved chips.

Or:—Take 5 Seville oranges, cut a piece off the top, grate the rind gently, then boil them in several waters till the bitter is quite out, but they must not be so soft as to break; take out the seeds and pulp. Boil up a thick syrup, and put the oranges into it; let them boil till they look preserved; put them into a dish and pour the syrup over them. Then take the yolks of 6 eggs well beaten, some Naples biscuits or grated bread, a little lemon-peel, a gill of cream, and a glass of sweet wine, with ¼ lb. of butter; sweeten to taste; thicken them over the fire; fill the oranges, put the bit on the top, and set them in the oven. To be eaten hot.

Lemon Cream.—Take a pint of cream, add the zest of a lemon rubbed on sugar; whip it well; add sugar and lemon-juice to palate. Have ½ oz. of isinglass dissolved and cool; when the cream is thick, which it will be when the lemon-juice is added, pour in the isinglass, and immediately mould it. A smaller quantity of isinglass may suffice, but that depends on the thickness of the cream.

Other flavours may be used, as orange, almond, maraschino.

Or:—Take a pint of thick cream, and put to it the yolks of 2 eggs well beaten, 4 oz. of fine sugar, and the thin rind of a lemon; boil it up, then stir it till almost cold; put the juice of a lemon in a dish or bowl, and pour the cream upon it, stirring it till quite cold.

Honeycomb Cream.—Take the juice of 1 fine lemon and of 2 Seville oranges; make it very sweet; put it into a glass dish and set it upon the ground; boil a pint of cream and put it into a teapot made very hot. Pour the cream upon the juice, holding the pot as high as possible: let it remain quite still till cold. A little orange or rose water might be added to the juice.

Raspberry Cream.—Boil 1 oz. of isinglass in 1½ pint of new milk; strain it through a hair sieve into a basin; boil 1½ pint of cream; when cool, put about ½ pint of raspberry-juice, or syrup, to the cream; then add the milk; stir it till well incorporated; sweeten, and add a glass of brandy; whisk it about till three parts cold; then put it into a mould till quite cold. In summer use the fresh juice. Mash the fruit gently, and let it drain; then sprinkle a little sugar over, and that will

sweet almonds; when cold, pound them in a mortar with 1 lb. of loaf-sugar; rub the whole through a wire sieve; rub in ¾ lb. of butter, the grated rind of ½ a lemon, and the yolks of 3 eggs well beaten; make them all up into a paste; roll it out and cut it into shapes, and bake them in a quick oven; when done, dip them into sugar boiled to a syrup, and let them be kept dry. They make a very nice garnish for sweet dishes of almost every kind.

ICE CREAMS.

674.—To 1 lb. of preserved fruit of any kind add a quart of cream, the juice of 2 lemons to heighten the flavour, and sugar to your taste. Rub the whole through a fine hair sieve; and to raspberry, or any other red fruit, add a little cochineal colouring, to give a better tint.

TO PREPARE ICE FOR ICING.

675.—Get a few pounds of ice; a pailful is necessary to freeze a quart of cream; break it almost to powder, throw 3 or 4 large handfuls of rock-salt among it. You must prepare it in a part of the house where as little of the warm air comes as you can possibly contrive. The ice and salt being in a bucket, put your cream into an icepot, and cover it; immerse it in the ice till quite cold, then twist the pot rapidly round. In a few minutes put a spoon in and stir it well, removing the parts that ice round the edges to the centre. If the ice cream or water be in a form, shut the bottom close, and move the whole in the ice, as you cannot use a spoon to that without danger of waste. There should be holes in the bucket, to let off the water as the ice thaws.

Freezing powders for generating ice are now also much in use, and can be procured of the patentees, King and Keith, Princes-street, Leicester-square.[a]

Ratafia Cream Ice.—Blanch ½ oz. of bitter almonds, and beat them with a teaspoonful of water in a marble mortar; then rub with the paste 2 oz. of lump-sugar, and simmer 10 minutes with a teacupful of cream, which add to a quart more of cream, and, having strained, ice it.

Brown Bread Ice.—Grate as fine as possible stale brown

[a] When any fluid tends towards cold, moving it quickly accelerates the cold; and likewise, when any fluid is tending to heat, stirring it will facilitate its boiling.

bread, soak a small proportion in cream 2 or 3 hours, sweeten, and ice it; but keep stirring, that the bread may not sink.

Vanilla Cream, if iced, is made with a decoction or essence of that spice mixed with the cream.

Iced Custard is also very good.

Almond Cream Ice.—Take 6 oz. of bitter almonds (sweet ones will not do), blanch them, and pound them in a mortar, adding by degrees a little rose-water. Boil them gently in a pint of cream till you find that it is highly flavoured with them. Then pour the cream into a bowl, stir in ½ lb. of powdered loaf-sugar, cover it, and set it away to cool gradually. When it is cold, strain it, and then stir it quickly into 3 pints of cream. Put it into the freezer, and proceed as directed. Freeze it twice. It will be found very fine.

Send round wafers and sponge-cake with ice cream: afterwards liqueurs.

WATER ICES

676.—Are made with the juice of lemon, currant, or raspberry, or any other sort of fruit, sweetened and mixed with water. Rub some fine sugar on lemon or orange, to give the colour and flavour, then squeeze the juice of either on its respective peel; add water and sugar to make a fine sherbet, and strain it before it be put into the icepot. If orange, the greater proportion should be of the China juice, and only a little of Seville, and a small bit of the peel grated by the sugar.

To make Ice Punch, as used in Italy.—Mix a rich sherbet, and grate a piece of sugar on a lemon or citron for flavour; then beat the whites of 5 or 6 eggs to a froth, and by degrees stir it into the sherbet: add rum, ice it, and serve in glasses.

TRIFLE.—E. R.

677.—Place at the bottom of the trifle-dish a layer of macaroons and ratafia-cakes, and pour over them as much sweet wine as they will absorb. Squeeze the juice of a lemon, and add it to a pint of cream not too thick; sweeten the cream with sugar rubbed upon the rind; add a little brandy. Whisk the mixture, and as the froth rises lay it on a sieve to drain; and if it is too thick add to it a little water. When enough has been drained for the purpose, make a custard with the remaining cream and that which has drained from the froth; put it on a very slow fire with 2 laurel-leaves, and when nearly boiling

take it off, and add the yolks of 4 eggs and the whites of 2—the number necessary for a pint of custard. Put it again on the fire, stirring slowly one way till it thickens, but taking care not to allow it to come to a boil. Cover the macaroons with raspberry or other jam, then pour on the custard; and when the custard is quite cold put on the froth, sprinkling harlequin comfits on the top, and garnishing with different-coloured sweetmeats.

In some of the good old-fashioned receipts for trifle, a layer of calf's-foot jelly is added to the others. Modern trifles are often trifles indeed, merely consisting of a few cakes and a little froth.

TIPSY CAKE.

678.—Take a savoy cake; stick almonds, cut in fillets, regularly in it; pour equal quantities of wine and brandy over, as much as it will imbibe; smother it with a rich thick custard; lay preserves at the bottom of the dish.

FLOATING ISLAND.

679.—Mix 3 ½-pints of thin cream with ¼ pint of raisin wine, a little lemon-juice, orange-flower water, and sugar; put into a dish for the middle of the table, and put on the cream a froth, which may be made of raspberry or currant jelly.

Another way.—Scald a codling before it be ripe, or any sharp apple; pulp it through a sieve. Beat the whites of 2 eggs with sugar and a spoonful of orange-flower water; mix in by degrees the pulp, and beat together until you have a large quantity of froth; serve it on raspberry cream or put it on a custard.

BLANCMANGE.—E. R.

680.—Boil 1½ oz. of isinglass, 3 oz. of sweet and 6 bitter almonds, well pounded in a quart of milk; let it boil until the isinglass is dissolved; then sweeten it, strain it through a napkin, stir it until nearly cold, and put it into the mould.

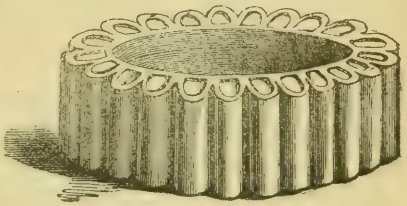
Or:—To a pint of new milk and as much cream add 1½ oz. of the best isinglass, a large handful of sweet and bitter almonds pounded in a mortar and moistened with water, 3 oz. of fine sugar, and 2 bay or peach leaves. Boil the whole until the isinglass is dissolved, then strain it into a basin, let it stand until it is cold, turn it out and take off the sediment, warm it up again by putting the basin into hot water; flavour it with

a little orange-flower water, stir it until it is nearly cold, and then put it into the mould. Observe to wash the isinglass in cold water before it is put to the milk, and soak the moulds in cold water some hours before they are used.

American Blancmange.—Mix 2 oz. of arrowroot in ½ pint of cold water; let it settle for ¼ of an hour; pour off the water and add a tablespoonful of orange or rose water; sweeten 1 quart of new milk; boil it with a bit of cinnamon, half the peel of a lemon, and 4 laurel or bay leaves; pour the boiling milk upon the arrowroot, stirring it all the time: put it into a mould and turn it out the following day.

WHOLE RICE IN A SHAPE.

681.—Wash a large teacupful of rice in several waters; put it into a stewpan with cold water to cover it; when it boils add 2 cupfuls of rich milk or thin cream, with a piece of cinnamon, a little fresh lemon-peel, and a laurel-leaf; boil it till the rice is soft; sweeten it; put it into a mould and press it down tight: when cold turn it out and serve with sweetmeat or jelly round it. If put into a cylindrical mould, the centre should be filled with fruit or sweetmeat.



Rice Mould.

GOOSEBERRY-FOOL.

682.—Put the fruit into a stone jar, with some sugar; set the jar on a stove, or in a saucepan of water over the fire; if the former, a large spoonful of water should be added to the fruit. When it is done enough to pulp, press it through a colander; have ready a teacupful of new milk and the same quantity of raw cream boiled together, and left to be cold; then sweeten pretty well with fine sugar, and mix the pulp by degrees with it.

Or:—Mix equal proportions of gooseberry pulp and custard.

For Orange-fool.—Mix the juice of 3 Seville oranges, 3 eggs well beaten, a pint of cream, a little nutmeg and cinnamon, and sweeten to your taste. Set the whole over a slow fire, and stir it till it becomes as thick as good melted butter,

but it must not be boiled; then pour it into a dish for eating cold.

For Apple-fool.—Stew apples as directed for gooseberries, and then peel and pulp them. Prepare the milk, &c., and mix as before.

NORMANDY PIPPINS.

683.—These form a very convenient second-course dish when there is custard at table, it being particularly suited to the flavour. They are to be obtained at all the grocers', and should be soaked in cold water for about 12 hours. To every lb. of apples put a quart of water and ½ lb. of moist sugar, with about a dozen cloves and a little fresh lemon-peel; let them simmer till quite tender; when cold lay them in a dish, lay thin strips of lemon-peel over the tops, and pour over them as much of the syrup as the dish will hold.

SYLLABUBS.—E. R.

684.—*Solid Syllabub.*—Grate off the peel of a lemon with lump-sugar, and dissolve the sugar in ¾ pint of wine: add the juice of ½ a lemon and ¼ pint of cream; whisk the whole together until of a proper thickness, and then put it into glasses.

London Syllabub.—Put 1½ pint of port or white wine into a bowl, nutmeg grated, and a good deal of sugar, then pour into it near 2 quarts of hot milk, frothed up. If the wine be not rather sharp, it will require more for this quantity of milk.

Staffordshire Syllabub.—Put a pint of cider, and a glass of brandy, sugar, and nutmeg, into a bowl, and milk into it; or pour warm milk from a large teapot some height into it.

A very fine Somersetshire and Devonshire Syllabub.—In a large china bowl put a pint of port, and a pint of sherry or other white wine; sugar to taste. Milk the bowl full. In 20 minutes' time cover it pretty high with clouted cream; grate over it nutmeg, put pounded cinnamon and nonpareil comfits.

Everlasting Syllabubs.—Mix a quart of thick raw cream, 1 lb. of refined sugar, 1½ pint of fine raisin wine, in a deep pan; put to it the grated peel and the juice of 3 lemons. Beat or whisk it one way ½ an hour; keep taking off the top with a spoon. Put it in glasses, sprinkle a few harlequin

sugarplums on the top. It will keep good, in a cool place, a fortnight.

DEVONSHIRE JUNKET.

685.—Put warm milk into a bowl; turn it with rennet; then put some scalded cream, sugar, and cinnamon on the top, without breaking the curd.

Or:—Put some new milk into a china or other basin, or else warm some cold milk to the same heat as new, add to it a little calf's rennet, and, if approved, a little brandy or rum may also be added; stir it with a spoon so as to mix the whole perfectly. Place it near the fire or on a warm stove or hearth until turned, but it must not be kept too hot, or it will not turn properly. When turned, put sugar, grated nutmeg, or nutmeg and ground cinnamon, on the top, and scalded or clouted cream, without breaking the curd, and serve.

ITALIAN CHEESE.—E. R.

686.—1½ pint of cream, 2 lemons and the rind, a pint of sweet wine, a few pounded almonds, and sugar enough to sweeten it. Mill for about 10 minutes; put all into a deep sieve with a muslin under it to drain.

Or:—The juice of 1 lemon and the grated rind of 2 to a quart of cream; add sugar, keep stirring it one way until it is quite thick.

FLUMMERY.

687.—Put 3 large handfuls of very small white oatmeal to steep a day and night in cold water; then pour it off clear, and add as much more water, and let it stand the same time. Strain it through a fine hair sieve, and boil it till it be as thick as hasty pudding, stirring it well all the time. When first strained, put to it 1 large spoonful of white sugar and 2 of orange-flower water. Pour it into shallow dishes, and serve to eat with wine, cider, milk, or cream and sugar. It is very good.

French Flummery.—Boil slowly 2 oz. of isinglass shavings in a quart of cream 15 minutes. Stir all the time, and sweeten it with loaf-sugar, not pounded, lest any dust should be in it; add a spoonful of rose-water and the same of orange-flower water. Strain it into a basin or form, and serve with baked pears round it.

Rice Flummery.—Boil with a pint of new milk a bit of

lemon-peel and cinnamon; mix with a little cold milk as much rice-flour as will make the whole of a good consistency; sweeten, and add a spoonful of peach-water or a bitter almond beaten; boil it, taking care it does not burn; pour it into a shape or pint basin, taking out the spice. When cold, turn the flummery into a dish, and serve with cream, milk, or custard, round.

An excellent Flummery.—Take 1 pair of calf's feet, boil them in 3 quarts of water till reduced to 1 pint; when cold take off the fat very carefully; boil it with a laurel-leaf, add ¾ pint of cream with a tablespoonful of orange-flower water. Beat it up till it is as thick as cream; pour it into cups previously laid in cold water, or into a mould.

JELLIES.

688.—The chemical *compounds* so generally advertised for making jellies, custards, and blancmange, are worthless in comparison with the animal substance of meat, eggs, and milk, of which such delicacies ought to be formed; they are not cheaper nor so nutritive, neither do we know of what they are composed.

It is a complaint amongst even experienced housekeepers that they cannot feel a certainty of having jelly clear; but by *strictly* attending to the following method for making calf's-foot jelly, they can scarcely fail to have it beautifully bright.

Feet for all jellies are boiled so long by the people who sell them that they are less nutritious: they should be procured from the butcher and only scalded to take off the hair. The liquor will require greater care in removing the fat; but the jelly will be far stronger. A little isinglass, ½ oz. to a quart of stock, may be used to secure the firmness, particularly in summer. In peeling lemons, care should be taken not to cut below the colour, as by so doing a great deal of the flavour of the essential oil is lost, and the white part gives a disagreeable flavour. The stock should be measured before it gets cold, as the exact quantity cannot be measured when it is set.

Jelly is equally good made of cow-heels nicely cleaned: and they bear a less price than those of calves, and make a stronger jelly.

The following mode will greatly facilitate the clearing of jelly:—When the mixture has boiled 20 minutes, throw in a teacupful of cold water; let it boil 5 minutes longer; then take the saucepan off the fire, covered close, and let it stand ½ an hour; after which it will be so clear as to need only once running through the bag, and much waste will be saved.

CALF'S-FOOT JELLY.

689.—Boil 4 quarts of water, with 3 calf's-feet, or 2 cow-heels, that have been only scalded, till half wasted: take the jelly from the fat and sediment; mix with it the juice of a Seville orange and 12 lemons, the peels of 3 ditto, the whites and shells of 12 eggs, white sugar to taste, a pint of wine, ½ oz. of coriander-seeds, 2 bay-leaves, and a bit of cinnamon, all bruised, after having previously mixed them cold. The jelly should boil up; then let it stand for 10 minutes, and put it through a jelly-bag until it is clear. While running, take a little jelly, and mix with a teacupful of water in which a bit of beet-root has been boiled, and run it through the bag when all the rest is run out; this is to garnish the other jelly, being cooled on a plate: but this is matter of choice. This jelly has a very fine high colour and flavour.

Another.—Boil a cow-heel in 2 quarts of water for 7 or 8 hours: take every particle of fat and sediment from the jelly; when cold put to it a pint of raisin wine, the juice of 3 lemons and the rind of 2 pared very thin, about 6 oz. of sugar, the whites and shells of 3 eggs well beaten, and ½ oz. of isinglass. Boil it 20 minutes, then add a teacupful of cold water; let it boil 5 minutes longer, then cover it up close and let it stand off the fire ½ an hour; pour it through a jelly-bag until clear, put it into a mould, and set it on ice.

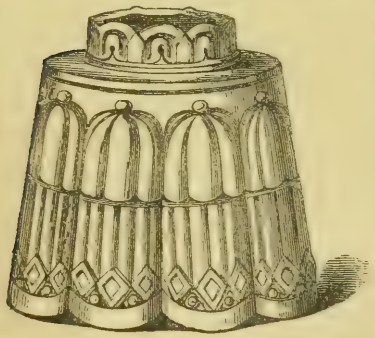
Orange Jelly.—To a pint of calf's-foot stock put a pint of strained China orange-juice mixed with that of 1 or 2 lemons; add 6 oz. of sugar, the rinds of 3 oranges and 1 lemon pared very thin, the whites and shells of 3 eggs; mix these well together. When it boils, let it simmer ¼ hour; take it off the fire, cover up close, and let it stand 20 minutes, then pour it through a bag till clear. In all jellies it is to be understood the process of clearing should be the same as for calf's-foot, already given.

Lemon Jelly.—Take a quart of calf's-foot stock, add ½ pint

of lemon-juice, ¾ lb. of loaf-sugar, the rind of 2 lemons pared very thin, the whites and shells of 5 eggs; boil and clarify as already stated. The colour should be bright. For variety, any rich white liqueur might be added, taking away an equal quantity of lemon-juice. It should be borne in mind that lemon-peel cut *thick* does not impart nearly so much flavour as the same quantity cut very *thin*.

Apple Jelly.—Pour a quart of prepared apple-juice on 1 lb. of fresh apples pared and cored; simmer them until they are well broken; strain the juice, and let it stand until cold. Put 1½ pint into a stewpan with a quart of calf's-foot stock, 9 oz. of sugar broken small, the rind and juice of 2 lemons, with the whites and shells of 8 eggs. Let it boil for about ¼ of an hour; strain it through a jelly-bag, and when cool put it into moulds. Good baking apples should be used, and the quantity of the sugar must vary according to the tartness of the fruit.

Fruit in Jelly.—Prepare a calf's-foot jelly; before putting it into the mould pick, wash, and drain on a cloth some fine pine strawberries, some large white raspberries, and bunches of red and white currants. Lay at the bottom of the mould a large bunch of white currants surrounded with pine strawberries; on these a layer of white raspberries and red currants. Cover them entirely with jelly; when quite firm arrange another layer of fruit, and so on till the mould is filled. Just before wanted dip the mould into warm water for a moment, wipe it, and turn the jelly out. The fruits may be varied according to the season. Preserved fruits may be used, but the colour will not be so fine as fresh fruit.



TO CLARIFY ISINGLASS.

690.—Take 2 oz. of isinglass, pour on it a pint of spring water which has been mixed with a teaspoonful of beaten white of egg and a tablespoonful of lemon-juice. Stir them thoroughly together, and let them heat slowly, taking care the isinglass does not stick to the bottom of the pan; simmer

a few minutes, clear off the scum till no more appears; strain it through muslin, and set it by for use: it will be transparent, and may be warmed and mixed with the clear juice of any kind of fruit already sweetened, or with syrup in jellies flavoured with liqueur. As a portion of the isinglass is taken up by the white of egg, ¼ to each oz. should be allowed for this. The finest sort of isinglass, which should be white and without any smell, does not require to be clarified, excepting for clear jellies; for all other purposes it is enough to dissolve and skim it, and to pass it through a strainer. A great variety of excellent jellies may be made with clarified isinglass and the juice or syrup of almost any kind of fresh fruit, the colour of which is best preserved by mashing it lightly and strewing pounded sugar over it, letting it stand 3 or 4 hours for the juice to drain off; pour a little water over, and use the juice without boiling. This can only be done when fruit is plentiful, as it requires double the quantity. It is also a great improvement to these jellies to put the moulds into ice 3 or 4 hours before they are served. It will not be necessary to give more than a few receipts, as the process is the same in all.

ISINGLASS JELLIES.

691.—*Strawberry Jelly.*—If the fruit is not very abundant, boil ¾ lb. of loaf-sugar in a pint of water for 20 minutes; pour this boiling hot over a quart of picked scarlet strawberries; let them stand all night. Clarify 2½ oz. of isinglass in a pint of water; drain the syrup from the strawberries, adding a teacupful of red-currant juice and the juice of a lemon. When the isinglass is nearly cold, mix all together; add more sugar if wanted, then put it into moulds. The juice extracted from the fruit by laying sugar upon it gives the jelly a finer flavour than pouring boiling water upon it. Put the moulds into an earthen pan, and cover them with ice broken small.

Strawberry and raspberry jelly, when no currants are added, should have the flavour heightened by a little lemon-juice.

Orange Jelly.—Boil 1½ oz. of isinglass in a pint of water with the peel of ½ a lemon; squeeze the juice of 8 China and 4 Seville oranges through a sieve; add to it the isinglass strained, and 6 oz. of pounded sugar. Set it on the fire, stir it well till it almost boils; when nearly cold, put it into earthenware moulds which have lain in cold water for 2 or 3 hours.

Lemon Jelly.—Clarify 1½ oz. of isinglass in a pint of

water; add ½ lb. of loaf-sugar, and the rind of 2 lemons cut very thin. Squeeze the juice of 4 lemons; strain it through blotting or filtering paper, then stir it into the cool sugar and isinglass: take out the peel, and pour it into cups or forms, and place them in ice.

Currant and Raspberry Jelly.—Take 3 lbs. of ripe currants, of which let one-third be white, and a few red raspberries to give it flavour; break them with a silver fork; put them into a jar, which put into a saucepan of boiling water, so as to draw the juice: boil 2 oz. of isinglass in ¾ pint of water, to which add 1 lb. of loaf-sugar; when cool, strain the fruit, and add an equal quantity of the juice; mix well together, and put it into a mould, and place it in ice to freeze.

Italian Jelly is made by half filling the mould, and, when the jelly is set, laying round upon it a wreath of stiff blancmange, cut of equal size with a small round cutter; then fill up the mould with jelly nearly cold.

Hartshorn Jelly.—Simmer 8 oz. of hartshorn shavings with 2 quarts of water to 1; strain it and boil it with the rinds of 4 China oranges and 2 lemons pared thin; when cool add the juice of both, ½ lb. of sugar, and the whites of 6 eggs beaten to a froth; let the jelly have 3 or 4 boils without stirring, and strain it through a jelly-bag.

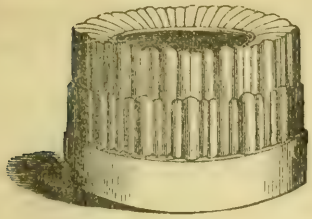
Cranberry Jelly.—Make a very strong isinglass jelly. When cold, mix it with a double quantity of cranberry-juice. Sweeten and boil it up; then strain it into a shape.

The sugar must be good loaf, or the jelly will not be clear.

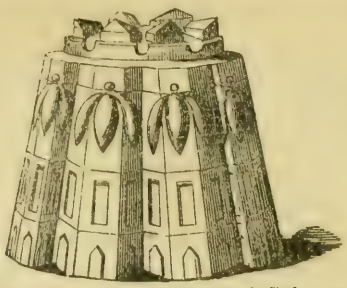
Cranberry and Rice Jelly.—Boil and press the fruit, strain the juice, and by degrees mix into it as much ground rice as will, when boiled, thicken to a jelly; boil it gently, stirring it, and sweeten it to your taste. Put it in a basin or form, and serve with cream.

JELLY MOULDS.

692.—The shape of the moulds used for jellies and creams is a matter of importance in the appearance of the entremets of a handsome dinner. They should be high and nearly of the same size. If jelly or cream sinks flat on the dish, it has a poor and shabby appearance. The variety now to be got at all the large ironmongers' shops is very great, some of them very elegant. The *cylindrical mould* shows the transparency of jelly beautifully, the centre being filled up with a light



Cylindrical Mould.



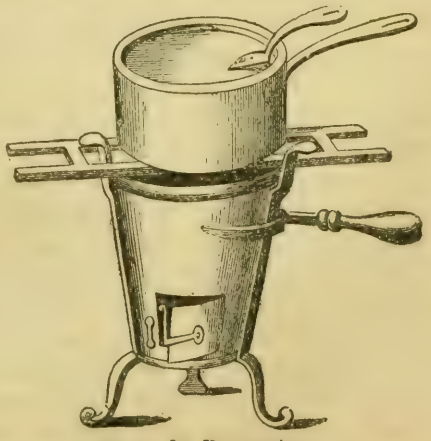
Mould for Jellies of Mixed Colours.

whipped cream after the jelly is dished, which not only sets off the jelly, but is very good eaten with it. Also one for jellies of *mixed colours*, which is very pretty. These are filled with the jelly, coloured, and each layer allowed to get cold before the next is added. A little cochineal or sliced beet-root, with a few drops of lemon-juice, makes a beautiful red; spinach-juice, boiled with a small quantity of water to take off the rawness, makes a dark green.

CHAPTER XXV.

CONFECTIONERY.

693.—*Stove.*—In storerooms, or where there is not a charcoal stove for the purpose of preserving, the small portable French stove is found very convenient. A tin, with the sides a little turned up, should be placed under it; and there should be a free ventilation of air, as the best fuel for it is charcoal. It is lighted in the same way as a charcoal stove, by putting upon the bars a piece of charcoal already ignited; and may be put out by fixing the lid closely down. The French call it *un Fourneau Economique*. The original price is only a few shillings.



Stove for Preserving.

TO CLARIFY AND BOIL SUGAR.

694.—The boiling of sugar more or less constitutes the chief art of the confectioner. Those who are not experienced in this, and only preserve in a plain way for family use, are not aware that in 2 or 3 minutes a syrup over the fire will pass from one gradation to another, called by the confectioners "degrees of boiling," of which there are 6, and those subdivided. Such minutiæ cannot, however, be attended to by private parties; and the observation is only made to guard against both *under-boiling*, which prevents preserves from keeping, and too quick and long boiling, which brings them to a candy.

The finest sugar should be used in confectionery, as it requires less clarifying, and consequently less is wasted; the coarser sorts lose much in that process. Break the sugar into large lumps, and put it into a preserving-pan. If for syrup, add a pint of cold water to each pound; if for candying, a couple of wineglassfuls to the pound will be sufficient. Beat the white of an egg, add it to the water, mix it well, and pour it over the sugar; 1 egg is enough for 12 lbs. of sugar if it is fine, or 2 if it is coarse. When the sugar is nearly melted, stir it well, and put it over a gentle fire; do not stir it after the scum begins to rise; let it boil 5 minutes, then take it off the fire, let it stand a minute or two, then take the scum carefully off; put the pan again on the fire, and when the syrup begins to boil throw in a little cold water, which should be kept back for the purpose; boil till the scum rises, draw it off the fire, and skim it as before; repeat this till quite clear; it is then fit for use. It is by long boiling that the different degrees are obtained which the confectioner requires. When it is fit for candying, it may be drawn out into threads by taking a little between the thumb and finger; but for barley-sugar or caramel, the way to prove it is by dropping a little into cold water; if it snap between the teeth without sticking to them, it should then be instantly taken off the fire. If for barley-sugar, a few drops of essence of lemon should be added, then pour it upon a broad dish, and when the edges begin to harden roll it up into sticks. If for caramel, or spun sugar, oil a mould and draw out the sugar in threads over it, let it cool, then place it over the fruit or tart it is intended to cover. The various degrees in sugar-boiling, if required to a nicety, may best be ascertained by means of a very simple saccharo-

TO PRESERVE FRUIT FOR TARTS.

700.—Cherries, plums of all sorts, and American apples, gather when ripe, and lay them in small jars that will hold a pound; strew over each jar 6 oz. of good loaf-sugar pounded; cover with 2 bladders each, separately tied down; then set the jars in a large stewpan of water up to the neck, and let it boil 3 hours gently. Keep these and all other sorts of fruit free from damp.

TO PRESERVE APRICOTS.

701.—*Green Apricots.*—Prick the apricots, cover the bottom of a preserving-pan with vine-leaves, fill the pan with apricots and cold spring water, laying more vine-leaves on the top. Put them over a slow fire until they turn yellow; then take them off, and wipe them well with a flannel and a little salt, and put them over the fire in the same water to green them. Have ready a thin syrup; boil the apricots up in it once, and repeat the process on the 2 following days. Drain them from the syrup, and, rendering it strong with sugar, boil them again in the thick syrup, and put them by for use. Peaches, nectarines, &c., may be preserved the same way.

Ripe Apricots.—Having pared the apricots, thrust out the stones with a skewer, and take the same weight of loaf-sugar as of fruit; strew a part of the sugar over the apricots, and let them stand till next day; then boil them up gently 3 or 4 different times, adding the kernels to the syrup. Let them cool between each boiling, then take them out of the syrup carefully one by one; boil the syrup with all the sugar, skim it carefully, then pour it over the apricots, and tie them down close with a paper and bladder.

A beautiful Preserve of Apricots.—When ripe, choose the finest apricots; pare them as thin as possible, and weigh them; lay them in halves on dishes, with the hollow part upwards; have ready an equal weight of good loaf-sugar, finely pounded, and strew it over them; in the mean time break the stones and blanch the kernels. When the fruit has lain 12 hours, put it, with the sugar, juice, and kernels, into a preserving-pan; let it simmer very gently till clear, then take out the pieces of apricot singly, put them into small pots, and pour the syrup and kernels over them. The scum must be taken off as it rises. Cover with paper.

Apricots in Jelly.—Pare the fruit *very* thin, and stone it; weigh an equal quantity of sugar in fine powder, and strew over it. Next day boil very gently till they are clear, move them into a bowl, and pour the liquor over. The following day pour the liquor to a quart of codling-liquor; let it boil quickly till it will jelly; put the fruit into it, and give 1 boil; skim well, and put into small pots.

To dry Apricots whole or in halves.—Take them before they are fully ripe, scald them in a jar plunged into boiling water, then pare them and take out the stones; put them into a syrup of half their weight of sugar, in proportion of 1 pint of water to 4 lbs. of sugar; let them scald awhile, and then boil until they are clear. Let them stand for 2 days in the syrup, and then put them into a thin candy, and scald, but not boil, them in it. Keep them 2 days longer in the candy, heating them each day, and then lay them on glasses to dry.

APPLE JELLY TO USE FOR OTHER FRUIT.

702.—Pour into a stewpan a quart of cold water; throw into it, as quickly as they can be peeled, cored, and weighed, 4 lbs. of good boiling apples of fine flavour—codlings are the best; stew them till the fruit is well broken; strain through a jelly-bag; to every quart of this juice allow 1½ lb. of sugar. This makes a beautiful jelly to preserve other fruits in.

TO PRESERVE RIPE PEACHES.—E. R.

703.—October is the best month, as they are then harder and larger. Put them into a preserving-pan full of cold water, with a slice or two of lemon; set them on a slow fire; have ready a sieve and a napkin; be careful not to do them too much: some will be ready sooner than others. When they begin to be soft they are done enough: drain them on the sieve, and let them stand until cold; then put them into glasses: pound sugarcandy very fine in a mortar, dissolve it in brandy, and fill up the glasses with it.

Or:—Wipe, weigh, and pick the fruit, and have ready a quarter of the weight of fine sugar in fine powder. Put the fruit into an icepot that shuts very close; throw the sugar over it, and then cover the fruit with brandy. Between the top and cover of the pot put a piece of double whity-brown paper. Set the pot in a saucepan of water till the brandy be as hot as you can bear to put your finger into, but it must not boil. Put the

fruit into a jar, and pour the brandy upon it. When cold put a bladder over it, and tie it down tight.

TO PRESERVE NECTARINES.—E. R.

704.—Split the fruit, take out the stones, and put the nectarines into clarified sugar till they take it well. Skim the liquor, cover the nectarines with paper, and set them by until the next day. Add sugar to the syrup, boiling it until it will flow; put in the nectarines, give them a good boil, skim, cover them, and lay them on a stove. The next day take them out of the sugar, drain them, place them separately, dusting sugar over them; the next day put them on the stove or into a cool oven to dry.

TO PRESERVE A MELON.—E. R.

705.—Scrape off the thin outside skin, make a hole in the top, take out the seeds; then throw the melon into water, and after it has remained 12 hours take it out and put it into a preserving-pan, with a large piece of loaf-sugar and as much water as will cover it; then cover the pan closely, and let it remain for an hour on a very slow fire. Repeat this process 3 times, on 3 successive days, taking care not to allow it to boil; make a thin syrup, drain the melon carefully out of the liquor, and put it into the syrup, set it over a slow fire closely covered for ½ an hour every day for 3 ensuing days, on the last day boiling the syrup until it is very rich, with the rind of 1, and the juice of 2 lemons. To improve the flavour of a melon, take it when nearly ripe, cut out so much of the large end as to permit the scooping out of the seeds; then fill up the hollow with water and sugar, or white wine; close the top, put the melon in a net exposed to the sun for as many days as it remains good. A *water* melon will thus acquire a fine flavour; but a *musk* melon requires no improvement.

Or:—Take a melon, cut it into pieces as for eating, trim off the outer rind, freely dust it over with fine sugar, and 12 hours after put it in a preserving-pan with sufficient syrup to cover it; boil it gently until tender, repeat the boiling for 3 successive days, when the syrup should be thick.

TO PRESERVE STRAWBERRIES.—E. R.

706.—Obtain the juice of currants by boiling them in a jar plunged in water; to every pint of the currant-liquor add 1 lb.

of strawberries and the weight of both in sugar. Break the sugar in lumps, dip them in water to dissolve, then boil it with the currant-juice, skim it well, then put in the strawberries; let them boil about ½ of an hour, and put them with the syrup into pots.

To preserve Strawberries whole.—To 1 lb. of picked fruit add ¾ lb. of pounded lump-sugar. Lay part of it upon the fruit, and let it remain until the next day; put the remainder of the sugar and a pint of currant-juice to every lb. of strawberries into a preserving-pan, and boil to a syrup; add the strawberries, and simmer very gently till the fruit is soft, being careful not to break it; take out the strawberries, and boil the syrup until it appears to be rich. Wait until it is cold, and then put it upon the fruit.

A rich way of preserving Strawberries.—In picking the strawberries reserve the largest kinds; then boil the smaller ones, allowing ¾ lb. of fine sugar to 1 lb. of fruit; stir it while boiling, and make it into jam. Make a fine syrup of sugar, and boil the larger strawberries in it, taking great care that they be kept separate, and do not break. Take them out, and put them into small preserving-pots; then boil the syrup and the jam together until it is very rich, or make it into a jelly by straining it, and pour it on the strawberries when nearly cold. Choose the largest scarlets, or others, when not dead ripe. In either of the above ways they eat well served in thin cream in glasses.

To preserve Strawberries in Wine.—Put a quantity of the finest large strawberries into a gooseberry-bottle, and strew over them 3 large spoonfuls of fine sugar; fill up with Madeira wine or sherry.

TO PRESERVE RHUBARB.

707.—To 1¼ lb. of rhubarb add 1 lb. of sugar, ½ oz. of bitter almonds blanched and chopped very fine, ½ the peel of a lemon also chopped very fine. Boil all together rather longer than other fruit, or till it will set firm. If the fruit is not quite young, the sticks should be peeled, being first wiped quite dry.

TO PRESERVE ORANGES OR LEMONS IN JELLY.

708.—Cut a hole at the stalk the size of a shilling, and with a small blunt knife scrape out the pulp quite clear, without

cutting the rind, and lay them in spring water 2 days, changing it twice a-day; in the last, boil them tender on a slow fire, keeping them covered. To every lb. of fruit take 2 lbs. of double-refined sugar and 1 pint of water; boil these with the juice of the orange to a syrup, and clarify it; skim well, and let it stand to be cold; then boil the fruit in the syrup ½ an hour; if not clear, do this daily till they are done.

TO KEEP ORANGES OR LEMONS FOR PASTRY.

709.—When you have squeezed the juice, throw the peels into salt and water; let them remain a fortnight; clean out the pulp; boil them till tender, strain them, and when they are tolerably dry boil a small quantity of syrup of common loaf-sugar and water, and put over them; in a week boil them gently in it till they look clear.

TO PRESERVE WHOLE OR HALF QUINCES.

710.—Into 2 quarts of boiling water put a quantity of the fairest golden pippins, in slices not very thin, and not pared, but wiped clean. Boil them very quickly, close covered, till the water becomes a thick jelly; then scald the quinces. To every pint of pippin-jelly put 1 lb. of the finest sugar; boil it, and skim it clear. Put those quinces that are to be done whole into the syrup at once, and let it boil very fast; and those that are to be in halves by themselves; skim it, and when the fruit is clear put some of the syrup into a glass to try whether it jellies before taking it off the fire. The quantity of quinces is to be 1 lb. to 1 lb. of sugar, and 1 lb. of jelly already boiled with the sugar.

TO PRESERVE PEARS.

711.—Pare them very thin, and simmer in a thin syrup; let them lie a day or two. Make the syrup richer, and simmer again, and repeat this till they are clear; then drain and dry them in the sun or a cool oven a very little time. They may be kept in syrup, and dried as wanted, which makes them more moist and rich. Jargonelles are the best for this purpose.

To bake Pears.—These need not be of a fine sort; but some taste better than others, and often those that are least fit to eat raw. Wipe, but *do not* pare, and lay them on tin plates, and bake them in a slow oven. When soft enough to bear it, flatten them with a silver spoon. When done through,

put them on a dish. They should be baked 3 or 4 times, and very gently.

To stew Pears.—Pare and halve or quarter large pears, according to their size; throw them into water, as the skin is taken off, before they are divided, to prevent their turning black. Pack them round a block-tin stewpan, and sprinkle as much sugar over as will make them pretty sweet, and add lemon-peel, a clove or two, and some allspice cracked; just cover them with water, and add a little red wine. Cover them close and stew 3 or 4 hours; when tender, take them out, and strain the liquor over them.

TO PRESERVE SIBERIAN CRABS.—E. R.

712.—Rub the fruit with a dry flannel, taking care not to break the skin. Prick each with a needle all over to prevent its bursting. Boil 1 lb. of sugar in a pint of water, then put in the fruit and boil it until the skin begins to crack slightly; then take up the crabs, drain them separately upon a dish; boil the syrup again, and if not strong enough add more sugar; when cold pour it over the fruit, which must be put into jars, tied down closely, and kept in a cool dry place.

Another way.—Boil a pint of water and 1½ lb. of refined sugar to a fine clear syrup; skim it, and let it become cold. Pare the crabs; and to this quantity of syrup put 1 lb. of fruit, and simmer slowly till tender. Carefully remove each apple separately, and pour the syrup over when a little cooled, add orange and lemon peel boiled tender.

BIFFINS.

The *Red Biffin*, or the *Minshul Crab*, are the best sorts for drying.

713.—Take the *Red Biffin* apple, and put them into a cool oven 6 or 7 times, flattening them gently by degrees when they are soft enough to bear it. If the oven should be hot they will waste; and they ought to be put at first into a very cool one. They are prepared in the same manner in France, and when stewed either in milk or wine are very good.

TO PRESERVE MAGNUM BONUM PLUMS.—E. R.

714.—Set them over a slow fire in spring water until they will peel, keeping them under the water; peel and put them into a jar with a thin syrup, which must cover them, or other-

wise they will be discoloured. The next day boil the syrup, then put in the plums, and give them a gentle boil. Let them stand until cold; then repeat the process; turn them in the syrup until nearly cold. Take out the plums, strain the syrup, add more sugar, and skim it well; put in the plums, boil them till they are clear, then cover with paper.

Or :—Prick them with a needle to prevent bursting, simmer them very gently in thin syrup, put them in a china bowl, and when cold pour it over. Let them lie 3 days; then make a syrup of 3 lbs. of sugar to 5 of fruit, with no more water than hangs to large lumps of the sugar dipped quickly and instantly brought out. Boil the plums in this fresh syrup after draining the first from them. Do them very gently till they are clear and the syrup adheres to them. Put them one by one into small pots, and pour the liquor over. If any are to be dried, keep a little of the syrup in the pan, and boil it quickly: then give the fruit one warm more, drain, and put them to dry on plates in a cool oven. These plums are apt to ferment if not boiled in two syrups; the first syrup will sweeten pies, but will have too much acid to keep. You may reserve part of it, and add a little sugar, to do those that are to dry; for they will not require to be so sweet as if kept wet. Do not break them. One parcel may be done after another, and save much sugar.

To Dry.—Take the weight of the plums in sugar, wrap each plum in a vine-leaf, put them into a stewpan covered with water, and set them on a slow fire to scald. When sufficiently done take them out and lay them in a bowl or deep dish, pound the sugar, and put it on them; the following day pour the syrup off, and boil it, and put it on the plums; this do every day for 4 or 5 days; then take the plums out of the syrup, sift sugar over them, lay them upon tins, and dry them in a cool oven or before the fire.

A common Preserve of Plums.—Put the plums into a jar large enough to hold 1 lb. of fruit, add 7 oz. of good moist sugar; tie the jar over with 2 bladders tied separately; place the jar in a kettle of cold water up to the bladders; do not cover the kettle, and let them boil in the water for 3 hours.

TO PRESERVE GREENGAGES.—E. R.

715.—Pick and prick all the plums; put them into a pre-

serving-pan with cold water enough to cover them. Let them remain on the fire until the water simmers well; then take off, and allow them to stand until half cold, putting the plums to drain. To every lb. of plums allow 1 lb. of sugar, which must be boiled in the water from which the plums have been taken; let it boil very fast until the syrup drops short from the spoon, skimming carefully all the time. When the sugar is sufficiently boiled put in the plums, and allow them to boil until the sugar covers the pan with large bubbles. Then pour the whole into a pan, and let them remain until the following day. Drain the syrup from the plums as dry as possible, boil it up quickly, and pour it over the plums; then set them by; do this a third and a fourth time. On the fifth day, when the syrup is boiled, put the plums into it, and let them boil for a few minutes; then put them into jars. Should the greengages be over ripe, it will be better to make jam of them, using ¾ lb. of sugar to 1 lb. of fruit. Warm the jars before putting the sweetmeats in, and be careful not to boil the sugar to a candy.

TO PRESERVE GOOSEBERRIES.

716.—Take the rough-skinned fruit when quite dry, with rather more than their weight of sugar pounded fine; lay a layer of fruit and a layer of sugar till all are in the pan; add a teacupful of water, and boil the fruit quickly till it is clear; take it out and put it into jars; boil up the syrup till it is thick, then pour it over the fruit. When cold cover close with pasted or egged paper.

MARMALADES.

717.—*Apricot.*—Gather the fruit before it is too ripe, stone and blanch the kernels. To every lb. of fruit take ¾ lb. of fine loaf-sugar: break the sugar into lumps, dip the lumps in water, allow them to dissolve, put it over a clear fire, and let it boil to a candy; then pound and sift it; pare the fruit, cut it into thin slices, put them with the sugar over a slow fire, let it simmer till clear, but do not boil it; add the kernels, and then put the marmalade into jars.

Or:—Boil ripe apricots in syrup until they will mash; beat them in a mortar: take ½ their weight in loaf-sugar, and sufficient water to dissolve it; boil all together, and skim until it is clear, and the syrup thick like fine jelly.

Apple.—Pare and core any kind of good boiling apples.

To every 4 lbs. add 1 pint of cold water. Cover them close in the preserving-pan, and let them boil till the fruit will mash with a fork. To every lb. of fruit put ¾ lb. of loaf-sugar. Keep the marmalade well stirred to prevent its burning, and let it boil till it will set firm.

Common moist sugar is sometimes employed for family use.

Quince.—Pare and quarter the fruit, put it in layers in a stone jar with sugar sprinkled between each; add a teacupful of water, and bake it in a cool oven. Have a quantity of sugar equal in weight to the fruit; allow 1 quart of water to every 4 lbs.; boil the sugar and water together, skimming it well. When the quinces are soft add them, with a quart of the juice which will be found in the jar: boil them in the syrup, beating it with a spoon until the marmalade is quite smooth.

Another way.—Pare and quarter quinces, weigh an equal quantity of sugar; to 4 lbs. of the latter put 1 quart of water, boil and skim, and have it ready whilst 4 lbs. of quinces are made tolerably tender by the following mode:—Lay them in a stone jar with a teacupful of water at the bottom, and pack them with a little sugar strewed between; cover the jar close, and set it on a stove or cool oven, and let them soften till the colour become red; then pour the fruit-syrup and 1 quart of quince-juice into a preserving-pan, and boil all together till the marmalade is completed, breaking the lumps of fruit with a wooden fork.

This fruit is so hard that if it be not done as above it requires a great deal of time.

Stewing quinces in a jar, and then squeezing them through a cheese-cloth, is the best method of obtaining the juice to add as above: dip the cloth in boiling water first and wring it.

A very fine Orange Marmalade.—Take 50 Seville oranges and 12 lemons; have their weight in loaf-sugar; grate the oranges slightly all over to take away the bitterest part of the peel, cut the rind all round, and with a spoon separate it from the fruit without breaking the edge; boil the peel in 2 separate waters 20 minutes each time; the first water should be cold, the second boiling. The peel should be shred in extremely thin slices; separate the seeds and every bit of skin from the pulp; then mash it in a marble mortar; boil the sugar till it is a clear syrup; having dipped the lumps into cold water, add

the pulp and juice; let it boil ¼ of an hour; then add the shred peel; let it boil till tender. The peel only of the lemons is used; the lemons will do for lemon-pickle.

Or:—Weigh the oranges; to 6 lbs. of fruit allow 9 lbs. of raw or 6 lbs. of good refined sugar; boil the oranges whole till you can pierce them with a straw. Then cut them in quarters, take the seeds out of the pulp, and scrape the white under skin from the peel. Slice or mince the oranges, put the sugar with a little water into a pan; and when dissolved put the whole together, and let it boil on a slow fire until it becomes of a proper consistency.

Orange Marmalade for Puddings.—Take 12 Seville oranges, boil them till quite tender, changing the water 2 or 3 times, take out the seeds, pulp, and inner skin of the rind; beat the outer rind in a marble mortar very fine; add to it the pulp and juice; to every lb. of this add 2 lbs. of fine moist sugar; mix it all well together; put it into a larger jar than will hold it, as it ferments a little at first. It will keep for years, and no boiling is necessary. If made for breakfast it looks prettier when made with loaf-sugar.

Transparent.—Cut the palest Seville oranges in quarters; take the pulp out and put it in a basin; pick out the seeds and skins. Let the outsides soak in water with a *little* salt all night, then boil them in a good quantity of spring water till tender; drain, and cut them in very thin slices, and put them to the pulp; add to every lb. 1½ lb. of double-refined sugar beaten fine; boil them together 20 minutes, but be careful not to break the slices. If not quite clear, simmer 5 or 6 minutes longer. It must be stirred all the time very gently. When cold, put it into glasses.

Mixed.—Split and stone 4 dozen plums, blanch the kernels, and pound them in a mortar with a little rose-water; pare and core 2 dozen pears and the same number of apples; put them into a jar with a little sugar, but no water. Bake them in a cool oven. Beat them well in a preserving-pan, stir in 3 lbs. of sugar, and boil them 1 hour; put the marmalade into small deep dishes, and dry it gently in a cool oven.

Scotch.—Take 6 or 8 lbs. of Seville oranges, pare off the skins thinly, so that there shall be as little as possible of the white portion; cut the parings into strips or chips, and cut them across again into very small pieces. Put them into a

pan with as much water as will cover them, boil them for 1 hour, then strain them through a sieve, and lay them aside. Next quarter the oranges, and scrape out the pulp and juice into a dish, throwing away the white skins, films, and seeds; put the whole into a pan, together with 7 or 8 lbs. of sugar, according to the original weight of the oranges; let the whole boil for ½ an hour; skim it, and pour it into pans for use.

It may be observed that, although this marmalade should be made entirely of Seville oranges, yet a few, if mixed with the common sorts, are sufficient to give the necessary flavour, and in that manner is made all that is sold in the shops as "*Scotch marmalade.*"

COMPOTES.

718.—*Orange.*—Lay the oranges in water for 4 hours, then boil them till tender, cut them in halves, and take out all the insides; to every lb. of peel well pounded add 1 lb. of sugar; then take all the skins and seeds out of the pulp, add its weight of sugar, and beat it well; then mix it with the peel, and beat it again in a mortar, and pot it for use. 2 dozen sweet Lisbon oranges will make a large jar of paste: it will keep good for several years in pots covered with paper.

Red Currant.—Boil ½ lb. of sugar in ½ pint of water for 15 minutes; simmer a quart of picked currants in it for 10 minutes.

Raspberries, cherries, gooseberries, rhubarb, or almost any sort of fruit, may be prepared in the same proportions, only varying the quantity of sugar according to the acidity of the fruit. These compotes will be found excellent served with batter, bread, ground rice, or any other puddings, or with a little custard or cream.

Apple.—Take a dozen fine rennets, peel and core them, but do not divide them; put them into a wide-necked jar, strew amongst them some thinly shred lemon-peel, and put 1 lb. of fine moist sugar upon them. When the apples are very ripe add a little lemon-juice; put in ½ pint of water; cover the jar close, and bake slowly. They may be served hot, with the juice poured over them; or, when cold, for dessert, or for a corner dish, with a custard poured round them.

Take off the peel with a knife, cut each orange in half, sprinkle them with sugar, and let them just warm through; peel very thin, without any of the white, two oranges, and

boil this peel in the syrup until it is tender; pile up the fruit high, and put the peel on the top, and pour the syrup over.

TO DRY CURRANTS FOR DESSERT.—E. R.

719.—Have a basin of water and dissolve in it a sufficient quantity of gum-Arabic to make it rather thick; have also a plateful of the best loaf-sugar, pounded and sifted. Dip bunches of ripe red currants into the gum-Arabic solution, and then roll them well in the sugar: lay them separately on a dish to dry in the sun. They are very pretty for dessert, to be eaten immediately; if kept, care must be taken that the bunches do not touch, and the process should be repeated by rolling them in sugar for several days successively.

BARBERRY CAKES.—E. R.

720.—Pick the barberries and weigh them; to every lb. of fruit add 1 lb. of sugar pounded and sifted. Bruise the barberries in a mortar, boil them gently till nearly all the juice is consumed, then take them off the fire and stir in the sugar by degrees; drop the fruit on earthen dishes to dry: it must not be put over the fire after the sugar is in, nor must there be any water used. Do not pound the barberries too small, as the cakes will not look so well.

Currant cakes may be made in the same way.

FRUIT WAFERS FOR DESSERT.—E. R.

721.—Take currants, cherries, apricots, or any other fruit; put them into an earthen jar in a kettle of water, and when scalded strain them through a sieve. To every pint of juice add the same weight of finely sifted sugar and the white of a small egg. Beat all together until it becomes quite thick, then put it upon buttered paper in a slow oven: let them remain until they will quit the paper, then turn them, and leave them in the oven until quite dry; cut them into shapes and keep them between paper in a box near the fire.

GOOSEBERRY CHEESE.

722.—Gather the rough red gooseberries when quite ripe; bake them; pass them through a hair sieve; boil them gently. To every lb. of gooseberries put 3 oz. of sugar, which should be strewed in every now and then, a little at a time. It will take several hours to boil, in order to obtain the proper thickness.

To dry Gooseberries.—Put 5 lbs. of gooseberries into a stewpan, and strew over them 1 lb. of sugar; set them on a slow fire; when the syrup begins to come out take them off; scald them in this way for 2 or 3 days, then take them out of the syrup, place them upon sieves, and put them before the fire or in the sun to dry. They may be dipped into powdered white sugar when taken out of the syrup, and thus candied. They should be laid between paper in tin boxes when put by for use.

CHERRIES.—E. R.

723.—*To Dry.*—Weigh the cherries before they are stoned, and allow to every lb. of fruit ¼ lb. of lump-sugar; when they are stoned set them over a slow fire to heat, then take them out of the liquor and put the sugar to them, and let them stand till it is dissolved. Then set them over the fire and let them just boil. Allow them to stand for 2 or 3 days in the syrup, and again boil them; afterwards strain them, and spread them on sieves to dry, either on a stove or in the sun, or in an oven after the bread is drawn.

The same syrup will do again for more fruit.

To Dry without Sugar.—Stone, and set them over the fire; let them simmer in their own liquor, and shake them in the pan. Put them to get cold; next day give them another scald, and put them when cold on sieves to dry in an oven of temperate heat. Twice heating, an hour each time, will do them.

Put them in a box, with a paper between each layer.

Preserved in Brandy.—Reserve a fourth portion of the cherries, clip the stalks of the remainder; lay them carefully in jars, and fill up the jars with brandy, putting no sugar, as that would wrinkle them. Then stone the remaining portion, boil them with double their weight of sugar, and put them aside. When the brandy-cherries are taken out for dessert, mix a portion of this preserve with the liquor, and they will taste very rich; or the cherries may be strained and the liquor only used, in addition to the brandy from the other cherries.

Another method.—Weigh the finest morellas, having cut off half the stalk; prick them with a new needle, and drop them into a jar or wide-mouthed bottle. Pound ¾ the weight of sugar or white candy; strew over; fill up with brandy, and tie a bladder over.

Rolled Cherries, which taste as if done in Brandy.—To

every 3 lbs. of morella cherries put 1 lb. of double-refined sugar, sifted in layers, in a large stone jar or small keg. Stop it perfectly close, and roll the jar to and fro for a short time every day for 6 weeks. Keep them in a cool place.

When intended for Tarts and Puddings.—Take 15 lbs. of Kentish cherries; boil, and break them as they boil, and when the juice has all boiled away, and the bottom of the pan is visible, put in 3 lbs. of lump sugar finely powdered. Stir the cherries well, and let them have 2 or 3 boils; then add a pint of currant-juice, skim the pot, and take out the stones, which will rise to the top. This jam will keep until late in the spring without the addition of any more sugar, and will make good tarts and puddings.

ALMACK'S PRESERVE.—E. R.

724.—Take different kinds of fruit, stone the plums and slice the apples and pears, put them in alternate layers in a jar; set them in the oven until they are quite soft; then pass the pulp through a coarse sieve, and to every lb. of fruit put a lb. of moist sugar, set it over a slow fire and stir it till very thick, then put it into a wide shallow pot and cut it in slices for use. Windfalls may be employed for this sort of sweetmeat.

Another.—Put into a pan 4 dozen split plums, 2 dozen apples, and 2 dozen pears, pared thin and cored. Boil them without water. When well blended together, and the stones taken out, stir in 3 lbs. of sugar, and boil them an hour. Put it into shallow pans or soup-plates, and dry in the sun or a cool oven.

DAMSON CHEESE.—E. R.

725.—Stone the damsons, take out the kernels and blanch them; put the whole into a stone jar and bake it. Pour off a part of the juice, put the fruit into a preserving-pan, boil it quickly until it looks rather dry. To every 2 lbs. of the original quantity of fruit take ½ lb. of loaf-sugar; now stir the sugar well in, and let it simmer slowly for 2 hours. Then boil it again quickly until it begins to candy at the sides of the pan Pour the jam into shallow pots not more than an inch deep; cover with brandy-paper, and tie down close.

Or:—Gather the damsons on a dry day; bake or boil them till the pulp will pass through a coarse hair sieve, then add

their weight of moist sugar; boil it 1½ hour, stirring it continually to keep it from burning.

JAMS.

726.—*Raspberry.*—Take equal weights of fruit and moist sugar; put them on the fire together; keep stirring and breaking the fruit till the sugar melts, then boil till it will jelly on a plate.

Though simple, this will be found a very good receipt.

Or:—Take equal weight of fruit and roughly-pounded loaf-sugar; bruise the fruit with the back of a spoon, and boil them together for ½ an hour; if a little more juice is wanted, add the juice of currants drawn as for jelly.

Grape.—The grapes ought not to be very ripe. They should be carefully picked, and all that are at all injured should be rejected. To 1 lb. of grapes add ½ lb. of sugar; no water but what hangs about them after they have been washed. Put a layer of sugar, then a layer of grapes. Boil on a moderate fire, stirring it all the time, to prevent its burning.

Cherry.—Stone 4 lbs. of cherries, and put them in a preserving-pan with 2 lbs. of fine white sugar and a pint of red-currant juice. Boil the whole together rather fast, until it stiffens, and then put it into pots for use.

Gooseberry.—Stalk and crop 6 lbs. of the *small, red, rough gooseberry*, put them into a preserving-pan, and, as they warm, stir and bruise them to bring out the juice. Let them boil for 10 minutes, then add 4 lbs. of sugar, and place it on the fire again; let it boil, and continue boiling for 2 hours longer, stirring it all the time to prevent its burning. When it thickens, and will jelly upon a plate, it is done enough. Put it into pots, and allow it to remain a day before it is covered.

Blackberry.—In families where there are many children there is no preparation of fruit so wholesome, so cheap, and so much admired, as this homely conserve. The fruit should be clean picked in dry weather, and to every lb. of berries put ½ lb. of coarse brown sugar; boil the whole together for ¾ of an hour or 1 hour, stirring it well the whole time. Put it in pots like any other preserve, and it will be found most useful in families, as it may be given to children instead of medicine; makes excellent puddings; and even if the fruit be purchased in London, the cost will not exceed 8*d.* per lb

Barberry.—Take the barberries without stones, pick them from the stalks, take their weight in loaf-sugar, put them into a jar, and place it in a kettle of water until the sugar is dissolved and the barberries quite soft. The next day put them into a preserving-pan, and boil them for ¼ of an hour. Put them into jars, and keep them in a dry place.

TO PRESERVE BARBERRIES IN BUNCHES.

727.—Take the stoneless barberries, reserve the largest bunches; then pick the rest from the stalks, put them into as much water as will make a syrup for the bunches, boil them until quite soft; then strain them through a sieve, and to every pint of juice put 1½ lb. of loaf-sugar: boil and skim it well. To every pint of this syrup put ½ lb. of barberries in bunches, boil them until they look quite clear, and put them into pots or glasses. Tie paper over them. They are only used as a garnish for other sweet dishes.

COMPOSITION SWEETMEAT.—E. R.

728.—Take 2 pottles of ripe red gooseberries, 2 of red raspberries, 2 of strawberries (the pines are best), and 3 pints of ripe red currants; bruise and mix them together in a deep dish, and to every pint of the fruit put ¾ lb. of sugar, pounded pretty fine; then boil it for ½ an hour, stirring it all the time it is on the fire. Cherries may also be added, first taking out the stones; measure them with the other fruit for the weight of sugar.

CURRANT JELLY.

729.—Take of red and white currants equal quantities, or all red, tie them down close in a jar, put them into a kettle of water over a slow fire to boil for 2 hours, or into a slow oven; strain the liquor through a fine sieve, but do not squeeze the currants hard; then to every pint of juice put ¾ lb. of loaf-sugar; set it over a very slow fire until the sugar is dissolved. Let the scum rise thick enough to be taken off at once; then let it boil up quickly for 20 minutes, or until it jellies.

Currant Jelly without boiling.—Press the juice from the currants, and make it quite hot, but it must not be allowed to boil. To each pint of juice add a full lb. of loaf-sugar, pounded very fine, and made quite hot in the oven, and then stirred gradually into the hot juice until it is melted.

APPLE JELLY.

730.—Quarter a peck of codlings, put them into a preserving-pan with the peel of a lemon, a small piece of cinnamon, and 6 cloves; add as much spring water as will just cover them. Boil the whole to a pulp, then run them through a jelly-bag, and to every pint of juice put ¾ lb. of good loaf-sugar; boil it fast until it jellies; then pour it into pots or moulds. August is the best time to make this jelly, when the codlings are full grown, but not ripe. Crabs greatly improve this jelly, and when they are not to be had a little lemon-juice.

Jelly may be made of any kind of fruit by putting the fruit into a preserving-pan with its own weight of sugar, boiling and skimming it until it will jelly; then pour the whole through a jelly-bag, but do not press it; take what remains in the bag and boil it ¼ of an hour for jam, and put the juice into another stewpan and boil the same time. This method saves the trouble of pressing, and prevents waste.

MARMALADE JELLY.

731.—To every lb. of Seville oranges put 3 pints of water, cut the oranges into quarters, keeping out all the seeds; separate the rind first, and steep it in water 24 hours, or even longer, to take off the bitter; then boil the peel slowly with the oranges, till it is tender; run all through a jelly-bag, and to every pint add 1 lb. of loaf-sugar, then boil it at least ½ an hour. A lemon or 2, cut up with the oranges, is an improvement. The peel requires to be boiled some hours.

ORANGE SYRUP.—E. R.

732.—Take the largest, deepest coloured, and roughest oranges that can be obtained, grate off the rind very nicely, and throw the oranges into water: let them remain 12 hours, changing the water once during that time, *to take out the bitter*. This, however, although a common practice, is injudicious, as the "bitter" of the peel, particularly of Seville orange, adds the finest flavour to the syrup. Put them into a cloth, and boil them; when tender cut them in quarters, and, after taking out the pulp, throw them into cold water; make a thin syrup, clear them in it, after which enrich the syrup, adding the pulp; make it very thick, and pour it over the oranges in jars. The white Wedgewood ware are much better than the common earthen jars.

CANDIED ORANGE OR LEMON PEEL.—E. R.

733.—Take the fruit, cut it lengthwise, remove all the pulp and interior skin, then put the peel into strong salt and water for 6 days; then boil them in spring water until they are soft, and place them in a sieve to drain; make a thin syrup with a lb. of sugar-candy to a quart of water, boil them in it for ½ an hour, or till they look clear; make a thick syrup with sugar and as much water as will melt it, put in the peel, and boil them over a slow fire until the syrup candies in the pan; then take them out, powder pounded sugar over them, and dry them before the fire in a cool oven.

GINGER SYRUP.

734.—Take 1 lb. of the best white ginger, break it into small pieces, and let it boil in a good quantity of water until the water tastes very strongly of the ginger. Then boil any sort of solid fruit in the ginger and water until they are nearly as tender as would be required for the table; take them up, and lay them in a jar with the ginger and water for 4 or 5 days, stirring them constantly. Next make a syrup; to every lb. of loaf-sugar put ½ pint of brandy, the peel of a lemon, and the juice of ½ a lemon, with a little of the gingered water. When the syrup has been well boiled and the scum removed, put the fruit into it, and let it boil for 10 minutes; then take it off the fire, and allow it to remain for a week; after which drain off the syrup, and boil it with additional sugar to make it sufficiently rich; place the fruit in it, and boil 10 or 15 minutes longer.

Place them in pots covered with brandy-paper, and they will be fit for use in a month.

COLOURING, to stain Jellies, Ices, &c.

735.—For a beautiful *red*, boil 15 grains of cochineal in the finest powder, with 1½ dram of cream of tartar, in ½ pint of water, very slowly for ½ an hour. Add in boiling a bit of alum the size of a pea. Or use beet-root sliced, and some liquor poured over.

Another.—Cochineal 1 oz., cream of tartar 2 oz., alum ¼ oz. Boil the above in a pint of water until reduced one-third; then shake in 1 oz. of American ashes when off the fire; strain through a napkin, and bottle for use.

For *white*, use almonds finely pounded, with a little drop of water; or use cream.

For *yellow*, yolks of eggs or a bit of saffron steeped in the liquor, and squeezed. Likewise the flower of the crocus, which has no taste.

For *green*, pound spinach-leaves or beet-leaves, express the juice, and boil in a teacup in a saucepan of water to take off the rawness.

CHAPTER XXVI.

PICKLES AND FAMILY SAUCES.

736.—ALTHOUGH meat, when cured and dried, is called "pickled," yet in that operation salt alone is employed as brine, while in the pickling of vegetables, of which we are about to treat, the means chiefly used is vinegar.

In the making of all sorts of pickles, salads, and sauces in which vinegar is employed, it is of much importance to have it of the strongest quality, as well as of the best flavour, of which that only which is made from white wine, and usually imported from France, can be called really good. Even when brought from thence, unless purchased from a very respectable oilman, it will probably be adulterated: the fact is, that nothing but the commonest English vinegar, made from molasses and stale small beer, is ever to be found in the shops of the petty dealers. If, therefore, you like *a well-dressed salad*, never buy any other than real *Provence or Italian oil*, and the best *Orleans vinegar*. They are certainly dearest in price, but are much the best in quality. If the flavour of chilis, capsicums, tarragon, shalots, garlic, or any root, is wished to be imparted to the vinegar, it is only necessary to put a portion of either (say 1 oz.) into a bottleful of the liquid; cork it closely, and in a very few weeks it will be found thoroughly impregnated with the peculiar taste; then strain it off, and fill the bottle up again, as it will answer for more than once. The flavour of any herb will also be communicated by boiling it for a short time in the acid; as well as a few fruits, the flavour of which is very delicious when imparted to vinegar

Pickles should be made at home, as both cheaper and better than if bought at oil-shops, where they are invariably made up with pyroligneous acid—a species of vinegar which, though very strong, has a disagreeable flavour. The pickles should be kept either in bottles, or in stone or *unglazed* jars, as the vinegar, or even soured vegetables, will corrode the glazing of the jars, which, being made from lead, is poisonous.

Rules to be observed with Pickles.—Avoid as much as possible the use of metal vessels in preparing them. Acids dissolve the lead that is in the tinning of saucepans, and corrode copper and brass; consequently, if kept in such for any length of time, they become highly poisonous. When it is necessary to boil vinegar, do it in a *stone* jar on a stove.

Use also *wooden* spoons and forks.

See that the pickles are always completely covered with vinegar; and if any symptoms appear of their becoming mouldy, boil the vinegar again, adding a little more spice. It is a good rule to have two-thirds of the jar filled with pickles and one-third with vinegar; keep them also close stopped, as exposure to the air makes the pickles soft.

In greening pickles, keep them closely covered, so that none of the steam of the vinegar in which they are boiled be allowed to evaporate; and boil them only for a few minutes, or it will take away their strength.

A very small quantity of alum will make them firm and crisp, but too much will spoil them.

TO PICKLE ONIONS.

737.—*Silver Sort.*—Choose small button onions, as near of a size as possible; throw them into warm water, which will prevent their affecting the eyes so much while peeling them.[a] As they are peeled, throw them into a strong brine of salt and water, with a small bit of alum; let them remain in this till the next day, then put them on the fire, and boil them in it for a minute. Or, as they are peeled, throw them into milk and water; drain them from this when they are all done, put them into a jar, and pour the brine on them boiling hot; cover them close, and set them aside till the next day; drain, and dry them in a cloth; put them into cold distilled vinegar,

[a] A simple way to prevent this is by putting a crust of bread on the point of your knife and occasionally smelling at it.

with a few blades of bruised ginger, some whole pepper, and, if approved, a little mace and sliced horseradish; keep them always well covered with vinegar; cork the jar close, and put it in a cool dry place.

Full-grown Sort.—Peel and slice large onions, and sprinkle them with salt. To every gallon take about a dozen capsicums, either dry or green, slicing only a part; add a few cloves, some pepper and allspice, all whole. Put the onions into jars, distribute the spices pretty equally among them, fill up the jars with vinegar, and set them in a pan of cold water over the fire, taking care that they are closely tied down with a bladder: keep a wet cloth over them to prevent the bladder from bursting. In about 1½ hour the onions will be soft enough.

Onions and Cucumbers.—To every dozen of cucumbers put 3 large onions; cut both in thick slices, and sprinkle salt over them. Next day drain them for 5 or 6 hours, then put them into a stone jar, pour boiling vinegar over them, and keep them in a warm place. Repeat the boiling vinegar, and stop them up again instantly, and so on till green; the last time put pepper and ginger; keep in stone jars. The vinegar is very good for winter salads.

GARLIC PICKLE.—E. R.

738.—Steep ¼ lb. of ginger in strong salt and water for 5 days, then cut it into slices and dry it in the sun; put it into a large stone jar with a gallon of the best white-wine vinegar. Peel 1 lb. of garlic, salt it well, and let it stand in the salt 3 days; wipe it, and dry it in the sun, then put it into the pickle; add also ¼ lb. of long pepper steeped in salt and water and well dried, 1 lb. of mustard-seed bruised, and ¼ lb. of turmeric. Shake these ingredients well in the jar, and add anything that it is desirable to pickle as it comes into season, salting and drying them previously in the sun. When completed, the pickle should be kept a year or two before it is used.

Shalots may be pickled in the same way; or if put, as we have already stated, in a bottle of cold vinegar, their flavour will be imparted to it in the course of a month.

CUCUMBERS.

739.—*If full-grown*, the small long sort are the best for pickling. Let them be fresh-gathered; pull off the blossoms, but

do not rub them; pour over them a strong brine of salt and water boiling hot, cover them close, and let them stand all night. The next day stir them gently to take off the sand, drain them on a sieve, and dry them on a cloth; make a pickle with the best white-wine vinegar, ginger, pepper (long and round), and a little garlic. When the pickle boils throw in the cucumbers, cover them, and make them boil as quickly as possible for 3 or 4 minutes; put them into a jar with the vinegar, and cover them closely; when cold, put in a sprig of dill, the seed downward. They will be exceedingly crisp and green done in this manner; but if they do not appear to be of a fine colour, boil up the pickle the next day, and pour it boiling on the cucumbers.

To pickle Gherkins.—Choose nice young ones, spread them on dishes, salt them, and let them lie a week, with a small bit of alum; then drain them, and, putting them in a jar, pour boiling vinegar over them. Set them near the fire, covered with plenty of vine-leaves; if they do not become a tolerably good green, pour the vinegar into another jar, set it over the hot hearth, and when it becomes too hot to bear your hand, but still not to boil, pour it over them again, covering with fresh leaves; and thus do till they are of as good a colour as you wish. As an additional reason for preparing them at home, it is indeed well known that the very fine green pickles are made so by the dealers using brass or bell-metal vessels, which, when vinegar is put into them, become highly poisonous.

If spices be not mixed among the pickle, put into the kettle, in a thin muslin bag, allspice, mace, and mustard-seed, to every quart of vinegar in the proportion of rather less than ½ oz. each of the former to 1 oz. of the seed.

MUSHROOMS.—E. R.

740.—*To pickle Mushrooms White.*—Take the very small buttons, clean and rub them with a flannel, then put them into cold distilled vinegar, and allow it to come to a boil very slowly; drain and lay them in a cloth till cold, and then put them into fresh distilled vinegar. If very small they should not be allowed to boil, as so strong a heat might destroy them. It will therefore be sufficient to warm them; and when dried, they may be again put into the vinegar in which they had been originally placed, after it has been cooled. As to spice, a little mace will improve their flavour, but no hot pepper

should be used. Those which are red underneath may also be used; but those which are black are too old, and only fit for broiling or to make ketchup.

To pickle Mushrooms Brown.—Choose them older, but see that they be fresh, and of a nearly pink colour underneath: clean, and sprinkle them with salt, put them in layers, and let them stand for a couple of days; then add some whole pepper, cover them very close, and put them into an oven for an hour. Strain off the liquor, into which put cloves, mace, and allspice, and let the whole boil for a little while. Put the mushrooms into the stewpan for a short time, then take the whole off the fire, and when perfectly cold pot them, with the addition of a little vinegar.

An excellent way *to preserve the flavour of mushrooms when being pickled* is to rub them with a bit of flannel and salt, and from the larger take out the red inside: when they are black they will not do, being too old. Throw a little salt over, and put them into a stewpan with some mace; as the liquor comes out, shake them well, and keep them over a gentle fire till all of it be dried into them again; then put as much vinegar into the pan as will cover them, give it one warm, and turn all into a glass or stone jar. They will keep 2 years, and are delicious.

MUSHROOM POWDER.

741.—Wash ½ peck of large mushrooms while quite fresh, and free them from dirt and grit with flannel; scrape out the black part clean, and do not use any that are wormeaten: put them into a stewpan over the fire without water, with 2 large onions, some cloves, ¼ oz. of mace, and 2 spoonfuls of white pepper, all in powder; simmer and shake them till all the liquor be dried up, but be careful they do not burn. Lay them on tins or sieves, in a slow oven, till they are dry enough to beat to powder; then put the powder in small bottles corked and tied closely, and keep in a dry place.

A teaspoonful will give a very fine flavour to any soup or gravy, or any sauce. It is to be added just before serving, and 1 boil given to it after it is put in.

TO PICKLE WALNUTS.

742.—Gather the walnuts about the middle of July, or before the shell is at all formed; prick each with a needle

several times, and put them in salt and water; let them stand 2 or 3 days, changing the water every day. Make a brine of salt and water strong enough to bear an egg; boil and skim it; let it be quite cold before being used. To every 100 walnuts allow 1 gallon of water. Let the walnuts soak 6 days, then change the brine, and let them stand 6 more: then drain them, and expose them to the sun that they may turn black; pour over them, in a jar, a pickle of the best white-wine vinegar, with a good quantity of pepper, pimento, ginger, mace, cloves, mustard-seed, and horseradish, all boiled together, but cold. To every 100 walnuts allow 6 spoonfuls of mustard-seed, with 1 oz. of whole black pepper, and 2 or 3 heads of garlic or shalot, but the latter is least strong; let them be quite covered with vinegar. This done, they will be good for several years, if closely covered. The air will soften them. They will not, however, be fit to eat under 6 months.

TO PICKLE RADISH-PODS.—E. R.

743.—Gather the radish-pods when they are quite young, and put them into salt and water all night; then boil the salt and water, and pour it over the pods in jars, and cover them closely to keep in the steam. When the brine is cold boil it, and pour it hot upon the pods again, repeating the process until they are green; then put them in a sieve to drain, and make a pickle for them of white-wine vinegar, mace, ginger, long pepper, and horseradish; pour it boiling hot upon the pods, and when nearly cold boil it again, and pour it over them. When cold, tie down the jars.

TO PICKLE FRENCH BEANS.

744.—Gather them before they become stringy, and, without taking off the ends, put them into a very strong brine until they become yellow; drain the liquor from them, and wipe them dry with a cloth. Put them into a stone jar by the fire, put in a little bit of alum, and pour boiling vinegar upon them every 24 hours, preventing the escape of the steam. In 4 or 5 days they will become green. Boil a little mace, whole pepper, and ginger in the vinegar.

Do *samphire* the same way.

BARBERRIES, pickled in Brine.—E. R.

745.—Gather the barberries before they are too ripe, pick out the leaves and dead stalks, put them into jars, with a

large quantity of strong salt and water, and tie them down with bladders; when any scum arises put the barberries in fresh salt and water; they will not require vinegar, their own acid being sufficient.

Or, if imported from abroad, and consequently old, pick out all the loose barberries, and lay aside the bunches. Make a brine of salt and water strong enough to bear an egg. To 2 quarts of brine put in 1 pint of white-wine vinegar and ½ lb. of brown sugar; boil all together with the loose barberries, and let it stand till it is cold. They must not boil long. Strain this liquor, pour it upon the bunches of barberries, and tie them up closely in the jars.

NASTURTIUMS

746.—So much resemble capers, both in flavour and the mode of pickling, as to be frequently used in the same manner; the seeds should be allowed to get ripe after the buds and flowers have gone off. Gather them upon a dry day, and keep them for a few days after they have been gathered; put them into a jar, and pour boiling vinegar well spiced upon them; when cold, cover the jar. They will not be fit for use for some months, but will be finely flavoured after keeping, and are sometimes preferred to capers, for which they are an excellent substitute, being useful also in serving up all dishes in which pickles are warmed with the gravy. Young red capsicums and elder-flowers before they open may be done in the same way.

TO PICKLE RED CABBAGE.

747.—Take those of a deep red or purple colour, strip off the outer leaves and cut out the stalk; quarter the cabbage lengthwise and cut it crosswise, but not in very thin slices: put it into a sieve and sprinkle it with salt and saltpetre; let it drain for 24 hours, then squeeze it until it is very dry; make a pickle with sufficient vinegar to cover the cabbages well, and made with equal quantities of cloves and allspice, with a little mace—to be put in whole, to which if a very small quantity of cochineal be added, it will greatly improve the colour; boil the vinegar and spices together for full 5 minutes, and strain it; then, having put the cabbage into a stone jar, pour the vinegar over it boiling hot.

This is opposed to the practice of some persons, who object to boiling the vinegar, and pour it cold upon the cabbage.

TO PICKLE CAULIFLOWERS.

748.—Cut them before they are too much blown, and upon a dry day; strip off the leaves, and quarter the stalk; scald them in salt and water, but do not allow them to boil; then lay them to cool, covering them that they may not lose their colour; sprinkle them with salt and water; put them on a colander for 24 hours to drain. When dry, cut out the thick stalk, or, if it be large, divide it, give it a boil, and split the flower into 8 or 10 pieces; then put them carefully into jars, and cover them with cold vinegar which has been previously boiled with spices; or the cauliflowers may have 1 boil in salt and vinegar, and be taken out immediately, and put into cold vinegar previously boiled with spices—2 oz. each of coriander-seed and turmeric, 1 oz. each of mustard-seed and ginger, with ½ oz. each of mace and nutmeg, or cinnamon, to every 3 quarts of vinegar; the spices may, however, be varied.

Brocoli and the tops of asparagus may be pickled in the same manner.

TO PICKLE TOMATAS.

749.—For this purpose the small round ones are the best, and each should be pricked with a fork, to allow some of the juice to exude, but keep it for the pickle. Put them into a deep earthen vessel, sprinkle salt between every layer, and leave them there for 3 days covered; then wash off the salt, and cover them with a pickle of cold vinegar, to which add the juice, mixed with a large handful of mustard-seed and 1 oz. each of cloves and white pepper, as being generally sufficient for 1 peck of fruit. It makes an excellent sauce for roast meat, and will be ready in about a fortnight.

In America it is sometimes mixed up with layers of thinly-sliced onions; and chopped celery is a good addition, either with or without onions.

TO PICKLE LEMONS.

750.—Take the finest with the thickest rind you can get, cut them deeply from end to end in more than one place, but not quite through, and fill the incisions with salt; put each on end, and lay them in a dish near the fire, or in the sun if the weather be hot, to dissolve the salt, and repeat this during 3 weeks; then put them into a jar, with a handful of white mustard-seed if it be large, ½ to ¾ lb. of bruised ginger, half

that quantity of cloves and allspice, a few chilis, and a very little turmeric; boil in vinegar, and pour it upon the lemons when cold. It was originally prepared by the cook of the first Earl of Orford.

Some people, however, add to it either shalot or garlic. It can hardly be ready in less than 6 months, but will keep for many years.

For *limes*, or very small lemons, the same method must be pursued, only they will not require above half the time.

LEMON PICKLE.

751.—Peel 6 large lemons; cut them in quarters, lay them on a dish, and strew over them ½ lb. of salt, turning them every day for a week. Then put them into a stone jar; add 6 large cloves of garlic, 2 oz. of horseradish shred very thin; of cloves, mace, nutmeg, and cayenne each ¼ oz.; 2 oz. of mustard-seeds, bruised and tied up in a bit of thin muslin, and 2 quarts of the best vinegar. Cover the jar and set it in a pan of boiling water; let it boil 10 minutes, then set it in the oven, or anywhere that it may simmer gently, for 2 hours. Keep the jar closely covered, stirring it every day for 6 weeks, and when settled strain it and bottle for use. Another quart of vinegar may be added to the ingredients, and boiled up, which will make a very good pickle for common purposes, or the lemons may be added to any mixed pickles.

MANGOES.

752.—Although any melon may be used before it is quite ripe, yet there is a particular sort for this purpose, which the gardeners know, and should be mangoed soon after they are gathered. Cut a small piece out of one end, through that take out the seeds, and mix with them mustard-seed and shred garlic; stuff the melon as full as the space will allow, and replace the cut piece. Bind it up with packthread. To allow for wasting, boil a good quantity of vinegar, with pepper, salt, ginger, and any of the sweet spices; then pour it boiling-hot over the mangoes for 4 successive days; and on the last, put flour of mustard and scraped horseradish into the vinegar, just as it boils up. Stop close. Observe that there be plenty of vinegar, as pickles are spoiled if not well covered. Large cucumbers, called "green turley," prepared in the same way, are excellent, and are sooner fit to be eaten

The greater number of times boiling vinegar is poured over either sort, the sooner it will be ready.

MIXED PICKLE.—E. R.

753.—To 1 gallon of vinegar put 4 oz. of ginger bruised, 2 oz. of white pepper, 2 of allspice, 2 of chilis, 4 of turmeric, 1 lb. of mustard-seed, ½ lb. of shalots, 1 oz. of garlic, and ½ lb. of bay-salt. Boil all together except the mustard-seed, which must be added afterwards. Then mix very smoothly ¼ lb. of *made mustard* with some of the vinegar, when cold, in a basin, and add it to the remainder with the seed. Take brocoli, radish-pods, French beans, or any other vegetables or small fruit; blanch the vegetables, lay them on a sieve, and sprinkle a little salt over them to draw out the water. Let them stand in the sun till very dry, then pour the vinegar boiling over them, slicing in some horseradish if approved.

Pickle of this kind can be rendered hot at pleasure, by additions of chilis, green and red capsicums—which, when gathered young, add exquisite flavour—and all sorts of foreign peppers. As the spring advances, a portion of every small root produced in a garden, if collected and thrown into cold vinegar, till it can be conveniently made into a regular pickle, will be found most excellent, at no greater expense than the cost of the spice and vinegar, and the trouble of mixing it.

INDIA PICKLE—E. R.

754.—Is made in nearly the same manner. Put 200 gherkins, 3 pints of small onions, 1 quart of nasturtiums, 1 ditto of radish-pods, 1 quartern of French beans, 6 cauliflowers, and 2 hard white cabbages sliced, into a pan, and sprinkle them with salt, the onions having been previously peeled and laid in salt and water for a week to take off their strength. Then, after a day or two, take them out of the pan and dry them thoroughly in a warm place in the shade: they must be spread out separately. To 2 gallons of vinegar put 1½ oz. of allspice, the same of long pepper and of white, and 2 of ginger, tied up in muslin bags. When cold, mix with the vinegar 1½ lb. of flour of mustard, and 2 tablespoonfuls of cayenne pepper. Boil it well together, and pour it on the pickle: the vegetables mentioned, not being all procurable at the same time, may be added separately, at different periods, but they must all undergo the salting and drying process.

In choosing those vegetables some discrimination may also be used: when in season, few things add a higher flavour to the pickle than the buds and flowers of the elder.

India Pickle may also be made thus:—Peel, slice, and salt 1 lb. of garlic; then put it during 3 days in the sun to dry. Salt and dry long pepper in the same way. Lay 1 lb. of white ginger in water 1 night; then scrape, slice, and lay it in salt in a pan till the other ingredients shall be ready.

Prepare various vegetables thus:—

Quarter small white cabbages, salt 3 days, squeeze, and set them in the sun to dry. Cut cauliflowers in their branches; take off the green from radishes; cut celery in 3-inch lengths; ditto young French beans whole, after being stringed; likewise shoots of elder, which look like bamboo. Apples and cucumbers, choose of the least seedy sort; cut them in slices, or quarters if not too large. All must be salted, drained, and dried in the sun, except the latter, over which you must pour boiling vinegar, and in 12 hours drain them, but no salt must be used.

Put the spice, garlic, ½ lb. of mustard-seed, and as much vinegar as you think enough for the quantity you are to pickle, into a large stone jar, and 1 oz. of turmeric to be ready against the vegetables shall be dried. When they are ready, put some of them into a 2-quart stone jar, and pour over them 1 quart of boiling vinegar. Next day take out those vegetables; and, when drained, put them into a large stock-jar, and, boiling the vinegar, pour it over some more of the vegetables: let them lie a night, and do as above. Thus proceed till you have cleansed each set from the dust which must inevitably fall on them by being so long in doing; then, to every gallon of vinegar put 2 oz. of flour of mustard, mixing, by degrees, with a little of it boiling-hot. The whole of the vinegar should have been previously scalded, but set to be cool before it was put to the spice. Stop the jar tight.

This pickle will not be ready for a year; but you may make a small jar to be ready in a fortnight, by giving the cauliflower one scald in water, after salting and drying as above, but without the preparative vinegar; then pour the vinegar, that has the spice and garlic, boiling-hot over. If at any time it be found that the vegetables have not swelled properly, boiling the pickle, and pouring it over them hot, will plump them

Roots, such as *carrots*, *salsifis*, *scorzonera*, and *beetroot* may be pickled by being sliced, or cut into small pieces, and slightly boiled in vinegar without destroying their crispness, and adding the common spices; with beetroot put button onions, or cut some Spanish onions in slices, lay them alternately in a jar; boil 1 quart of vinegar with 1 oz. of mixed pepper, ½ oz. of ginger, and some salt, and pour it cold over the beetroot and onions.

VINEGARS.

755.—*Vinegar for India Pickle.*—Prepare a gallon of vinegar, more or less, according to the quantity of pickles to be done, in the following manner:—Mix gradually ¼ lb. of the best flour of mustard, and 2 oz. of powdered turmeric, with some of the cold vinegar at first, to ensure its being properly mixed; then add the rest, with ¼ lb. of white mustard-seed. Bruise ¼ lb. of ginger, 2 oz. of white pepper, and 1 oz. of chilis, and tie them in a muslin bag. Boil the whole gently for 20 minutes or ½ an hour, and pour it whilst boiling on the pickles, having previously drained off the vinegar they were first put into. In 10 or 12 days repeat the boiling, pour it over the pickles whilst boiling hot, and they will be ready for use when cold.

Walnut Vinegar.—Put green walnut-shells into a brine of salt and water strong enough to float an egg; let them lie covered in this 10 or 12 days; take them out, and lay them in the sun for a week; put them into a jar, and pour boiling vinegar on them; in about a week or 10 days pour off the vinegar, make it boiling hot, and pour over them again. In a month it will be fit for use, and will be found excellent to eat with cold meat, and particularly useful in making sauces.

Cucumber Vinegar.—Pare and slice 15 large cucumbers, and put them in a stone jar, with 3 pints of vinegar, 4 large onions sliced, 2 or 3 shalots, a little garlic, 2 large spoonfuls of salt, 3 teaspoonfuls of pepper, and ½ a teaspoonful of cayenne. After standing 4 days, give the whole a boil: when cold, strain, and filter the liquor through paper.

Camp Vinegar.—Slice a large head of garlic, and put it into a wide-mouthed bottle, with ½ oz. of cayenne, 2 teaspoonfuls of real soy, 2 of walnut-ketchup, 4 anchovies chopped, 1 pint of vinegar, and enough cochineal to give it the colour

of lavender-drops. Let it stand 6 weeks; then strain off quite clear, and keep in small bottles sealed up.

Another.—Infuse in a quart of the best white-wine vinegar ¼ pint of walnut-ketchup, the same quantity of mushroom-ketchup, and also the same quantity of soy, ½ oz. of cayenne, 4 heads of garlic, 10 shalots, 2 oz. of black and 2 oz. of white pepper, the same quantity of pimento and ginger, 1 oz. of nutmeg, 3 blades of mace, and 10 cloves, in a wide-mouthed 2-quart bottle; and cover very closely with cork, leather, and bladder. Let it remain near the fire a month, shaking it frequently. When any is taken out, put in as much fresh vinegar. This is not only a very fine sauce, but a great preservative against infectious diseases, if taken freely.

Nasturtium Vinegar.—Pick full-blown nasturtium flowers; fill a wide-mouthed bottle with them; add ½ a clove of garlic and a moderate-sized shalot chopped; pour as much vinegar as the bottle will take; in 2 months' time rub the whole through a fine sieve; add a little cayenne-pepper and salt.

Tarragon and Elder-flower Vinegar.—Take either the young leaves of tarragon when the plant is going into bloom, or the buds of elder-flowers, and to every ½ peck put 1 gallon of vinegar, leaving it for a fortnight in a jug to ferment. Then drain it through a flannel bag, put into it a small bit of dissolved isinglass, and bottle it.

The flavour of the herbs may also be extracted by boiling the buds or leaves in vinegar, without fermentation: a mixture of both is very agreeable.

Raspberry Vinegar.—To 1 quart of common vinegar put 2 quarts of fresh raspberries, let them stand 24 hours; then drain them off, but do not squeeze them. Put in 2 quarts more, let them stand as before, and this must be repeated a third time. After which, put the vinegar into a jar, measure it, and to every pint put 1 lb. of lump-sugar. Set the jar up to the neck in boiling water, and let the vinegar boil for 10 minutes, stirring it frequently. There should on no account be fewer raspberries than the proportion mentioned, and the vinegar will not be fit for use until the following summer.

Gooseberry Vinegar.—Boil spring water; and when cold, put to every 3 quarts 1 quart of bruised gooseberries in a large tub. Let them remain 60 hours, stirring often: then

strain through a hair bag, and to each gallon of liquor add 1 lb. of the coarsest sugar. Put it into a barrel, and a toast and yeast; cover the bung-hole with a bit of slate. Set the barrel in the sun, observing that the cask be well painted, and the iron hoops all firm. The greater the quantity of sugar and fruit the stronger the vinegar; and as this is particularly useful for pickles, it might be well to make it of double the strength for that purpose.

Chili Vinegar.—Fill a bottle with the chilis or capsicums—each of which will impart the proper warmth of flavour—and cover them with vinegar; cork it up closely, let it stand for 3 weeks or a month, then pour off the vinegar, and fill up the bottle again: chilis are the most commonly used, but good capsicums will flavour several additions of vinegar. If capsicums are not procurable, put 1 oz. of cayenne pepper to a quart of vinegar, and let it stand some time, shaking it occasionally. Then strain it off, and fill the bottle up again.

LEMON FLAVOURING FOR PUDDINGS.

756.—Peel 6 lemons very thin indeed; put the peel into a glass bottle, and add a tablespoonful of bitter almonds, blanched, or the same quantity of peach or apricot kernels. Cover the whole with brandy; shake it frequently, and in a month strain it, and if kept closely corked it will keep for years.

MUSHROOM KETCHUP.—E. R.

757.—Take the full-grown flaps of freshly-gathered mushrooms, crush them with the hands, throw a handful of salt into every peck, and let them stand a night or two; then put them into pans, and set them in a quick oven for 12 hours; strain them through a hair sieve, and press out all the juice. To every gallon of liquor put of cloves, Jamaica and black pepper, and ginger, 1 oz. each, and ½ lb. of common salt. Set it on a slow fire, and let it boil until half the liquor is wasted; then put it into another vessel, and, when cold, strain and bottle it; at the same time corking it up closely, and covering the cork with oiled paper.

Or:—Take the largest broad mushrooms, break them into an earthen pan, strew salt over, and stir them now and then for several days, till there is a thick scum over; strain, and boil the liquor with Jamaica and black peppers, mace, ginger, a clove or two, and some mustard-seed. Cayenne pepper is too

hot, but a very little chili vinegar is an improvement. When cold, bottle it, and secure the corks as above, leaving the spice in. At the end of 3 months strain the liquor and boil with fresh spice, which put into the bottles; and in a cool place it will keep 2 or 3 years.

Or:—Take a stewpan full of the large flap mushrooms that are not wormeaten, and the skins and fringe of those you have pickled: throw a handful of salt among them, and set them for a few days in a warm room, stirring them occasionally. They will produce a great deal of liquor, to which you must put 4 oz. of shalots, 2 cloves of garlic, a good deal of pepper, ginger, mace, cloves, and a few bay-leaves, with a stick of horseradish; boil slowly, and skim very well. When cold, put the whole in a cask without straining, but bung it close up. In 2 months boil it up again with a little fresh spice: then strain it through a flannel bag, but boil what remains in it with a small quantity of strong beer; when strained, either add this to the former, or bottle it separately. It should be kept for some months before being used, but remains good for a long time, which mushroom-ketchup rarely does, if not boiled a second time.

To all these receipts we strongly recommend the addition of a moderate quantity of *port wine*—from ½ pint to not quite a pint to every 4 quarts—both as greatly improving the flavour of the ketchup and ensuring its better preservation.

With regard to the *spice*, care should be taken not to allow it to overpower the natural flavour of the vegetable.

WALNUT KETCHUP.—E. R.

758.—Take 200 walnuts at the season for pickling, beat them very small on a marble mortar, add about 6 handfuls of salt; put them into a clean earthen pan, and stir them 2 or 3 times a day for 10 days or a fortnight. Then strain them through a cloth, pressing them very dry. Then boil up the liquor with mace, cloves, sliced nutmeg, and whole pepper. When nearly done, add 6 cloves of shalot; bottle and cork it closely. The bottle should be shaken when the ketchup is used.

Or:—Take the green shells of ripe walnuts; to each peck add 1 lb. of common or bay salt, pounded fine; stir well together, and let them remain for 3 or 4 days, stirring them occasionally that the air may turn them black; then boil a gallon

of water with 1 lb. of bay salt, and pour over the shells boiling hot; let them stand 8 or 10 days, and pour off the liquor. Boil well 1 hour, adding, towards the last, 2 oz. of long pepper, the same of black, 2 oz. of shalots cut small, 2 oz. of brown mustard-seed bruised, ¼ oz. of mace and cloves, ½ pint of vinegar, and ¼ lb. of good anchovies. Pour into a jar or cask, and in 2 or 3 months strain and bottle.

Walnut-Ketchup of the finest quality.—Boil or simmer a gallon of the expressed juice of walnuts when they are tender, and skim it well; then put in 2 lbs. of anchovies, bones, and liquor, ditto of shalots, 1 oz. of cloves, ditto of mace, ditto of pepper, and 1 clove of garlic. Let all simmer till the shalots sink; then put the liquor into a pan till cold; bottle and divide the spice to each. Cork closely, tie the bladder over, and put it in small bottles.

It will keep 20 years in the greatest perfection, but is not fit for use the first year. Be very careful to express the juice at home, for it is generally adulterated if bought.

Irish mode:—Take a few hundred green walnuts, scoop out all the whites, beat them in a mortar, and strain the juice through a cloth; let it stand a day and night, strain it, and pour it off clear. To 1 pint of this liquor put ½ pint of vinegar with ½ lb. of anchovies, and to each pint thus made a clove or two of garlic, 2 or 3 shalots, some horseradish, and 1 onion cut in quarters; boil it 2 hours, and then strain it off. When strained add to every pint of liquor half ¼ oz. of mace, the same quantity of cloves, of nutmeg, and of whole black pepper, ½ pint of port wine, and 2 tablespoonfuls of soy. Boil them together for ½ an hour. Then pour it off into an earthen jar, and let it remain covered until it is cold; bottle it off into clean dry bottles, distributing the spice equally in each; cork it down closely; take care in boiling to keep the saucepan covered.

CUCUMBER KETCHUP.—E. R.

759.—Take an equal quantity of large cucumbers and large onions, pare and slice them; throw over them a handful of salt, and let them stand all night in a sieve placed over a pan. Take the liquor and boil it up, with ¼ lb. of anchovies to every dozen of cucumbers, 1 pint of white wine, a nutmeg, ¼ oz. of mace, and ½ oz. of whole pepper; strain it, and when cold bottle it; tie it down with bladder. It will keep for 2 years

The Suffolk Receipt.—Take a dozen well-grown cucumbers and 4 large onions, slice them into an earthen pan with a good handful of salt; let them stand till the liquor begins to run, break them into small pieces, and let the whole stand another day and night: then strain it off: to every quart put the same quantity of white, but not sweet wine, ½ lb. of anchovies, and a large stick of horseradish; boil them together for ½ an hour, then strain it again, and to every quart put ¼ oz. of white pepper, ½ the quantity of mace and nutmeg, all pounded, and boil it well again. When cold, bottle it with the spice, and put a piece of ginger into each bottle. A tablespoonful in a sauce-boatful of cream or melted butter makes delicious white sauce for fowls or made dishes of veal.

TOMATA KETCHUP.—E. R.

760.—Take 2 dozen of ripe tomatas and a handful of salt; slice the tomatas, and put a layer into a jar, sprinkle salt over it, then another layer of tomatas and salt, until the jar is full. Stir the contents now and then for 3 or 4 days, keeping the jar in a warm place by the fire; at the expiration of which time press the juice from the tomatas by rubbing them with a wooden spoon through a sieve, and boil it with mace, pepper, allspice, ginger and cloves, in the proportion of about 2 oz. in all to 1 quart of juice, a few blades of mace, 12 cloves, a spoonful of pounded ginger, and the remainder pepper and allspice. In 3 months boil it again with fresh spice.

Or:—Take 6 lbs. of tomatas, sprinkle them with salt; let them remain for a day or two, then boil them until the skins will separate easily; pour them into a colander, or coarse sieve, and press them through, leaving the skins behind; put into the liquor 1 handful of shalots, 1 pint of chili vinegar, ½ pint of wine, pepper, cloves, ginger, and allspice; boil them together until a third part has wasted; then bottle it, closing the bottle very securely. It must be shaken before it is used.

TOMATA SAUCE FOR WINTER USE.

761.—1 peck of tomatas, 6 onions sliced, 2 heads of celery, a dozen shalots, 1 oz. of cayenne pepper, ½ oz. of black pepper, 1 oz. of mace in powder. Slice them into a well-tinned saucepan, mixing the seasoning with them as they are cut up; boil, keeping them well stirred; when thoroughly soft, drain off the water, and rub through a hair sieve. Boil it again until

it is as thick as apple-sauce. Put it into bottles, and cork close. Put the bottles into a stewpan, fill it with cold water, let it boil for 20 minutes. Keep in a cool place. Examine the bottles occasionally, and if there is the least indication of a change turn it into the kettle again, boil, and scum it, keeping it well stirred from the bottom that it may not adhere, and put it into the bottles again. When required for use, warm what is wanted with a little gravy. It is as nice as when fresh done, and will be found excellent with calf's head or brains, veal, beef, mutton, pork, or goose. An onion or a shalot, boiled in the gravy with which it is mixed, will be an improvement.

CAMP KETCHUP.

762.—Take 2 quarts of old strong beer and 1 of white wine, add ¼ lb. of anchovies, 3 oz. of shalots peeled, ½ oz. of mace, the same of nutmeg, 3 large races of ginger cut in slices; put all together over a moderate fire till one-third is wasted. The next day bottle it with the spice and the shalots. It will keep for many years.

Or:—A pint of claret, the same quantity of ketchup, 4 oz. of anchovies, 1 oz. of fresh lemon-peel pared thin, 2 cloves of garlic minced fine, ½ oz. of allspice, the same of black and of red pepper, 1 drachm of celery-seed bruised, and ½ pint of pickle-liquor. Put these ingredients into a wide-mouthed bottle; stop it close, shake it every day for a fortnight, and then strain it off.

SEVEN-YEARS KETCHUP.

763.—Take 2 quarts of the oldest strong beer, put to it 1 quart of red wine, ¾ lb. of anchovies, 3 oz. of shalots peeled, ½ oz. of mace, the same of nutmegs, ¼ oz. of cloves, 3 large races of ginger cut in slices, and boil all together over a moderate fire till one-third is wasted. When quite cold put it into a large jar, covered up, and leave it there for a week or two until the sediment is wasted, and the clear liquor is perfectly transparent; then strain it through a fine hair sieve, taste it, and add to it a little of any essence of spice, oil, or vinegar, which you think may improve it, and, if the liquid be not perfectly clear, give it 1 smart boil: when cool, bottle it in very small bottles to prevent its frequent exposure to the air.

It will improve by age, and may be carried on a voyage round the world. As may also

Sauce à la Militaire, made thus:—Put into an earthen pot 6 shalots sliced, a clove of garlic split, 2 laurel leaves, a handful of thyme, basil, and tarragon-leaves, ½ oz. of mustard-seed bruised, 1 teaspoonful of grated Seville orange-peel, ¼ oz. of cloves, the same quantity of mace, ½ oz. of long pepper, 2 oz. of salt, the juice of a lemon, 6 spoonfuls of the strongest vinegar, and ½ pint of white wine. Stop the pot very closely, and put it into an oven, or upon hot ashes, for 24 hours, to allow the whole to infuse properly. Then allow it to settle, and strain it until it is quite clear: bottle it, and close the bottles tightly: a very small quantity will be sufficient, and it may be used with all sorts of meat, game, or fish.

ARTIFICIAL SAUCES FOR FISH.

764.—Those most commonly used in England are soy and anchovy, merely mixed from the cruets into melted butter by each individual of the company; the butter, when brought to table in a prepared state, should be made as follows:—

For Anchovy Sauce, the foundation should be some of the fish stock or gravy which has been already made and kept in the house for future use. Take 2 or 3 anchovies, scrape, but do not wash them, and boil them along with a minced shalot in some of the gravy, until they are soft enough to be pounded to a paste. Then strain the gravy and thicken it with the body of the fish, after having removed the heads, tails, and bones. When that is done, put it, for about ¼ of an hour, in the stewpan along with a glass of red wine, a squeeze of lemon, and the necessary quantity of butter.

The *common mode* is, to chop 3 anchovies, melt ¼ lb. of butter in a teacupful of the water in which the fish is boiled, add a spoonful of vinegar and a little flour. Stir it well over the fire until it is quite thick.

Or:—Not unfrequently 2 or 3 spoonfuls of the prepared essence of anchovy are put into the melted butter, seasoned with a little cayenne pepper.

The savoury store sauces for fish, as prepared and sold in the shops, are all to a certain degree agreeable to some palates, but *anchovy* and *soy* seem the prevailing sort for fish. The former, if purchased from the maker, cannot be counterfeited; but soy is so often adulterated by the dealers, that the only

sure way of getting it genuine is to procure it from the steward of some East India trader when she arrives in the docks. If well corked, it will keep good for years; and the older, perhaps, the better.

There is certainly far less trouble, and probably more economy, in buying any of these sauces, than in making them at home; but for those ladies who choose to amuse themselves by having such preparations made "under their own eye," we add a few receipts that may be found useful.

STORE SAUCES.

765.—1. Take 2 wineglasses of port, 2 of walnut, and 4 of mushroom ketchup, 4 anchovies pounded, with 2 shalots, a tablespoonful of soy, and a teaspoonful of cayenne pepper. Boil all well together; when cold, put it into bottles well corked; it will keep good for more than a twelvemonth.

2. Take ½ oz. of mace, 1 oz. each of cloves, ginger, and allspice, 1 lb. of anchovies, a bottle of either white or red wine, ½ pint of vinegar, a couple of shalots, and a clove of garlic chopped, and a stick of scraped horseradish, together with a bundle of pot-herbs. Let all simmer over a slow fire till the anchovies are dissolved; then strain the liquor, bottle it when cold, and when wanted for use add a tablespoonful of the sauce to ¼ lb. of melted butter.

3. Thicken ¼ lb. of butter with flour, and brown it; then put to it 1 lb. of the best anchovies cut small, 6 blades of pounded mace, 10 cloves, 40 berries of black pepper and allspice, a few small onions, a faggot of sweet herbs (namely, savory, thyme, basil, and knotted marjoram), and a little parsley and sliced horseradish; on these pour ½ pint of the best sherry and 1½ pint of strong gravy. Simmer all gently for 20 minutes; then strain it through a sieve, and bottle it for use. The way of using it is, to boil some of it in the butter while melting.

4. Put into a saucepan a pint of fine port wine, a gill of mountain, ½ pint of fine walnut ketchup, 12 anchovies and the liquor that belongs to them, a gill of walnut pickle, the rind and juice of a large lemon, 4 or 5 shalots, some cayenne to taste, 3 oz. of scraped horseradish, 3 blades of mace, and 2 teaspoonfuls of made mustard: boil it all gently till the rawness goes off; then put it into small bottles for use. Cork them very close, and seal the top.

5. Chop 24 anchovies, not washed, and 10 shalots, and scrape 3 spoonfuls of horseradish; which, with 10 blades of mace, 12 cloves, 2 sliced lemons, ½ pint of anchovy liquor, a quart of hock or Rhenish wine, and a pint of water, boil to a quart; then strain off; and when cold, add 3 large spoonfuls of walnut ketchup.

All or any of these will be found excellent for family use; as, when added to any common sauce for fish, or even to plain melted butter, a moderate quantity will impart to it a very fine flavour, and in many cases they may be used also for meat, if eaten cold.

Pontac Ketchup is for this purpose both very simple and very good. Put ripe elderberries, picked from the stalk, into a stone jar, with as much strong vinegar as will cover them. Bake with the bread; and, while hot, strain. Boil the liquor with a sufficient quantity of cloves, mace, peppercorns, and shalots, to give it a fine flavour. When that is obtained, put in ½ lb. of the finest anchovies to every quart of liquor; stir and boil only until dissolved. When cold, put it into pint bottles, and tie *double bladders* over each cork. The same method should be observed for preserving all ketchups.

An excellent and not common Pickle, called "Salade," may be made thus:—Fill a pint stone jar with equal quantities of onions, cucumbers, and sour apples, all cut into very thin slices, shaking in, as you go on, 1 teaspoonful of salt and three parts of a teaspoonful of cayenne. Pour in a wineglass of soy, the same of white wine, and fill up the jar with vinegar. It will be fit for use the same day.

Quin's Sauce is also excellent. ½ pint of common mushroom-ketchup, ½ pint of walnut-liquor, 8 anchovies, 8 cloves of garlic, 4 bruised and 4 whole, 3 teaspoonfuls of cayenne pepper 3 of mushroom-powder, all boiled together for 5 minutes, and bottled when cold.

UNIVERSAL SAUCES.

766.—Any of the following will be found good:—1. ½ oz. each of black pepper and pounded allspice, 1 oz. of salt, ½ oz. of minced shalot, 1 pint of mushroom ketchup, a tablespoonful of port wine, and a teaspoonful of chili vinegar. Set the bottle for 24 hours in a heat of about 90° of Fahrenheit; let it stand for a week, then strain it off and bottle it. A spoonful mixed with gravy is excellent for cutlets.

2. A wineglass each of mushroom and walnut ketchup, port wine, lemon-pickle, and chili vinegar, with ½ a glass of essence of anchovy. Put all together into a bottle, and shake it well; it will be ready for immediate use, and greatly improve any sauce that needs pungency.

3. Instead of anchovy, put the same quantity of soy, either with or without shalot or garlic vinegar in lieu of lemon-pickle.

4. Mix 2 spoonfuls of Indian soy with ½ pint of vinegar, half ¼ oz. of cayenne pepper, and a small quantity of garlic. Let the whole stand for some time in bottle. It will be found an excellent relish for fish or cold meat.

CHAPTER XXVII.

CAKES, BUNS, AND GINGERBREAD.

CAKES.

767.—*Observations.*—In making cakes it is indispensably necessary that all the ingredients should be heated before they are mixed together; for which purpose everything should be prepared for an hour or two previously to their being wanted, and placed near the fire or upon a stove—the flour thoroughly dried and warmed; the currants, sugar, carraway-seed, and anything else required, heated in the same way; butter and eggs should be beaten in basins fitted into kettles or pans of warm water, which will give them the requisite degree of temperature. Without these precautions, cakes will be heavy; and the best materials, with the greatest pains, will fail to produce the desired results.

The following observations should also be strictly attended to:—

Currants should be very nicely washed, dried in a cloth, and then set before the fire. Before they are to be used, a dust of dry flour should be thrown among them, and a shake given to them, which causes the cakes to be lighter.

Eggs should be very long beaten, whites and yolks apart, and always strained.

Sugar should be pounded in a mortar or rubbed to a powder

on a clean board, and sifted through a very fine hair or lawn sieve.

Lemon-peel should be pared very thin, and, with a little sugar, beaten in a marble mortar to a paste; and then mixed with a little wine or cream, so as to divide easily among the other ingredients. The pans should be of earthenware; nor should eggs or batter and sugar be beaten in tins, as the coldness of the metal will prevent them from becoming light.

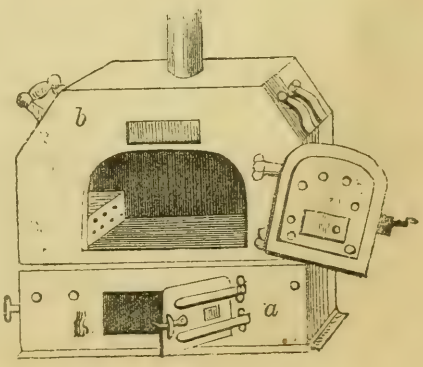
Use the best superfine flour; for if the flour be of inferior quality the cakes will be heavy, ill-coloured, and unfit to eat; but if a little potato-flour be added, it will improve their lightness. Cakes are frequently rendered hard, heavy, and uneatable, by misplaced economy in eggs and butter, or for want of a due seasoning in spice and sugar.

After all the articles are put into the pan, they should be thoroughly and long beaten, as the lightness of the cake depends much on their being well incorporated.

Unless you are provided with proper utensils as well as materials, the difficulty of making cakes will be so great as in most instances to be a failure. Accuracy in proportioning the ingredients is also indispensable; and therefore scales, weights, and measures, down to the smallest quantity, are of the utmost importance.

Iron ovens are desirable, as well for their economy of fuel as for the short time in which they can be heated, and on account of the celerity and convenience with which one person may prepare large quantities of small pastry, and bake it also.

The most vigilant care and attention are necessary in order to secure success in the baking of delicate pastry or cakes; for however well they may have been prepared, if not equally well baked, the result will be unsatisfactory; we therefore recommend a newly-invented moveable oven, made of iron, as represented in the cut; it is manufactured in Paris, but will no doubt be soon copied in London. The hearth, at *a*, is placed underneath; and the smoke of a charcoal fire



escapes through a flue at the back, after heating the oven, *b*, by means of a flue passing round it. It also may be made to act as a stove for many other purposes.[a]

The heat of the oven is of great importance, especially for large cakes. If not lighted long enough to have a body of heat, or if it is become slack, the cake will be heavy. If not pretty quick, the batter will not rise. Should you fear its catching by being too quick, put some paper over the cake to prevent its being burnt. To know when it is soaked, take a broad-bladed knife that is very bright, and plunge it into the very centre; draw it instantly out, and if the least stickiness adheres, put the cake immediately in again, and shut up the oven.

If the heat should be sufficient to raise, but not to soak it, let fresh fuel be quickly put in, and the cakes kept hot until the oven is fit to finish the soaking; but those who are employed ought to be particularly careful that no mistake occurs from negligence when large cakes are to be baked.

Bread and cakes wetted with milk eat best when new, but become stale sooner than others.

Cakes kept in drawers or wooden boxes have a disagreeable taste. Earthen pans and covers, or tin boxes, preserve them best; but in making large cakes of any kind, which are to be baked in hoops, use those of wood. Cakes made with yeast should always be eaten fresh.

PLUM-CAKES.

768.—Mix thoroughly ¼ peck of fine flour, well dried, with 1 lb. of dry and sifted loaf-sugar, 3 lbs. of currants washed and very dry, ½ lb. of raisins stoned and chopped, ¼ oz. each of mace, cloves, and cinnamon, a grated nutmeg, the peel of a lemon cut as fine as possible, and ½ lb. of almonds blanched and beaten with orange-flower water. Melt 2 lbs. of butter in 1¼ pint of cream, but not hot; put to it 1 pint of sweet wine, a glass of brandy, and another of rose-water, with the whites and yolks of 12 eggs beaten apart, and ½ pint of good yeast. Strain this liquor by degrees into the dry ingredients, beating them together a full hour; then butter the hoop or pan, and bake it in a moderate oven for at least 4 hours. As you put in the batter, throw in plenty of citron, lemon, and orange candy.

[a] 'La Cuisinière de la Campagne,' p. 26.

If you ice the cake, when it is nearly cold pour the icing over, and return it to the oven, where it should be left all night, or until it becomes cold; but if the oven be warm, keep it near the mouth, and the door open, lest the colour be spoiled; or the icing it may be left until the next morning.

Or:—Take 2 lbs. of dried flour, the same of currants, 1 lb. of pounded sugar, lemon and citron peel sliced; mix these well together; beat 10 eggs, yolks and whites separately; then melt 1½ lb. of butter and 1 pint of cream; when lukewarm, put to it ½ pint of ale-yeast, nearly ½ pint of sweet wine, and the eggs; then strain the liquid to the dry ingredients, beat them well, and add of cloves, mace, cinnamon, and nutmeg, all together 1 oz.; butter the pan, and put it into a quick oven; 3 hours will bake it if the oven be of baker's heat, but it will be better if baked somewhat longer at a more moderate temperature.

An excellent Plum-cake.—Beat 1 lb. of fresh butter with a strong wooden fork until it resembles cream; add 1 lb. of sifted sugar, and mix them very completely; have ready the whites of 10 eggs beaten, and pour them into the butter and sugar; then add the yolks of 18 eggs, also well beaten, and beat them all up for 10 minutes. Take 1 lb. of flour, 2 oz. of pounded and sifted spices (viz. cloves, mace, cinnamon, nutmeg, and allspice), and mix them by degrees with the other ingredients; then beat the whole 10 minutes longer, and when the oven is ready add 1 lb. of currants, 4 oz. of sliced almonds, ½ lb. of raisins stoned and chopped, and a large glass of brandy. Bake the cake in a hot oven. When sufficiently baked, let the oven cool, and afterwards put in the cake, and allow it to remain for several hours to dry.

Very good common Plum-cakes.—Mix 5 oz. of butter in 3 lbs. of dry flour and 5 oz. of fine Lisbon sugar; add 6 oz. of currants washed and dried, and some pimento finely powdered. Put 3 spoonfuls of yeast into a pint of new milk warmed, and mix into a light dough with the above. Make it into 12 cakes, and bake on a floured tin ½ an hour.

Plum-cakes require less butter and eggs for having yeast, and eat equally light and rich. If the leaven be only of flour, milk and water, and yeast, it becomes more tough, and is less easily divided, than if the butter be first put with those ingredients, and the dough afterwards set to rise by the fire.

Little Plum-cakes to keep long.—Dry 1 lb. of flour, and

mix with 6 oz. of finely-pounded sugar; beat 6 oz. of butter to a cream, and add to 3 eggs, well beaten, ½ lb. of currants washed and nicely dried, and the flour and sugar; beat all for some time, then dredge flour on tin plates, and drop the batter on them the size of a walnut. If properly mixed, it will be a stiff paste. Bake in a brisk oven.

BRIDE-CAKE.

769.—Wash 2½ lbs. of fresh butter in *plain* water first, and then in *rose-water;* beat the butter to a cream; beat 20 eggs, yolks and whites separately, ½ an hour each. Have ready 2½ lbs. of the finest flour, well dried and kept hot, likewise 1½ lb. of sugar pounded and sifted, 1 oz. of spice in fine powder, 3 lbs. of currants nicely cleaned and dry, ½ lb. of almonds blanched, and ¾ lb. of sweetmeats cut, not too thin. Let all be kept by the fire, mix all the dry ingredients, pour the eggs strained to the butter, but beat the whites of the eggs to a strong froth; mix ½ pint of sweet wine with the same quantity of brandy, pour it to the butter and eggs, mix well, then have all the dry things put in by degrees; beat them very thoroughly—you can hardly do it too much. Having ½ lb. of stoned jar-raisins chopped as fine as possible, mix them carefully, so that there should be no lump, and add a teacupful of orange-flower water; beat the ingredients together a full hour at least. Have a hoop well buttered; take a white paper, doubled and buttered, and put in the pan round the edge; do not fill it more than three parts with batter, as space should be allowed for rising. Bake in a quick oven. It will require full 3 hours. In making cakes of a larger size, put at the rate of 8 eggs to every pound of flour, and other ingredients in the same proportion.

The cake must be covered with an icing.

QUEEN-CAKE.

770.—Mix 1 lb. of dried flour, the same of sifted sugar and of washed currants. Wash 1 lb. of butter in rose-water, beat it well, then mix with it 8 eggs, yolks and whites beaten separately, and put in the dry ingredients by degrees; beat the whole an hour; butter little tins, teacups, or saucers, filling them only half full. Sift a little fine sugar over just as you put them into the oven.

Or:—Beat 8 oz. of butter, and mix with 2 well-beaten eggs strained; mix 8 oz. of dried flour, and the same of lump-

sugar, and the grated rind of a lemon; then put the whole together, and beat full ½ an hour with a silver spoon. Butter small pattypans, half fill, and bake 20 minutes in a quick oven.

The same materials made into a paste, then rolled out into small round cakes, and baked, make very nice tea-cakes.

DIET BREAD.

771.—To ½ lb. of sifted sugar put 4 eggs; beat them together for an hour; then add ½ lb. of flour dried and sifted, with the juice of ½ a lemon and the grated rind of a whole one. Bake in a slow oven.

Or:—Boil 1 lb. of loaf-sugar in ½ pint of water; whisk it with 8 eggs until cold; then stir in 1 lb. of fine flour, and keep beating until it is put into the oven, which, if it be quick, will bake it in an hour.

Or:—Beat up separately the yolks and whites of 4 eggs for ½ of an hour; then sift into both ¼ lb. of grated sugar; beat it well up with the eggs, and stir the whole gradually but effectually into as much flour as will make it of a proper thickness; season it slightly with cinnamon, and bake it in a quick oven.

SEED-CAKES.

772.—Beat 1 lb. of butter to a cream, adding, gradually, ½ lb. of sifted sugar, beating both together. Have ready the yolks of 18 eggs, and the whites of 10, beaten separately; mix in the whites first and then the yolks, and beat the whole for 10 minutes; add 2 grated nutmegs, 1½ lb. of flour, and mix them very gradually with the other ingredients. When the oven is ready, beat in 3 oz. of picked carraway-seed.

A cheap Seed-cake.—Mix ½ peck of flour with ½ lb. of sugar, ½ oz. of allspice, and a little ginger; melt ¾ lb. of butter with ½ pint of milk; when just warm, put to it ¼ pint of yeast, and work up to a good dough. Let it stand before the fire a few minutes before it goes to the oven; add seeds or currants; bake 1½ hour.

Seed-cake without Butter.—Dry and warm 13 oz. of flour and 1 lb. of loaf-sugar pounded finely, 4 spoonfuls of warm water, 4 of brandy, 1 of orange-flower water, and 2 oz. of carraway-seed; mix all together, then beat up 12 eggs with ½ the whites, add them to the cake, beat the whole well, and bake it 2 hours.

Another.—Mix 1½ lb. of flour, and 1 lb. of common lump-sugar, 8 eggs beaten separately, 1 oz. of seeds, 2 spoonfuls of yeast, and the same of milk and water.

A light Seed-cake.—Take the yolks of 6 eggs and the whites of 3, beat them well for ½ an hour; then put in 6 oz. of powdered loaf-sugar, mix it well with the eggs, add gradually 7 oz. of flour and a few carraway-seeds; stir the whole well together, and put it into a pan or dish for baking. If the oven is hot, ½ an hour will bake it. The moment it is taken out of the oven turn it out of the mould, and let it lie upside down until quite cold. Great care should be taken in the baking.

Plain Cake.—4 lbs. of flour, 2 lbs. of currants, and ½ lb. of butter, with clove, carraway, and coriander seeds to the taste, together with lemon-peel grated; wet it with milk and ½ pint of yeast.

Or:—Beat 1 lb. of butter to a cream with the hand, and add 1 lb. of brown sugar, which beat in for 10 minutes longer; then add 8 eggs, 2 at a time, beating them as they are put in until the whole is very smooth; then stir in 1¼ lb. of flour, a little at a time, till it is well mixed, season with a little nutmeg, and add 1 lb. of currants the last thing, together with citron and orange peel cut into pieces. Put the ingredients into a shape, and bake it for 2 hours.

An excellent Cake.—Rub 2 lbs. of dry fine flour with 1 lb. of butter washed in plain, and afterwards in rose-water; mix it with 3 spoonfuls of yeast in a little warm milk and water. Set it to rise 1½ hour before the fire; then beat into it 2 lbs. of currants, 1 lb. of sugar sifted, 4 oz. of almonds, 6 oz. of stoned raisins chopped fine, ½ a nutmeg, cinnamon, allspice, and a few cloves, the peel of a lemon chopped as fine as possible, a glass of wine, the same of brandy, 12 yolks and whites of eggs beaten separately; add orange, citron, and lemon. Beat the whole for ½ an hour. Bake in a quick oven.

Scotch Seed-cake.—Take 1½ dozen of eggs, keep out the whites of 6 for glazing; take 1½ lb. of fine sugar, beat the sugar and eggs until they are thick and white; take 1¼ lb. of sweet butter, and beat it well to cream; take ¼ oz. of cinnamon, the same of nutmeg and cloves, ½ oz. of carraway-seed, 1½ lb. of citron, 1 lb. of orange-peel, 1 lb. of almonds blanched; cut them small. Put 2 lbs. of flour among the

eggs, add the beaten butter and a gill of brandy; mix all well together; put it into the frame, and bake it.

FAMILY BREAD-CAKE.

773.—Take the quantity of a quartern loaf from the dough when making white bread, and knead well into it 2 oz. of butter, 2 oz. of Lisbon sugar, and 8 oz. of currants. Warm the butter in a teacupful of good milk.

By the addition of 1 oz. of butter or sugar, or an egg or two, you may make the cake richer. A teacupful of raw cream improves it much. Bake it in a pan; it will remain good for several days; and if carraways be substituted for currants, it may be eaten at tea with butter.

SAVOY CAKE.

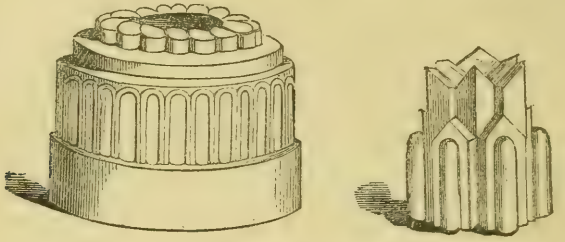
774.—Break 10 very fresh eggs into a pan (a round-bottomed biscuit pan is best for the purpose) with 1 lb. of sifted loaf-sugar; set the pan in warm water and whisk very briskly for ¼ of an hour, or until the batter is quite thick and warm; take it out of the water and whisk until cold; stir in as lightly as possible to thoroughly mix it, 1 lb. of flour; flavour with essence of lemon, or the rind of a lemon rubbed on sugar; pour into the mould and bake.

Prepare the mould as follows:—Melt a little fresh butter, take off the scum, and pour it off the dregs; let it cool, and with a brush (a painter's small brush is very good for the purpose) rub it well, so that it looks creamy, into all the points of the mould, and dust it with sugar and flour, mixed in equal quantities, sufficient to adhere to the batter.

The same preparation is used for *Sponge Cakes*, baking them of course in proper moulds.

Or:—Take 8 eggs, ½ the whites, ¾ lb. of lump-sugar, ½ lb. of flour, ¼ pint of water, the peel of a lemon; mix as follows:—Over night pare a good-sized lemon thin, and put the peel into the water; when about to make the cake, put the sugar into a saucepan, pour the water and lemon-peel to it, and let it stand by the fire to get hot. Break the eggs into a deep earthen vessel that has been made quite hot; whisk the eggs for a few minutes with a whisk that has been well soaked in water; make the sugar and water boil up, and pour it boiling hot over the eggs; continue to whisk them briskly for about ¼ of an hour, or till they become quite thick and white, which

is a proof of their lightness. Have the flour well dried, and quite warm from the fire; just stir it lightly in, put the cake into moulds, and bake them immediately in a moderately hot oven.



Cake Moulds.

VIENNA CAKE.—E. R.

775.—1 lb. of flour, the same quantity of butter and of sifted loaf-sugar, and the yolks of 14 eggs, the whole to be beaten together for ¾ of an hour; then beat the whites of the eggs to a froth; mix the greater part by degrees to the paste, and keep beating till the whole is soft and light. Cut pieces of paper the size and shape of the dish to be used, spread the paste upon them, put it into the oven, and let it bake, but not enough to be brown; then spread each with jam made of fruit, and a little jelly, and pile one upon the other. Let it remain until quite cold, and, some hours afterwards, add a fresh quantity of sugar to the whites of eggs; pour it over the top, and ornament it with preserved orange and lemon chips, coloured sugar-plums, &c., and let it stand in a cool oven to dry.

Or:—Take 4 layers of fine sponge-cake, not quite 1 inch thick; or the sponge-mixing may be baked at once in a round shape, about 6 or 8 inches in diameter, and afterwards divided into slices. Put between each layer of cake one of preserves, each of a different sort, with strawberries at the top; and cover the whole cake, top and sides, with a thick icing of sugar, similar to that used in bridecake, tinted red, and flavoured with essence of lemon, rose, or vanilla. The icing must be dried, but the cake must not be again put into the oven.

RICE-CAKE.

776.—Take 9 oz. of flour, dry it well; 9 oz. of ground rice, 20 oz. of sugar pounded very fine and sifted, and 12 eggs.

Beat the eggs and sugar well together; then add the flour and the rice, a spoonful at a time until all is used—beating at the same time for ¾ of an hour. Before the cake goes into the oven, add the peel of a whole lemon grated, then put in ½ the juice, and send it to the oven; 40 minutes will bake it.

Or:—1 lb. of ground rice, 1 lb. of lump-sugar sifted, 8 eggs, yolks and whites, well beaten all together, the rind of a lemon grated, and the juice of one. When all the ingredients are mixed, beat them ½ an hour longer, then put it into a well-buttered tin; 1½ hour will bake it.

Or:—Mix 10 oz. of ground rice, 3 oz. of flour, 8 oz. of pounded sugar; then sift by degrees into 8 yolks and 6 whites of eggs, and the peel of a lemon shred so fine that it is quite mashed; mix the whole well in a tin stewpan over a very slow fire with a whisk, then put it immediately into the oven in the same, and bake 40 minutes.

Or:—Take ½ lb. of clarified butter, 8 eggs well beaten, leaving out the whites of 2, ¾ lb. of pounded sugar, and the grated peel of a lemon; mix these well together; then add ground rice and dried flour, ½ lb. of each; currants and candied peel may be added when approved.

WAFERS.—E. R.

777.—Take fine flour, dried and sifted, make it into a smooth thin batter with very good milk, or a little cream and water; add about as much white wine as will make it thick enough for pancakes, sweeten it with a little loaf-sugar, and flavour with beaten cinnamon. When thus prepared, have the wafer-irons made ready by being heated over a charcoal fire; rub the irons with a piece of linen cloth dipped in butter, then pour a spoonful of the batter upon them, and close them almost immediately; turn them upon the fire, pare the edges with a knife, as some of the batter will ooze out. A short time will bake them when the irons are properly heated. The wafers must be curled round whilst warm.

Sugar-wafers, which are much in use throughout France and Spain for *eau-sucrée*, are made by whisking white sugar into a froth with the white of eggs and isinglass, and then baking it as above.

PROVINCIAL CAKES.

778.—*Shrewsbury.*—Sift 1 lb. of sugar, some pounded cinnamon, and a nutmeg grated, into 3 lbs. of flour, the finest

sort; add a little rose-water to 3 eggs well beaten, and mix these with the flour, &c.; then pour into it as much butter melted as will make it a good thickness to roll out. Mould it well, roll thin, and cut it into such shapes as you like.

Marlborough.—Beat 8 eggs and 1 lb. of pounded sugar ¾ of an hour; then by degrees mix in 12 oz. of fine flour well dried; add 2 oz. of carraway-seeds, and bake in soup-plates or tin pans in a brisk oven.

Tunbridge.—Mix ½ lb. of flour with 2 oz. of butter and ¼ lb. of sugar, to which add 1 or 2 oz. of carraway-seeds, and make it into a stiff paste with a little water; cut it into round cakes, prick them with a fork, and bake them upon floured tins.

Banbury—Are made without seeds, and chiefly composed of mincemeat baked for about ½ an hour in a rich paste, then cut into square or oblong pieces, and generally eaten cold.

Yorkshire.—To 1 quart of lukewarm milk add ¼ pint of good ale yeast, and mix them well together with enough flour to make a thick batter; let it stand in a warm place till it rises as high as it can; then rub ½ lb. of butter into some flour, and mix with it 4 eggs; beat all well together, add sufficient flour to make it into dough, and let it stand for ½ an hour; then work it lightly up and make into buns, put them on tins in a slow oven, cover them with a light cloth, and toast them with butter.

BUTTER CAKES.—E. R.

779.—To ½ lb. of butter add the same quantity of brown sugar, 3 eggs, the rind of 2 lemons, ¼ oz. of pounded cinnamon, and ½ the quantity of powdered ginger; work into it as much flour as will make it a paste; cut it into shapes or leave it whole, and strew over the top some pounded almonds and candied orange-peel. Bake in a slow oven.

MACAROONS.

780.—Blanch 4 oz. of almonds, and pound with 4 spoonfuls of orange-flower water; whisk the whites of 4 eggs to a froth, then mix it, and 1 lb. of sugar sifted, with the almonds to a paste; and, laying a sheet of wafer-paper on a tin, put it on in different little cakes, the shape of macaroons.

Or:—Beat the whites of 4 eggs into a strong froth, add to it the juice of 2 limes or lemons, and ¼ lb. of pounded sugar;

mix them up well together, then add 2 more whites of eggs beaten, another ¼ lb. of sugar, 1 lb. of almonds sliced, and ¼ lb. of flour, which last must be just sprinkled over the other ingredients after they have been well mixed together, which will take nearly an hour. Take up a sufficient quantity of the mixture in a spoon, drop it on paper sprinkled with flour, and bake on tins in a slow oven for 2 hours.

Or :—To 1 lb. of blanched *sweet* almonds add 2 oz. of *bitter* almonds, with the juice of 1 lemon and a glass of ratafia.

ALMOND CAKES.—E. R.

781.—Beat 1 lb. of almonds very fine with rose-water, mix in ½ lb. of sifted sugar, make them into shapes, put them before the fire to dry on one side, then turn them. When dry on both sides, take some sifted sugar and as much white of egg as will just wet it; beat it with a spoon; as it grows white put in a little more egg, till it is thin enough to ice the cakes; then ice one side, dry it before the fire, and be sure it is quite dry before icing the other side. The flavour of the almond is often given to pastry by bay-leaves and the essence of fruit-kernels, but pounded bitter almonds are safer and better for the purpose.

Ratafia Cakes are made in the same manner, but substitute ratafia-brandy for rose-water, and use ¼ lb. of *bitter* instead of the same quantity of *sweet* almonds; make them rather smaller.

JUMBLES.

782.—To 1¼ lb. of butter, well creamed, put 1 lb. of sugar and 3 eggs beaten well together, 1½ lb. of sifted flour, and 2 spoonfuls of rose-water; mix these well together, and with a fork drop them on a tin, and bake in a quick oven.

Or :—Take ½ lb. of flour, the same weight of loaf-sugar grated, 2 oz. of butter rubbed into the flour, 1 egg, and a dessertspoonful of ratafia-brandy or orange-flower water; make it up into a paste; if more moisture is required, add a spoonful of cream; drop it on tins with a fork.

Rout Drops.—Mix 2 lbs. of flour, 1 lb. of butter, 1 lb. of sugar, 1 lb. of currants clean and dry; then wet into a stiff paste, with 2 eggs, a large spoonful of orange-flower water, the same each of rose-water, sweet wine, and brandy; drop on a tin plate floured. A very short time bakes them.

PASSOVER CAKES.

783.—Make a stiff paste with biscuit-powder, milk, and water; add a little butter, the yolk of an egg, and a little white sugar. Cut into pieces, mould with the hand, and bake in a brisk oven: they should not be too thin.

Without butter.—Warm ¼ pint of water, flavoured with a little salt; mix 4 beaten eggs with ½ lb. of Hebrew or "matso-flour," and a couple of lumps of white sugar with a teacupful of milk; mix all together, and bake in a tin.

SCOTCH RECEIPT FOR SHORT BREAD.—E. R.

784.—To 4 lbs. of flour take 2 of butter, quite fresh and without salt, ½ lb. of moist sugar, ¼ lb. of citron, and the same of almonds, the latter blanched, and all cut small. Mix the sugar and fruit well with the flour, then work it up with the butter, cold, till it is smooth and compact, but it will take a long time; divide into 4 or more pieces, and roll out each piece into an oblong cake, having previously floured the table well. Prick the top with a steel fork, strew some orange and citron cut thin, and some large carraway-comfits, press them in with the roller, then pinch round the edges, put the cakes in floured tins; bake for 20 minutes. If the cake rise after the pressing of the finger, it is sufficiently done.

Or:—One lb. each of butter and sifted sugar, 2 lbs. of flour, 8 oz. of sweet and 4 oz. of bitter almonds, a small piece of cinnamon, all pounded, and a glass of brandy. Soften the butter before the fire, then rub in the flour, and make it into a paste; roll it out ½ inch thick, and bake it on a tin in a slow oven, as it should be of a pale colour.

A GOOD POUND-CAKE.

785.—Beat 1 lb. of butter to a cream, and mix with it the whites and yolks of 8 eggs beaten apart. Have ready, warm by the fire, 1 lb. of flour, and the same of sifted sugar; mix them and a few cloves, a little nutmeg and cinnamon, in fine powder together; then by degrees work the dry ingredients into the butter and eggs. When well beaten, add a glass of wine and some carraways. It must be beaten a full hour. Butter a pan, and bake it an hour in a quick oven.

The above proportions, leaving out 4 oz. of the butter, and the same of sugar, make a less luscious cake, and to most tastes a more pleasant one.

LEMON CAKE.

786.—Beat 6 eggs, the yolks and whites separately, till in a solid froth; add to the yolks the grated rind of a fine lemon and 6 oz. of sugar dried and sifted; beat this ¼ of an hour; shake in with the left hand 6 oz. of dried flour; then add the whites of the eggs and the juice of the lemon; when these are well beaten in, put it immediately into tins, and bake it about an hour in a moderately hot oven.

SODA-CAKE.—E. R.

787.—1 lb. of flour, 1 drachm of soda, ½ lb. of sugar, ½ lb. of currants, and ¼ lb. of butter. Mix the soda with the flour, then rub in the butter, after which add the sugar and the currants, and then a pint of milk. Put it into the oven immediately.

A variety may be given by substituting ¼ lb. of lemon, orange, and citron, candied, and 1 oz. of pounded sweet almonds, for the currants; but in that case the cake will require rather more soda.

Or:—A good plain one can be made with 2 lbs. of flour, 8 oz. of butter or dripping, 8 oz. of sugar, 1 pint of milk, with 3 or 4 eggs, and a teaspoonful of carbonate of soda. Carbonate of soda should be very sparingly used in light cakes, and then it ought to be combined with a little sour milk, or acid, to produce carbonic gas, in order to make them porous. Mix the carbonate of soda intimately with the flour or sugar, then mix them with the other ingredients, and make the whole into a dough with the milk, or milk and eggs well beaten; put it into a well-buttered tin or hoop, and bake it in a cool oven about 3 hours. If currants are added, it will take fully that time. A good plan to ensure the sides and bottom from being burnt is to tie a piece of paper folded in 3 or 4 folds round the sides, and put the tin or hoop on a flat baking tin, with a little sawdust or fine ashes between.

FRENCH CAKES.

788.—*Bolas d'Amor.*—1¼ lb. of flour, 1 small teacupful of yeast, ½ pint of milk warmed, 1 lb. of butter, and 4 eggs. Make a hole in the flour, and pour into it the milk, eggs, and yeast; mix them all well together; beat the dough, adding the butter by degrees. Let it stand for 1 hour to rise; then take ½ lb. of sifted sugar, and mix it well in with the dough;

butter the cups or pans, put in the dough, and ornament the top with candied orange or lemon peel.

Les Brioches are, in France, more used as a breakfast-bread than as cakes, but in England they are only to be had, when ordered, in the shops of some foreign pastry-cooks; which is to be regretted, as they are considered a great delicacy when made in the form of twists or other fancy shapes, and eaten either hot or cold.

Take any quantity of the brioche paste (as at No. 540); knead it over-night, and cover it in a warm place, to allow it to rise; then, at a convenient hour for breakfast, knead it again, and if not sufficiently risen, add an egg and a little more yeast, make it into shapes, and bake them for ¾ to 1 hour, according to their size.

Frangipane is a French paste, made with 2 or 3 eggs put into a saucepan with 1 tablespoonful of flour, moistened with a little milk, and placed on the fire for about 10 minutes; taking care to stir the materials continually, to prevent them from sticking to the pan. The substance may either be used as a paste for tartlets, or eaten as cakes, if made with sugar and macaroons.

La Galette is in great favour among the Parisians, who usually eat it with sweetmeats, but vary it in point of richness by the greater or less quantity of cream and butter employed in making it up. It is thus made:—

Take 1 lb. each of butter and flour, a little salt, and 2 eggs; knead the whole together into a paste, roll it to not more than an inch in thickness, and make it the size of a dessert-plate. Then put it into the oven for ¼ of an hour; take it out; beat up 2 eggs with a little cream and some salt, pour it over the cake, and return it to the oven to bake for another ¼ of an hour; or, if you please, ornament the back with candied citron.

SPANISH CAKES.

789.—Put 12 eggs (cleared of the "trails") into a large chocolate-pot, and mill them to a froth. Mix by degrees ¾ lb. of double-refined sugar, 1 lb. of flour dried, and ½ lb. of almonds beaten to a paste with orange-flower water: to which add 4 spoonfuls of rose-water, a glass of mountain wine, and ½ oz. of pounded cinnamon. When all the ingredients are in the pot, mill them ¾ of an hour. Butter a pan, and bake in a slow oven.

Or:—Mix 1 lb. of fine dried flour with the same of sifted loaf-sugar; rub into it 1 lb. of fresh butter till it resembles crumbled bread: then add 2 spoonfuls of rose-water, 2 of white wine, and 10 eggs; whisk it well, and add 8 oz. of currants. Butter small tin pans and half fill.

IRISH CAKE.

790.—Take 1 lb. of butter beaten to a cream, ¾ lb. of sugar, sifted and dried, 9 eggs, the yolks and whites beaten separately, ¼ lb. of almonds blanched and sliced, 1¼ lb. of currants picked and dried, the same weight of flour also dried. When the butter has been worked with the hand to a cream, sift in the sugar, which should be quite hot; when mixed pour in the yolks of eggs, then add the whites; work it ½ an hour, then add the flour by degrees; when thoroughly mixed, add a very small teacupful of brandy. The currants and almonds, with ¼ lb. of lemon or citron peel, should be added just before the cakes are placed in the oven, which should be hot. The cake should be beaten an hour; the hand should be kept moving the same way, and not taken out.

ISLE OF WIGHT CRACKNELS.

791.—Mix with a quart of flour ½ a nutmeg grated, the yolks of 4 eggs beaten, with 4 spoonfuls of rose-water, into a stiff paste, with cold water; then roll in 1 lb. of butter, and make them into a cracknel shape; put them into a kettle of boiling water, and boil them till they swim; then take them out and put them into cold water; when hardened, lay them out to dry, and bake them on tin plates.

KRINGLES.

792.—Beat well the yolks of 8 and whites of 2 eggs, and mix with 4 oz. of butter just warmed, and with this knead 1 lb. of flour and 4 oz. of sugar to a paste. Roll into thick biscuits; prick them, and bake on tin plates.

RUSKS.

793.—Beat 7 eggs well, and mix with ½ pint of new milk, in which have been melted 4 oz. of butter; add to it ¼ pint of yeast and 3 oz. of sugar, and put them, by degrees, into as much flour as will make a *very* light paste, rather like a batter, and let it rise before the fire ½ an hour; then add some more flour to make it a little stiffer, but not stiff. Work it

well, and divide it into small loaves or cakes, about 5 or 6 inches wide, and flatten them. When baked, and cold, slice them the thickness of rusks, and put them in the oven to brown a little. The cakes, when first baked, eat deliciously, if buttered for tea; or, made with carraways, to eat cold.

BENTON TEA-CAKES.

794.—Mix a paste of flour, a little bit of butter, and milk; roll as thin as possible, and bake on a back-stone over the fire, or on a hot hearth.

Another sort as Biscuits.—Rub into 1 lb. of flour 6 oz. of butter and 3 large spoonfuls of yeast, and make it into a paste with a sufficient quantity of new milk; make into biscuits, and prick them with a clean fork.

Or :—Melt 6 or 7 oz. of butter, with a sufficiency of new milk warmed to make 7 lbs. of flour into a stiff paste; roll thin and make into biscuits.

COFFEE-CAKES.

795.—Take 1 lb. of flour, ¼ lb. of butter, the same of pounded sugar, 1 egg, and 1 oz. of carraway-seeds; mix the whole with warm milk and a tablespoonful of rose-water; roll it out thin, and cut it into cakes with the top of a wineglass, and bake on tins.

BISCUITS.

796.—Those of the common sort are made in various ways. For a large quantity, beat up 8 eggs during nearly ½ an hour; then put in 1 lb. of white powdered sugar, with the grated peel of a lemon, and whisk that again for the same time, or until it appears well mixed; after which make it into a batter with 1 lb. of flour and a little rose-water.

Bake the dough in tins, or on papers, and either sugar them or put in carraway-seeds.

Or :—1 lb. of flour, ½ lb. of loaf-sugar, and ¼ lb. of butter: rub all together; wet it with 1 egg beaten up in ½ a teacupful of milk, and roll it out thin.

Or :—Put the *same* quantities of flour, sugar, and butter; but, instead of milk, moisten them with brandy. You may cut the dough into shapes with the edge of a wineglass, and prick them over before going to the oven.

Ginger Biscuit.—Work well 1¼ lb. of butter, with the same weight of moist sugar; add 8 eggs well beaten; stir in 2½ lbs. of flour, 1 oz. of volatile salts, and ¼ oz. of ground ginger; mix these well, roll out the paste, cut it in fancy shapes, and bake crisp.

Or:—Beat 1 lb. of butter to a froth, 1½ lb. of moist sugar, 2 oz. of ground ginger, and a grated nutmeg; mix it up with as much flour as will make it into a stiff paste; roll it out thin, and cut it into small cakes; bake in a quick oven.

Tea Biscuits are made with the finest flour, fresh butter seasoned with a little salt, and melted in warm milk: for a moderate quantity, 1 lb. of flour, 2 oz. of butter, and 1 pint of milk will be sufficient. Make it into a stiff paste, adding to it a large tablespoonful of strong brewers' yeast, and leave it covered near the fire during time enough to make it rise. When quite light, knead it well, roll it out an inch thick, and form it into round cakes of the size of a muffin. Bake them in buttered pans until they are of a light brown; split and butter them, and send them to table hot.

If intended to be kept and eaten cold, the paste must be rolled out very thin, and cut of a smaller size.

Swiss Biscuits.—Mix 4 oz. of fine flour, 2 oz. of sifted sugar, the grated peel of a lemon, and ½ lb. of butter, to a paste, with the white of an egg, and a sufficient quantity of milk. Roll it thin, cut into biscuits, and brush them over with the yolk of an egg, over which sift fine sugar: bake them on tins.

Biscuits to keep a long time.—Mix 2 lbs. of flour, 1 lb. of sugar, and 1 oz. of carraways, with 4 or 5 eggs and a few spoonfuls of water, to make a stiff paste: roll it thin, and cut it into any shape. Bake on tins lightly floured. While baking, boil 1 lb. of sugar, in a pint of water, to a thin syrup: while both are hot, dip each cake into it, and put them on tins into the oven to dry for a short time; when the oven is cooler still, return them there again, and let them stay 4 or 5 hours. If kept dry they will be good for months.

White Cakes.—Dry ½ lb. of flour, rub into it a very little pounded sugar, 1 oz. of butter, 1 egg, a few carraways, and as much milk and water as to make a paste; roll it thin, and cut it with the top of a canister or wineglass. Bake 15 minutes on tin plates.

Wine Biscuits.—Rub into 1 lb. of dry flour 4 oz. of butter, 4 oz. of white powdered sugar, 1 egg, and a spoonful or two of thin cream to make it into a paste. When mixed, put currants into one half, and carraways into the rest. Cut them as before, and bake on tins.

Another.—Rub ¾ lb. of fresh butter in 1½ lb. of sifted flour, and make it into a dough with a little cold water. Roll it out into a sheet ½ inch thick, and cut it into round cakes with the edge of a tumbler. Prick them with a fork; lay them in a shallow iron pan sprinkled with flour, and bake them in a moderate oven till they are brown. Send them to table warm.

The introduction into England of the American soda-biscuits or crackers having caused several inquiries to be made for other American biscuits or cakes, we subjoin the following approved receipts:—

Cookies.—One lb. of butter, ½ lb. of sugar, 2 teaspoonfuls (or 3 drachms) of saleratus, 3 lbs. of flour, and about a pint of buttermilk, or milk that is slightly sour, may be used instead; flavour the whole with ground coriander-seed according to taste. Cinnamon, ginger, or nutmeg, may be substituted for the coriander, if desired. Warm the buttermilk, and dissolve the saleratus in it by stirring. The sugar may be boiled in ½ pint of water, and allowed to cool before using, when less buttermilk must be used, and the butter must be rubbed small with the flour; or beat the butter and sugar together in a pan to a nice cream; add the other ingredients, and make into a paste. Make into rolls ½ inch thick, and cut into what shape you please; or roll out the paste to the same thickness, and cut it into any desired form. Bake from 20 minutes to ½ an hour in a moderately cool oven. The same preparation, with only half the quantity of butter and sugar, and ½ pint more milk or water, makes a most excellent cake (superior to soda) for tea, or for children, to which carraway-seeds or currants may be added.

Waffles are likewise in very general use among the Americans, and are made thus:—

Put 2 pints of rich milk into separate pans; cut up and melt in one of them ¼ lb. of butter, warming it slightly; then, when it is melted, set it away to cool; beat 8 eggs very light, and mix them gradually into the other pan of milk alternately with ½ lb. of flour; then mix in by degrees the milk that has

the butter in. Lastly, stir in a large tablespoonful of strong fresh yeast, cover the pan, and set it near the fire to rise. When the batter is quite light, heat your waffle-iron, by putting it among the coals of a clear bright fire; grease the inside with butter tied in a rag, and then put in some batter. Shut the iron closely, and, when the waffle is done on one side, turn the iron on the other. Take the cake out by slipping a knife underneath, and then heat and grease the iron for another waffle. Send them to table quite hot, 4 or 6 on a plate, having buttered them and strewed over each a mixture of powdered cinnamon and white sugar. Or you may send the sugar and cinnamon in a little glass bowl.[a]

ICING FOR CAKES.

797.—Beat the whites of 4 eggs to a solid froth, add gradually ¾ lb. of refined sugar pounded and sifted; mix in the juice of ½ a lemon; beat it till very light and white. The cake should be cold. Place it before the fire, pour over it the icing, and smooth over the top and sides with a knife. It might be set to dry at the mouth of a cool oven.

BUNS.

798.—*To make a good plain Bun.*—Rub 4 oz. of butter into 2 lbs. of flour, 4 oz. of sugar, a nutmeg, or not, as you like, a few Jamaica peppers, a dessertspoonful of carraways; put a spoonful or two of cream into a cup of yeast, and as much good milk as will make the above into a light paste. Set it to rise by a fire till the oven be ready. They will quickly bake on tins.

For richer Buns.—Mix 1½ lb. of dried flour with ½ lb. of sugar, melt 1 lb. and 2 oz. of butter in a little warm water, add 6 spoonfuls of rose-water, and knead the above into a light dough with ½ pint of yeast; then mix in 5 oz. of carraway comfits, and put some on them.

Cross Buns.—Take 4 lbs. of flour, rub in ½ lb. of butter, warm a quart of milk, and mix with ½ pint of good light yeast; pour this into the middle of the flour, and mix it into a

[a] The common sort of waffle-irons, which bake but two at once, are much the best; they may be got of any of the Jewish ironmongers.

thin batter; cover it over, and let it stand to rise; then add 10 oz. of moist sugar and a teaspoonful of ground allspice; work the dough with more warm milk if required, and put the buns on buttered tins; set them in a warm place to prove; when about half proved, cross them and brush them over with milk; bake them in a quick oven, and when done wash them over again with milk.

Madeira Buns.—Beat 8 oz. of butter to a cream, to which add 2 eggs long beaten. Have ready 14 oz. of flour, 6 oz. of lump-sugar sifted, ½ a nutmeg, 1 teaspoonful of sifted ginger, and a large spoonful of carraway-seeds, and, after mixing, work them well into the butter; beat it ½ an hour; then add a large wineglass of sherry. Bake in tin pattypans in a moderately quick oven.

Spanish Buns.—Take 1 lb. of fine flour, rub into it ½ lb. of butter; add ½ lb. of sugar, the same of currants, a little nutmeg, mace, and cinnamon; mix it with 5 eggs well beaten; make this up into small buns, and bake them on tins 20 minutes; when half done brush them over with a little hot milk.

Bath Buns.—The following is the original receipt:—To ½ lb. of fine flour put 4 yolks and 3 whites of eggs, with 4 spoonfuls of solid yeast (care must be taken that it is not bitter). Beat it well in a bowl, and set it before the fire to rise. Then rub into 1 lb. of flour 10 oz. of good butter, put in ½ lb. of sugar, and carraway-comfits; when the eggs and yeast are pretty light, mix by degrees all well together, throw a cloth over it, and set it before the fire again to rise. Then make your buns, and when you have put them on the tins, brush them over with the yolk of egg and milk; strew them with carraway-comfits, and bake them in a quick oven.

A rich Scotch Bun.—4 lbs. of flour (*half a peck of Scotch*), 2 lbs. of raisins stoned and cut, and 2 lbs. of currants. Take 6 oz. of orange-peel, the same of citron, and of almonds blanched and cut; mix all these together. Take 1 drachm of cloves, a large nutmeg, ½ oz. of allspice, and the same of ginger; pound them, strew the spice on the fruit, and mix them very well. Make a hole in the flour, break in nearly 1½ lb. of butter, pour warm water on the butter to soften it a little; then work the flour and butter together, spread the paste, and pour in ½ pint of good yeast; work it up very well

until the paste is light and smooth. Cut off about a third part of the paste for the sheets, spread out the rest of the paste on the table, put the fruit on it, pour about a gill of yeast over the fruit and paste, and work the fruit and paste very well together. Then make it up round; roll out the sheet which was reserved in a circular form, lay the bun on the middle, and gather the sheet round it; roll it out to the desired thickness, run a fork through in different parts down to the bottom, and pinch it on the top. Flour double grey paper and put the bun upon it, give it a cut round the side, put a binder of double paper round it to keep it from running too thin in the oven. Bake in a moderate oven.

Or:—For the *plainer sort*, to 2 lbs. of flour add 1 lb. of butter, melt the butter, and make the flour into dough with it and about a gill of good yeast. Make it into cakes ½ inch in thickness, adding ¼ lb. of lump-sugar beaten, and 1½ oz. of carraway-seeds on the top. Let the dough lie on the table after it is cut out until it becomes stiff, which will not take long, and then put it into the oven.

GINGERBREAD.

799.—This is amongst the most ancient species of cake known throughout England and the north of Europe. In this country it is rarely eaten, except by children; but in Holland it is the common accompaniment of the "schnapps;" and in Ghent there are shops as famous for it as our "Leman" for biscuits. The following are selected from amongst the numerous ways of making it:—

Take 1 lb. of treacle, 1 lb. of butter, 2 lbs. of flour, 1 oz. of ground ginger, sliced candied orange, and a glass of brandy. If not intended to be rich, omit ½ the butter, the brandy, and lemon, and make it of rye-flour, household flour, or oatmeal. At Leeds it is made with equal quantities of oatmeal and treacle, mixed with an eighth part of melted butter and brown sugar, and 1 oz. of powdered ginger, with ½ that quantity of other spice, to 4 lbs. of meal. This is called in that neighbourhood "*Parkin*," and is made in almost every cottage on the 5th of November, and pieces sent about as presents.

The treacle should be perfectly sweet, for, if in the least

degree sour or too thick, the bread will be indifferent in flavour and appearance. Ginger, too, should be fresh ground, as it loses much of its strength by keeping. When baked, the tin must be well buttered to make the cake come out; and when done, a fork, if thrust into it, will come out clean.

Another sort.—To ¾ lb. of treacle beat 1 egg strained; mix 4 oz. of brown sugar, ½ oz. of ginger sifted; of cloves, mace, allspice, nutmeg, ¼ oz. together, beaten as fine as possible; coriander and carraway seeds, each ¼ oz.; melt 1 lb. of butter, and mix with the above; and add as much flour as will knead into a pretty stiff paste; then roll it out, and cut into cakes.

Bake on tin plates in a quick oven. A little time will bake them.

A good plain sort.—Mix 3 lbs. of flour with ½ lb. of butter, 4 oz. of brown sugar, ½ oz. of pounded ginger; then make into a paste with 1¼ lb. of treacle warm.

A good sort, without butter.—Mix 2 lbs. of treacle; of orange, lemon, citron, and candied ginger, each 4 oz., all thinly sliced; 1 oz. of coriander-seeds, 1 oz. of carraways, and 1 oz. of ground ginger, in as much flour as will make a soft paste; lay it in cakes on tin plates, and bake it in a quick oven. Keep it dry, and it will be good for some months.

Imperial Gingerbread.—Rub 6 oz. of butter into ¾ lb. of flour, then mix 6 oz. of treacle with a pint of cream carefully, lest it should turn the cream; mix in ¼ lb. of double-refined sugar, ½ oz. of powdered ginger, and 1 oz. of carraway-seeds; stir the whole well together into a paste, cut it into shapes, and stick cut candied orange or lemon peel on the top.

Lemon Gingerbread.—Grate the rinds of 2 or 3 lemons, and add the juice to a glass of brandy; then mix the grated lemon in 1 lb. of flour, make a hole in the flour, pour in ½ lb. of treacle, ½ lb. of butter melted, the lemon-juice, and brandy, and mix all up together with ½ oz. of ground ginger and ¼ oz. of cayenne pepper.

Sugar Gingerbread.—1 lb. of sugar, 1 lb. of flour, and 4 eggs; beat the sugar and eggs till they are white, then add a little ginger and rose-water and the flour.

Thick Gingerbread.—The same ingredients are used as for the nuts, but the proportions are different. Use only sufficient

treacle to knead the 2 lbs. of flour into a stiff dough: 2 oz. of butter and the same quantity of sugar are sufficient. The whole of the ammonia evaporates during the process of baking.

Another.—Rub ½ lb. of butter into 2 lbs. of flour; add ½ lb. of brown sugar, 2 oz. of powdered ginger, ½ oz. of ground carraway-seeds, and the same of carbonate of soda; mix them well, then work them with 2 lbs. of treacle, and 3 eggs well beaten; pour the mixture into shallow tins, filling them about half full. Bake 1½ hour in a moderate oven.

GINGERBREAD-NUTS.

800.—Take 2 lbs. of flour, 2 lbs. of treacle, ½ lb. of butter, ½ lb. of sugar, ¼ lb. of candied peel, 1 oz. of ground ginger, 1 oz. of coriander and 1 oz. of carraway seeds, finely pounded: mix all well together. Just before it is put into the oven (which must be a moderate one) stir in ¼ oz. of carbonate of ammonia, finely powdered; if required lighter, ½ oz. may be used. Some persons use 1 oz. of pearlashes instead of the ammonia, but the latter is preferred.

Or:—½ lb. of flour, ½ lb. of treacle, 1 teaspoonful of cayenne pepper, 2 eggs, a little volatile salts, and 1 tablespoonful of coriander and carraway seeds. Make the treacle hot, and mix in the other ingredients; then make them into nuts as above.

The Yorkshire Receipt.—Mix ½ lb. of flour, the same quantity of butter and of brown sugar, with 3 oz. of ginger, a teaspoonful of carbonate of soda rubbed into the flour, with as much treacle as will make it into a paste. Roll it out thin, and bake it for about 20 minutes in a slow oven.

The Suffolk Receipt.—Put 1 lb. of brown sugar and 1 lb. of honey, with ½ the rind of a lemon grated, into a saucepan, and simmer them well together; then add 4 oz. of good fresh butter and 1 oz. of ginger; mix the whole with 2 lbs. of flour.

These two receipts have been strongly recommended.

With Carraway Seeds.—Take 1½ lb. of fine flour well dried, add 1 oz. of pounded ginger, ½ oz. of carraway seeds, and ½ lb. of coarse sugar. Put ½ lb. of treacle and ¼ lb. of fresh butter in a pan, and when it boils mix it with the other ingredients into a stiff paste, and set it before the fire to lighten; then bake in any form that may be desirable.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

BREAD.

ON the making of bread a few previous observations are necessary.

FLOUR.

801.—With regard to that most essential object the *quality of the flour*, we need hardly insist that it should not only be *good* but of the best corn, that being the best economy, both in point of price, and the kind, as well as quantity, of the bread made from it.

Cheap bread must ever be of indifferent quality. The flour of which it is made is always ground either from damaged wheat, or that of the most inferior kind, mixed by the miller with a little of the better sort, and made up by the baker with potato starch, alum, and soda, to render it apparently good.

If you grow your own wheat, winnow it, screen it, scutch it, air it, and do not send it to the mill until 12 months old: even then, do not trust it to the miller, unless under your own eye or that of a confidential servant.

The value of wheaten flour consists, besides its purity, in the quantity which it contains of that portion of the grain termed "gluten," of which there is more in that grown in the southern climates than in those of the north; which may in some degree account for the superiority ascribed to the American flour imported into this country from Virginia.[a] The flour should never be made from corn that is not some months old, and should be kept in a dry part of the house for a few weeks before being baked.

Household Bread of very wholesome quality may be made with coarser flour, or even by merely screening off the outward bran of the wheat, and making the whole into loaves, without sifting the flour into the different sorts of fineness. It is looked upon by medical men as a good remedy for in-

[a] The American flour imbibes more water than the English on making it into bread; for it has been stated, in comparative experiments, that a stone of 14 lbs. weight of the American flour will make 21 lbs. of bread, but the best sort of English flour only produces about 18½ lbs.

digestion ; and the different effects created by the constant use of white or brown bread have been thus stated :—

" Mistaken notions respecting the quality of different sorts of bread have given rise to much waste. The general belief is, that the bread made of the finest flour is the best, and that whiteness is the proof of its quality : but both these opinions are popular errors. The whiteness may be, and generally is, communicated by alum, to the injury of the consumer ; and it is well known by men of science that the bread of *unrefined* flour will sustain life, while that made with the *refined* will not. Keep a man on brown bread and water, and he will live and enjoy good health ; give him white bread and water only, and he will gradually sicken, and probably in a short time die."[a]

Brown Bread, when divested of the coarser bran, not only merits this preference in point of digestion, but is even thought to nourish better, as proved by the experience of sailors on long voyages, who are always furnished with biscuits made from unrefined flour, and are both strong and healthy. It should be made of unbolted wheat-meal, into 3 quarts of which should be put a gill each of yeast and molasses, with a quart of lukewarm water, and a teaspoonful of pearlash. This quantity will make as much as 2 loaves, when made in the usual mode of household bread.

Bran, indeed, contains few nutritious parts, but then it contains the essential oil and the larger portion of the saline substances of the vegetable. The grain is furnished with two membranes or husks, the second or inner of which is the principal seat of the oil ; and it is this oil which imparts that agreeable smell to brown bread so superior to white. In grinding the grain, a large portion of the first skin is divided from the second, and mixes very intimately with the rest ; the first is an indigestible husk, a great part of which will be separated by rejecting a third part of the bran, or by scuffling it rapidly in a circular turning machine of wire, the motion of which throws off the outer husk ; the finer parts, being thus intermixed, greatly facilitate the digestion of the bread by dividing its more glutinous pulp.

YEAST.

802.—As to *Yeast* or *Yest*, or as some people call it " barm," there can be no doubt that the best is that taken

[a] 'Literary Gazette.'

from good brewers' ale, which not only causes the dough to rise with more certainty than any other composition, but also imparts to the bread a slight aromatic bitter of a very agreeable flavour. This, however, cannot always be got, and, although yeast of a good quality may generally be found at most country oil-shops, we here add a few receipts for those who prefer having it made at home: premising that, as these are not so strong as the brewers' yeast, a larger quantity must be used.

To 4 oz. of malt and 2 oz. of hops put a quart of boiling water, and let it remain boiling for 20 minutes, then strain the liquor to 8 oz. of flour; cover it until it ferments, and use it when it rises.

Patent Yeast.—The following is copied from the original specification in the patent-office, from which was introduced the system, still in use amongst bakers, of making a ferment with potatoes for raising dough, instead of what was termed "quarter-sponges:"—

"To make a yeast-gallon of this composition, such yeast-gallon containing 8 beer-quarts, boil in common water 8 lbs. of potatoes, as for eating: bruise them perfectly smooth, and mix with them, while warm, 2 oz. of fine honey, and 1 beer-quart of common yeast. For making bread, mix 3 beer-pints of the above composition with a bushel of flour, using warm water in making the bread: the water to be warmer in winter than in summer, and the composition to be used in a few hours after it is made; and so soon as the sponge, or the mixture of the composition with the flour, begins to fall the first time, the bread should be made and put into the oven."

Persons who are in the habit of making their own bread can easily manufacture their own yeast, by attending to the following directions:—

Boil 1 lb. of good flour, ¼ lb. of brown sugar, and ½ oz. of salt, in 2 gallons of water for an hour; when nearly cold, bottle it, and cork it close, and it will be fit for use in 24 hours. 1 pint will make 18 lbs. of bread.

THE OVEN.

803.—For the baking of bread there can be no doubt the fire-proof brick oven is the best.

It should be round, not long; the roof from 20 to 24 inches high, the mouth small, and the door of iron to shut close.

This construction will save firing and time, and bake better than long and high-roofed ovens.

Brick ovens are also the best for baking all kinds of large cakes and pies; the reason of which is chiefly owing to their being generally capable of retaining the heat a much longer time than one built of iron; unless, indeed, when the latter happens to be very substantially made of wrought iron. When this is the case, they serve all the purposes for a private family. We have had one in constant use for the last 30 years: it is set separately from the kitchen fire, and occupies no more space than a small boiler would. Four tins, being made to fit in without touching the sides, will hold each a loaf of 4 lbs. A fire-proof tile should be placed under the tins to prevent the bread burning at the bottom, and, when half done, the loaves should be changed, the front ones to the back, as there will be the greatest heat: the fire is under the oven, and, after having been once lighted, should be supplied only by *cinders*, *wetted*, and a small quantity of small coal mixed with them.

For the baking of pastry, light bread, rolls, and breakfast-cakes, the iron ovens fixed in the usual kitchen ranges have the advantage of requiring but little fire, and enabling the cook to regulate its temperature, so as to increase or diminish its power; but a still better may be found in the French moveable oven, for which see No. 767.

MAKING BREAD.

804.—Put the necessary quantity of good flour—say ½ bushel—into a kneading-trough, or broad earthen pan, and make a large hole in the middle of the heap. Have ready a quart of warm water and stir it into a pint of brewers' yeast, or, if home-made, a larger quantity; then pour it through a sieve into the hole, and, with a large wooden spoon, work it round so as to bring it to a batter of moderate toughness, and, when that is done, sprinkle over it a large handful of flour, so as to commence what is called "setting the sponge;" then cover it with a cloth or board, and leave it to rise in a warm place: the sponge will rise enough in the course of 2 hours. When it has risen so high as to crack the flour on the top, put ½ lb. of salt into a quart of water a little warmer than new milk; let the salt be thoroughly melted, or it is liable to settle in lumps, which would spoil the bread: pour

this water into the batter, and mix it well before taking in any of the flour, as this ensures the bread being uniformly light; then prepare another jug of water to use if wanted. That done, knead the dough well, turning it over, pressing it, folding it, and working it thoroughly with your clenched hands, for at least ½ an hour, or until it becomes light as well as stiff, and until all the flour is worked up. When done, the dough should be of such a consistency as not to stick to the hand. Remember that the goodness of the bread will greatly depend on the kneading, which requires both strength and practice. If baked in an iron oven, the dough should at once be rolled up and put into the tins, leaving it to rise in a warm place till nearly at the top of the tins, which should then at once be placed in the oven. A loaf of 4 lbs. will take about 2 hours to bake it. If the oven is well set it will be sufficiently heated during the time the bread is being made: dredge a little flour in; if it changes colour it is hot enough.

The loaves may be made of any form and size you please: for a small family, the ½ quartern, or 2 lb. loaf, is the most convenient, but the full quartern is the most common, and, in large establishments, where household bread is used, peck loaves are not unusual. The bread, if unexposed to the air, and kept in earthen, closely-covered pans, in a cool spot, will remain sufficiently fresh for a week, and any appearance of staleness may be removed by slightly damping the outside of the loaf, and putting it for a short time into the oven.

If the oven be of brick, it should be heated by faggots, and will be sufficiently hot in about 4 hours; when the dough is ready, clear out the ashes, and sweep the floor clean for its reception. If necessary to lessen the heat, take an old broom, dip it in water, and hold it in the oven, twirling it round until it becomes dry. Try the heat of the bottom by throwing in some flour; and if it scorches or turns black, do not venture to put in the bread till the oven has had time to become cooler.

When the loaves are put in the oven close up the door, and do not open it more than once or twice, for a moment, just to see how the process is going on. The loaves will take from 2½ to 3 hours baking, or more if their size be large; and, as a portion of the dough is frequently made up into rolls or twists, they must, of course, be removed earlier.

Cottage Bread, if meant for the breakfast-table, is better

baked in tins; and if made with a portion of milk, will be more delicate; but milk used in *household-bread* will be apt in a few days to turn it sour.

In the making of either sort, if a tenth or a twelfth part of potato-flour be employed, it will improve their lightness and colour; and if, in the mixing of the dough, bran be boiled in the water used in making it, it will be found to impart a fine flavour of corn to the bread. Not only will this be the fact, but it has been calculated that if 5 lbs. of bran be boiled in water, then strained off, and the water used in kneading 56 lbs. of flour with the usual quantity of salt and yeast, the dough will weigh about 94 lbs. 13 oz.; or 8 lbs. 10 oz. more than if kneaded with pure water.

Family Bread.—A sack of good flour weighing 280 lbs. ought to produce on an average rather more than 360 lbs. of excellent white bread, if well kneaded and properly baked, and that without any other addition; though a little soda, or a very small quantity of magnesia, will assist in enabling the dough to rise, and thus increase the lightness of the bread; but alum, though it improves the colour, will occasion it to dry up sooner; bakers who make the best bread, indeed, rarely use it, and then only in case of some discoloration in the flour, which, if good and well dressed, produces bread sufficiently white without any foreign admixture whatever.

FERMENTED AND UNFERMENTED BREAD.

805.—The attention of the public, and *economists* in particular, has, within the last few years, been directed towards the method of making unfermented bread; and its supposed superiority over fermented bread has been much extolled in a pamphlet lately published by "A Physician,"[a] who estimates the loss in weight by this decomposition to be, in the London bread, 13 per cent.; and, according to M. Dumas, as quoted by him, to be in the Paris bread $17\frac{6}{10}$ per cent.: "the waste varies somewhat, according to the degree to which the fermentation has been excited, and its duration;"—in which the Doctor is right; for the waste, or loss of weight, will be in proportion to the duration of the fermentation, which must be sufficiently excited and continued to produce a well-made

[a] See also a small pamphlet 'On the Philosophy of Bread-making,' published by E. H. Matthews, at one penny.

loaf; beyond this there is no necessity for extending the fermentation, and if checked at this stage the bread will be sweet and well tasted, indeed more so than that produced by the chemical means.

Bakers, in order to please the eye of the public, carry the fermentation of their bread to the greatest possible extent, almost approaching the acetous state, so as to have a very white, large, and well-piled loaf of bread, with which alone the public will be satisfied.

In the Rev. Mr. Haggett's *Economical Bread*, only the coarse flake bran is to be removed from the flour: of this bran take 5 lbs., and boil it in rather more than 4 gallons of water, so that when perfectly smooth you may have 3 gallons and 3 quarts of bran-water clear. With this knead 56 lbs. of the flour, adding salt and yeast in the same way and proportions as for other bread. When ready to bake, divide it into loaves and bake them 2½ hours.

We do not, however, uphold this mode so much on the principle of *economy*, as on that of the quality of the bread made with water in which bran has been boiled, as we know from long experience that wheaten bread made in this manner always has a sweeter taste of corn than when made from pure water.

Maize Bread.—Take an equal quantity of the meal of maize and wheaten flour. Set a sponge first with three parts of the wheaten flour, the requisite quantity of yeast, warm water, and salt. Whilst this is rising, mix the maize-meal up with water, and boil it over the fire, keeping it well stirred till it comes to the consistence of paste, and let it cool. When the sponge has risen to its greatest height, and begins to drop or sink down again, then add the meal paste; mix and knead them both well together, using the rest of the wheaten flour left from the sponge in the kneading with a sufficient quantity of water to make the whole of a proper consistency. Put the dough into a pan, cover it with a thick cloth or flannel, and let it remain in a warm place or before the fire to prove for 1½ or 2 hours, then divide it into loaves and bake. The maize, having no gluten in it, can only be rendered in any degree light by a large admixture of wheaten flour.

Rye-bread may be made in the same manner as wheaten, and if both be mixed, as *meslin*, it has a very agreeable

flavour, approaching to acidity. The grain, though dark-coloured, and the flour very brown, yet forms excellent bread at half the price of that made of wheat, and very far superior to that of maize. It is, indeed, the only bread consumed by the peasantry of Germany, who form as healthy a population as is found in any part of Europe.

ROLLS, BREAKFAST-CAKES, &c.

ROLLS.

806.—*French Rolls* are usually made by the bakers, but in country houses, where families bake their own bread, they may be done in either of the following ways:—

Sift 1 lb. of flour, and rub into it 2 oz. of butter; mix in the whites of 3 eggs beaten to a froth, and a tablespoonful of strong yeast; add enough of milk, with a little salt, to make a stiff dough, and set it, covered, before the fire to rise—which will take about an hour; if cut into small rolls, and put into a quick oven, they will be done in little more than 10 minutes.

Or:—Take ¼ peck of the very finest flour, 1 oz. of butter melted in milk and water: mix with it 2 or 3 spoonfuls of yeast, according to its strength, and strain it through a hair sieve; whisk the white of an egg and work it into a light paste, add salt, and leave it all night. Then work it up well again, and make it into rolls.

English Rolls.—Sift 1 lb. of flour into a pan, and mix with it a small teaspoonful of salt. Warm a gill of milk and water; make a hole in the middle of the flour and put into it a gill of brewers' yeast, making it all into a thin batter, which must be stirred until quite free from lumps: then strew a handful of flour over it; set it in a warm place, and leave it to rise, which will take 2 hours or more; let it, however, remain until it has cracked on the top, and then make it into a dough with more milk and water. Knead it well for 10 minutes, cover it, and set it again to rise for 20 minutes longer. Then form the dough into small rolls, bake them, and send them to table hot.

Or:—To 2 lbs. of flour well dried, and 1 pint of water milk-warm, put 3 spoonfuls of yeast: then knead in 2 oz. of

fresh butter and a little salt, and work all well together. The oven must be very quick, and ¼ of an hour will bake them; the dough should make 12 rolls.

Or:—1½ lb. of flour, a pint of milk, 1 egg, and 2 spoonfuls of yeast, well mixed and set before the fire to rise, will make still nicer rolls, and 20 minutes will bake them. They should be served hot, cut in 3, buttered, put together again, and covered when brought to table.

ROCKS.

807.—Take a loaf that is half-baked, pull it apart, and with 2 forks tear the crumb into bits about the size of a walnut; lay them on a tin and return them to the oven, and bake of a light brown. A loaf made for the purpose with milk and a little butter makes them nicer. A sweet cake pulled in this way is very good.

BREAKFAST-CAKES.

808.—*Muffins.*—Take 2 eggs, 2 spoonfuls of new yeast, and a little salt. Mix a little warm new milk and water into a quart of flour. Beat all well together, and let it stand to rise. Bake them for about 20 minutes, until of a light brown, either on a hot iron, or in shallow tin pans in a Dutch oven. When to be brought to table, toast them slightly on both sides, but not in the middle: then notch them round the centre, and pull them open with your fingers, without using a knife, and butter them.

Crumpets.—Beat 2 eggs very well, put to them a quart of warm milk and water, and a large spoonful of yeast; beat in as much fine flour as will make them rather thicker than a common batter pudding; then make the stove hot, or the iron cover of a bain-marie very hot, and rub it with a little butter wrapped in a clean linen cloth; pour a large spoonful of the batter upon the iron, and let it run within a ring to the size of a teasaucer; turn them with the elastic blade of an old table-knife; and when you want to use them, toast them very quickly, but not too crisply, and butter them.

Leicestershire Pikelet.—Mix a pint of milk with flour sufficient to make a thick batter; add 4 eggs, 1 tablespoonful of good fresh yeast, a small quantity of nutmeg, and a little salt. The whole to be beaten up together for 10 minutes, then left to stand 2 hours to rise. Bake on a girdle-stone.

and butter each whilst hot—laying 3 or 4 on the same plate. Those which are kept to the following day should be laid separately on a clean cloth as they are baked, and when to be eaten, toast and butter them like crumpets.

A Sally-Lunn, when eaten hot and well buttered, is a very favourite accompaniment of the breakfast or tea table, and may be made in either of these ways :—

Into 1 pint of flour rub a piece of butter the size of a walnut, a little salt, and a little yeast. Let it rise ½ an hour before the fire. Then mix it with 2 eggs, and if not enough add a little milk; knead the dough well, and let it stand some minutes before the fire; after which, make this quantity into 5 cakes and have them slack-baked, as they must be well warmed in a Dutch oven before being toasted for table.

Or :—Put 1 oz. of butter into almost a pint of new milk, and make it blood-warm. Beat up 3 eggs well, add to them 3 spoonfuls of good barm, and put in a little salt. Have 3 lbs. of fine flour well dried, pour in the above ingredients, and beat it up to the consistency of French bread. Lay it to sponge for 2 hours. Then pour it into a cake-pan. An hour will bake it.

A very good breakfast cake may also be made with ¼ lb. of flour, 1 oz. of butter, and an egg, made into a paste with a spoonful of milk and a very little salt: let it rise before the fire, and bake it quickly. Cut it in half, while quite hot, and butter it. It is commonly called "Yorkshire cake," but when strongly impregnated with saffron, mixed with a small quantity of sugar, it is very commonly used in Bath and in Dublin as "Saffron cake."

In America *buckwheat-cakes* are in great vogue as a breakfast delicacy, and, according to Miss Leslie's receipt, are made thus :—

"Take a quart of buckwheat meal, mix with it a teaspoonful of salt, and add—if you have it—a handful of Indian meal; pour a large tablespoonful of the best brewers' yeast into the centre of the meal; then mix it gradually with cold water till it becomes a batter. Cover it, put it in a warm place, and set it to rise: it will take about 3 hours. When it is quite light, and covered with bubbles, it is fit to bake. Put your griddle

over the fire and let it get quite hot before you begin. Grease it well with a piece of butter tied in a rag. Then dip out a large ladleful of the batter and bake it on the griddle, turning it with a broad wooden paddle. Let the cakes be of large size, and even at the edges. Butter them as you take them off the griddle; put several on a plate, and cut them across in 6 pieces. Grease the griddle anew between baking each cake.

"If your batter has been mixed over night, and is found to be sour in the morning, melt in warm water a piece of pearl-ash the size of a grain of corn, or a little larger; stir it into the batter, let it set for ½ an hour, and then bake it. The pearlash will remove the sour taste, and increase the lightness of the cakes."

In Shrewsbury they are made thus:—Take a quart or 3 pints of lukewarm water; put it into an earthen jar; add a small portion of salt and a common teacupful of yeast. Then stir in the buckwheat flour until it becomes a thick batter, cover it, and set it to rise. When light, and in a state of fermentation, take a frying-pan, the inside rubbed with butter or good lard; then place in the frying-pan 3 or 4 table-spoonfuls of the batter in each cake, until there are as many as the pan will contain. A few minutes over a quick fire will suffice to cook them in the same manner as the common pan-cake; and when sufficiently cooked, butter them while quite hot, and serve them for breakfast. Buckwheat dressed in this manner will be found excellent and very wholesome, but it does not answer in any other way. The batter takes 3 or 4 hours to rise.

Johnny Cakes.—Sift a quart of wheaten flour, or corn meal, into a pan; make a hole in the middle, and pour in a pint of warm water. Mix the meal and water gradually into a batter, adding a teaspoonful of salt; beat it very quickly, and for a long time, till it becomes quite light; then spread it thick and even on a stout piece of smooth board; place it upright on the hearth before a clear fire, with something to support the board behind, and bake it well; cut it into squares, and split and butter them hot.

They may also be made with a quart of milk, 3 eggs, 1 teaspoonful of carbonate of soda, and 1 teacupful of wheaten flour; add Indian corn meal sufficient to make a batter like

that of pancakes, and either bake it in buttered pans, or upon a griddle, and eat them with butter.[a]

Paste Cake.—In Ireland *breakfast-cakes* are baked on a griddle, or flat iron, placed on trivets over a cinder or turf fire, and the cake under the above title is there composed of flour and butter, just in the same manner as for a pie-crust, and therefore made as rich or as plain as you like. The paste is made a full inch thick, usually to the circumference of a dinner-plate. It is then placed upon the griddle, twice turned until done, when it is served hot, then divided and buttered, as each person may please. It is a very delicious but indigestible appendage to breakfast.

Slim-cake is made simply of flour and milk, without butter, and baked in the same manner as the above, but always eaten cold, with butter.

TOAST AND BUTTER.

809.—In the *making of dry and buttered toast* there should be this difference:—*Dry toast* should be cut very thin, and held at a distance from the fire to render it crisp; while *buttered toast* should not only be cut rather thick and placed near to the fire, to keep soft, but, for that purpose, held for a minute or two over a bowl of boiling water to imbibe the steam before being buttered. The toast should always be buttered on *both sides*, and the crusts cut off. If *fresh* butter be used, it must be accompanied with a muffineer, to salt it, but most people prefer the flavour of really good salt butter.

Take 2 lbs. of fine flour, after being gently warmed before the fire, and rub into it ½ pint of warm mealy potatoes. When well mixed, add a proper quantity of yeast and salt with warm milk and water sufficient to make into dough, which must be allowed 2½ hours to rise before being formed into a loaf: which put into a tin to preserve its shape, and when placed in the oven take care that it be not over-browned.[b]

On this, Dr. Hunter, from whom we copy the above, observes, "that the lovers of toast and butter will be much pleased with this kind of bread. The potato is not here added with a view to economy, but to increase the lightness of

[a] Matthews 'On Bread-Making.'

[b] 'Medical Commentary on Receipts in Modern Cookery,' by A. Hunter, M.D., F.R.S., L. & E.

the bread, in which state it will imbibe the butter with more freedom."

SAVOURY DISHES FOR BREAKFAST.

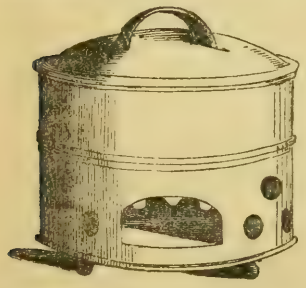
GRILLADES.

810.—Perhaps there is no better grill for breakfast than a cold *blade-bone of mutton*, off which the greater part of the meat has been already cut. The remaining parts should then be scored, and the gashes filled with a mixture of mustard, cayenne, common pepper, and salt, as for a *devil:* it should then be put upon the gridiron, and well browned, but not burnt. It may be sent to table dry, without any sauce, or served with gravy mixed with capers.

The bones of *cold fowl* of all kinds are also frequently brought thus to breakfast.

Broiled Chicken.—Split open an uncooked chicken, pepper it only on the inside, put it on the gridiron over a moderate fire, and when perfectly done on both sides serve it up quite hot, just touched over with a very little butter, and accompanied with broiled mushrooms.

Another broil.—Put thin slices of well-seasoned kidney and bacon, with beef or mutton between, upon skewers. Have ready fine bread-crumbs, with a slight grating of lemon, brush them over with egg, and roll them in the crumbs. Hang up the skewers to roast in a toaster, and put a slice of toast under it to secure the gravy: when served, carefully remove the skewers, and place the "kabobs" on the toast; but, if only a quantity sufficient to help one person be put on each skewer, then do not remove them.



A Conjurer.

If, instead of meat, an oyster be put between each slice of bacon and kidney, it will be found very superior.

As to *bloaters* and *finnan-haddock*, they are too well known to need any description; *dried salmon* or a fresh *mackerel*, split open and broiled, is likewise a good relish.

Steaks or a grill may be easily and quickly cooked by means of a

few sheets of waste paper only in the "conjurer." Take off the cover and place the meat with a small piece of butter under it. Insert the lighted paper in the opening at the bottom, and in 8 or 10 minutes a moderate sized steak will be done. This is a particularly useful machine to young men whose hours are irregular, as there is a kettle fitted to the top by which a pint of water may be boiled by the same means in a few minutes. The machine costs only a few shillings.

SAVOURY TOASTS.

811.—*German Toast.*—Take the remainder of any fricassee or ragoût; any quantity will do: chop it finely, add a little chopped parsley, and a little bit of shalot or chive; mix it up with 1 or 2 eggs beaten, according to the quantity. Put the whole with its gravy into a stewpan, and let it reduce and thicken on the fire. Let it remain until it is cold, then cut pieces of bread, toast them: lay the mixture thickly upon them. Boil an egg hard, cut it into small pieces, and stick them on the top; brush the whole with egg beaten up, sift bread-crumbs over, and bake them in the oven; squeeze a little lemon-juice on the top. This makes also a good corner dish for dinner.

Vegetable Toast.—Take any stewed vegetable, and make it into a purée. Add a little more seasoning, mix it up with the yolk of an egg, and, if too thin, reduce and thicken it over the fire, then spread it upon toast, brush it over with beaten egg, add bread-crumbs or vermicelli, and fry or bake them.

Anchovy Toast.—Make a well-buttered toast of *brown bread*, if you can get it; scale and bone a proper number of anchovies, with little or no washing; cut them into broad slices, and place them upon the toast, seasoning it with mustard, without pepper.

Or:—Butter a round of toast, wash and bone 8 anchovies, chop them fine, add a bit of butter the size of a walnut, and a moderate quantity of cayenne; work the whole into a paste, spread it over the toast, and hold it before the fire until it is warm through.

Sausage Toast.—Make a toast, fry 2 or 3 sausages; when quite hot, strip off the skins and spread the meat upon the toast, which should not only be made, if possible, of brown

bread, but also buttered with salt butter; season it with a little pepper and mustard. It will be improved by a grating of Gruyère, Parmesan, or old Cheshire cheese.

Kidney Toast.—Take a cold veal kidney, with a part of the fat, cut it into very small pieces; pound the fat in a mortar with a little salt, white pepper, and an onion previously boiled. Bind all together with the beaten whites of eggs. Heap it upon toast, cover the whole with the yolks beaten, dredge with bread-crumbs, and bake in the oven.

Ham Toast.—Grate or pound the cold ham; toast and butter a slice of bread; mix the ham with the yolk of an egg and a little cream, until it is thick and rich; warm it over the fire, and serve it very hot upon the toast. Tongue may be employed in the same way.

Scotch Woodcock.—Toast and butter 3 or 4 slices of bread on both sides; take 9 or 10 anchovies, washed, scraped, and chopped fine, and put them between the slices of bread. Beat the yolks of 4 eggs in ½ pint of cream, and set it on the fire to thicken, *but not to boil.* Then pour it over the toast, and send it to table as hot as possible. This may, however, be diminished at pleasure; as one slice of bread of a moderate-sized loaf, 1 egg, and 2 or 3 anchovies, may be sufficient.

SHEEP'S RUMPS AND KIDNEYS.

812.—Boil the rumps in gravy, and lard the kidneys with bacon; set them, along with the rumps, before the fire in a small tin oven, rubbing them at the same time with yolk of egg and a little cayenne and nutmeg. When of a light brown, dish them up, either dry or with any pungent sauce, and garnish them with green parsley.

Or:—Stew them until tender, then put them for a few minutes into a pan with 2 or 3 oz. of boiled rice seasoned with ketchup or mushroom powder, and give a light boil, with 2 large spoonfuls of good cream or milk thickened with flour and butter. Lay the rumps in the centre of the rice, putting ½ a kidney between each rump. A pretty garnish is either red cabbage or barberries.

DEVILS.—E. R.

813.—*Of Biscuits.*—Butter thin "captain's biscuits" on both sides, or oil them with a feather; sprinkle cayenne pepper on the top, and grill them. This may be varied by the addi-

tion of chopped anchovies, or the essence, diavolo paste, or Chetney.

Or:—Make a slice of cheese into a paste with made mustard, and lay it upon one side.

A dry Devil.—Take the liver, gizzard, drumstick, and side bones of a fowl or turkey; score them; lay on made mustard very thickly, and add a quantity of cayenne pepper and salt, and broil them.

A wet Devil.—Take any part of a turkey, goose, or fowl, cover it with mustard, Chetney, diavolo paste, or any other piquant condiment; put a dessertspoonful of cayenne pepper, one of pounded white sugar, the juice of a lemon, a glass of wine, and a glass of ketchup, to a teacupful of gravy; heat them together, pour over the devilled fowl, and send up very hot.

A little cold fresh butter will cool the mouth, should the grill prove too powerful.

DEVILLED GAME.

814.—Split a woodcock, snipe, wild duck, or any other game that is underdone. To a teaspoonful of salt add a dessertspoonful of cayenne pepper with a tablespoonful of curry-powder, and wet the whole with French mustard. Cover the birds both inside and out with this mixture. Take out the brains when the head is split, and, if a woodcock, add the trail; make them into a paste with the yolk of a hard-boiled egg, ½ a blade of pounded mace, a saltspoonful of grated lemon-peel, and season it with essence of anchovies, ketchup, or other sauce; then add a glass of wine, a teaspoonful of cayenne pepper, a dessertspoonful of pounded white sugar, and the juice of a lemon or of a Seville orange. Roll a bit of butter, the size of a walnut, in flour; put the birds and the sauce into a metal dish over a lamp, cover it close, shake it about occasionally, and when it has stewed until the greater part of the sauce has been imbibed, serve it round. The legs of fowls, geese, and turkeys, may be devilled the same way.

Or:—Mix equal parts of fine salt, cayenne pepper, and curry-powder, with double the quantity of powder of truffles. Dissect a woodcock or any bird in season, rather under roasted, and powder the whole with the mixture; crush the trail and brains along with the yolk of a hard-boiled egg, the grated peel of a lemon, ½ a spoonful of Chetney sauce, and a little soy; then add a tablespoonful of ketchup, a wineglass of Madeira,

and the juice of ½ a Seville orange. Throw this sauce, along with the bird, into a silver stewdish, to be heated with spirits of wine; cover close up, light the lamp, and keep gently simmering until the flesh is completely saturated; then pour in a small quantity of salad-oil, and serve it round instantly, as it may be prepared at the table, and should be eaten hot.[a]

MUSTARD.

815.—No savoury things are ever brought to table without this indispensable accompaniment, the best of which—*Durham*—may be had in a pure state at Apothecaries' Hall.

In making it, pure water is most generally used, with a pinch of salt and sugar, though both are frequently omitted; but a much better mode for preserving it, as well as adding to it a good flavour, is to make it of water in which horseradish has been boiled. This costs no trouble; for if the horseradish be scraped and put in a teacup with boiling water poured upon it and covered, the infusion will be strong enough in little more than ½ an hour.

The Parisian mustard, known as *moutarde de Maille*, is however much in vogue among gastronomists, as possessing a finer pungency of flavour, and may be imitated by mixing up the flour and a little fine salt with salad-oil, so as to form a thick paste, then diluting it to a certain degree with equal quantities of the vinegars of horseradish, tarragon, chili, and garlic; or sufficient of each to please the palate. Cayenne should never be used, and even chili vinegar but sparingly.

SANDWICHES

816.—Require more care than is usually bestowed upon them, for this reason, that every one believes he can cut sandwiches. Where any quantity is required the bread should be made on purpose, and the baker should be desired to bake it in tins, and either add a little butter to it or prove it well before it is put into the tins, so that it should not be full of holes, as in that case too much butter is used, and the sandwich becomes disagreeable from being greasy. Cut the bread moderately thin, butter it very slightly indeed, lay the meat cut thin, season with salt, pepper, and mustard, as may be required; cover with a second slice of bread, trim the edges, put them one on the other, and cover with a damp cloth until wanted.

[a] Essays on Good Living.

Where tongue is used it should be boiled the day before, and, when thoroughly done, pressed in the mould in which the bread is to be baked.

Chickens boned, and farced with a small quantity of farce of veal and ham, and treated in the same way, will make excellent sandwiches.

All kinds of meat used for sandwiches should be thoroughly done.

CHAPTER XXIX.

COFFEE, TEA, AND CHOCOLATE.

817.—EITHER coffee, tea, or chocolate, forms the constant beverage of our English breakfast; and the two former are also such a common evening refreshment that it would be unpardonable to pass them over without remark.

Formerly coffee was hardly ever seen at the breakfast-table in England, and was, indeed, only rarely brought forward in the evening, except for a party, and along with tea. It was also then made insufferably weak—consequently bad—and without any knowledge either of the proper mode of preparing it, or care for the original quality of the berry; which ought to be rather pale in colour, small in size, and of a roundish form.

Nothing can be more grateful to the stomach, or more favourable to digestion, than a cup of good strong coffee—or, as the French call it, *café noir*—soon after dinner; and if it be followed by a small glass of liqueur, as *chasse café*, it will be found equally agreeable to the palate. Still, however, there is much to be learned respecting the best mode of preparing it; and as this is more scientifically done in Paris than in London, we here offer a few directions on the subject.

Independently of the mode of making, the coffee should be of good quality, or the flavour will suffer in proportion to its inferiority. The Mocha is the best, and the Java good; but the sorts most commonly used in this country are the Jamaica and the Berbice, which are both excellent when well chosen and undamaged.

To this must be added the *age* to which it should be kept: for, if used soon after being gathered, it has an unpleasant

coarseness of flavour. In those countries where it is grown it is seldom used until 3 years old; and if older will be all the better. It should always be exposed to the air, and kept very dry. The best mode is, to buy it raw, and keep it for a long time—even years—without using it; only roasting it at the time it is wanted; and that operation should be performed by *Orpwood's roasting machine*, which is fixed on the bars of a grate, and roasts ½ lb. of coffee without trouble, and with great regularity, in less than ¼ of an hour; it is far superior to the coffee-roaster which is heated by a lamp.

The roasted berries should then be put into a bag of flannel to cool and prevent the escape of the aroma; after which grind them. If not used soon after it is ground, the powder should be wrapped up and put before the fire or in the oven to get hot. When the berry has been roasted at the grocer's, it should be warmed before it is ground.

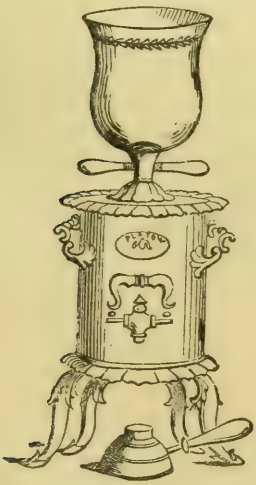
The French mode of making.—As much of the powder should be used as *one* to every 3 cups of the liquid to be made, and placed in the upper part of the common French machine, called a *grecque*, which may be got at any of the tin-shops. It is merely a coffee-pot with an upper receptacle made to fit close into it, the bottom of which is perforated with holes, and containing in its interior 2 moveable metal strainers, over the second of which the coffee is to be placed, and immediately under the third; upon the upper strainer pour *boiling* water, until it bubbles up through the strainer; then shut the cover close down, place it near the fire, or upon the hob of a parlour grate; and so soon as the water is drained through the coffee, repeat the operation until the whole intended quantity is passed. The top of the machine may then be removed, and the coffee may be served in the pot in which it has been made, or in any other, only taking care that it shall first be warmed with hot water, and that the coffee itself be brought up strictly hot.

This is the true *Parisian method*, and it requires neither isinglass nor clearings of any description, as it will come to table quite transparent.

A patent has, however, lately been taken out under the title of "Platow's Automaton Coffee Urn," which perfectly clarifies the coffee, and can be made an elegant appendage to the table (see cut No. 1). If the upper vessel is made of glass, it is then an interesting process to make the coffee in the drawing-room.

instead of having it made in the kitchen, which, for some reason or other, very seldom sends out a good cup of coffee. It is heated by a spirit lamp. The coffee-pot shown in cut No. 2 is upon the same principle, but can be set upon the fire, as both vessels are of block-tin. The upper vessel screws on: this is taken off, and the water put into the lower vessel; the upper vessel is then screwed on again, and the dry coffee put into it. Set it on the fire, or place the lamp under it, and the water will boil up through the dry coffee. Just stir it that every part of the coffee may be wetted, let it boil for 3 minutes, then take it off the fire, or remove the lamp, and the coffee will gradually drain back to the lower vessel, leaving the grounds in the upper. This process is the most certain, the most economical, and produces the brightest coffee of any we have ever tried; and coffee being a favourite beverage, there is scarcely a plan proposed for making it which we have not tried, and decidedly think the "Platow" the best. They are to be got at all the large furnishing ironmongers'.

No. 1.



No. 2.

Platow's Coffee-pot.

One great art in making coffee is to use a sufficient quantity of the powder; for if not strong, the aroma of its flavour is lost in proportion to its state of weakness.

Foreigners seldom drink more than 1 small cup of coffee after dinner, and that always without either milk or cream; but as most English people like a mixture of the latter, the milk—if cream cannot be had—should always be boiled and

used hot, in a much larger quantity than cream; but cream better preserves the flavour of the coffee.

Milk Coffee is an excellent breakfast, and, as its name implies, is generally composed of $\frac{1}{3}$ milk and $\frac{2}{3}$ coffee: the coffee is made in the same manner as for after dinner; the boiling milk may, however, be afterwards added according to fancy. If the yolk of a raw egg be well mixed up with $\frac{1}{2}$ a pint of the milk, it will materially add to the richness of the coffee; but soft sugar should then be used; whereas the best refined lump or powdered sugar-candy should be taken in that which is to be drunk pure. For milk-coffee, always make the coffee as strong as in the French mode; and weaken it as you please with milk. Should the plan be adopted of each person mixing the milk and coffee according to their taste, an excellent utensil would be that of a small tea-urn, divided in the centre of its interior, to separate the liquids, but equally communicating the warmth of the heater; it must have the addition of a cock on each side.

As to the *liquid essence of coffee*, the best sort is not a bad substitute, in a hurry, for that made in a proper way; but it is not nearly so good.

Mocha coffee can only be found at the shops of grocers of eminence, though every petty dealer puts off what he calls "Turkey coffee," as being the same.

If you cannot roast the berries, at least grind them yourself, to prevent the imposition of a mixture.

If induced by its cheapness to buy low-priced coffee, the coarseness of its flavour may be improved by the addition of a small quantity of chicory powder, at the rate of a couple of ounces to the pound.

TEA.

818.—Tastes differ regarding the flavour of various sorts of tea; some preferring all black; others, all green; and many, a mixture of both in different quantities; though most persons —when not fearful of their nerves—agree that fine Hyson is the best. A good mixture, in point of flavour, we know to be—$\frac{2}{5}$ black, $\frac{2}{5}$ green, and $\frac{1}{5}$ gunpowder: all being, of course, of superior quality.

Presuming all ladies to be intimately acquainted with the mode of *making tea*, yet, to some, a few hints on the subject may not perhaps be found objectionable

First, never make it in any other than a highly-polished teapot, for it is a chemical fact that metal retains the heat longer than earthenware; and the better it is polished, the more completely will the liquid be kept hot, and the essence of the tea be extracted. A silver teapot is decidedly the best; for you will be sure that the metal is not mixed up with zinc or other materials of a pernicious nature.

Secondly, see that the water be really *boiling*, not simmering, as is too commonly the case when taken from an urn, but kept either on the fire until boiled, or in one of those metal teakettles warmed by a spirit lamp, as formerly used by our grandmothers, and now—thanks to good taste in tea-drinking—again coming into fashion.

Having well scalded the teapot, then put in the tea, and pour over it about ½ of the water the pot will contain; taking care to keep it as hot as possible for not less than 10 minutes; then fill up the pot, allow it to remain from 6 to 8 minutes longer—though *all* green would require 5 minutes more—for we know, from long experience, that it requires that time to thoroughly draw it; it may then be poured out; but you should always be careful not to drain the pot to the very last cup.

For 4 persons, each taking 2 large breakfast-cups, you will require nearly an ounce of good mixed tea; the finer the quality of the tea, the less quantity need be employed.

Never add fresh tea to that which has already been made, by way of strengthening it; for it will not have that effect; but in case of its being too weak, then put the additional tea into a large teacup, fill it up with boiling water, and leave it there, closely covered, for a few minutes, after which throw the contents into the teapot.

The foregoing instructions are in accordance with our *mothers'* and *grandmothers'* notions of "making tea well;" but latterly it has been asserted that a very pernicious quality in tea is extracted from the water standing long upon it. A physician asserts that "tea-drinkers, in following this plan, put more fees into the physician's pocket than by any other he knows." He recommends that 2 teapots should always be used, each of sufficient size to hold the quantity required; that the whole of the water shall be poured on the tea at once, and not allowed to stand upon it more than *three* or 4 minutes, when it should be poured into the other teapot, and served from

that. If the party is large, this process must be repeated. By this means all the tea will be of equal strength, and you get the fine aromatic flavour without the injurious matter. We have for some time made tea in this way, and very much approve it. It certainly approaches nearer to the method adopted amongst the Chinese, who have water poured upon the tea in the *teacup*, and in some parts of India the tea is enclosed in a perforated silver egg, which is put into the pot, and taken out when the infusion is sufficiently strong.

CHOCOLATE,

819.—If made thin, is not worth drinking; and that which is now commonly sold by the grocers is a compound of flour, or some farinaceous substance, and coarse sugar or treacle, together with a very moderate quantity of real cocoa, and that of the most inferior quality, coloured with Venetian red and brown ochre. If you mean to have *really good chocolate*, you must, therefore, pay a far higher price than is paid for the trash to which we have alluded. That made in Florence has long been celebrated, and there has been for many years a large manufactory established near Paris by one Menier, which has a very high reputation there; having tried it, we can also recommend it, and it can be had in London, either of Messrs. Dakin and Co., St. Paul's Churchyard; or Hedges and Butler, 155, Regent Street.

Chocolate forms the common breakfast throughout Spain, and is there made by merely chipping a portion of the cake into which it is formed from the cocoa, leaving the chips in water for a whole night to soften. It may then be slowly warmed, along with either water or milk, working it all the time with the mill, which is a small moveable pole passed through the lid of a chocolate-pot, and furnished with a head-piece in order to mix the chocolate equally by turning the mill rapidly between the hands and without intermission, thus to prevent it from becoming clotty; care, however, should be taken not to let it *boil;* for, in that case, the vegetable oil which is contained in the nut will be extracted from it and appear on the surface. The flavour is better retained by making it in water than milk.

It is always made very thick, so that a small spoon will

nearly stand upright in it, and nothing eaten with it but a rusk, or dry toast: after which there is usually taken a draught of cold spring water.

The usual mode of making it is to boil a pint of water in the pot, put to it a cake of chocolate cut into very small slices, mill it off the fire till quite melted, then put it on a gentle fire till it nearly boils, milling it all the time. Pour it into a basin, and it will keep in a cool place for several days. When used put a couple of tablespoonfuls of it into milk, warm it with sugar, and mill it well.

COCOA.

820.—An excellent breakfast beverage may be made by simply pounding the nut—which is the substance of chocolate—and boiling it in the same manner in either water or milk. The best quality is that of *Caraccas*, which is small, very dark-coloured, and appears as if partly mouldy or broken; while that usually to be found in the shops is plump and glossy, and the patent sort, or paste, still more inferior; it being always made from the cheapest kind, and not unfrequently from that which has been damaged.

Cocoa Shells or Nibs, or, as they are more appropriately called in Ireland, "Miserable," are the thin coverings of the cocoa kernel, and can only be had at some chocolate manufactory, where they can be bought at a very low price, and form a light food for an invalid, when taken warm.

Soak them in water during the whole night, and then boil them in the same water until reduced to ½ the quantity: they should boil 2 hours, and should then be mixed up with milk.

CHAPTER XXX.

ON ENGLISH WINES AND LIQUEURS.

ENGLISH WINES.

821.—ENGLISH wines may be made very advantageously by families who have gardens, as, from the reduced price of sugar, they cost but little comparatively with foreign wines, all of which pay heavy duties. They should, however, be thoroughly fermented, and be made of such strength as to keep sound for 3

or 4 years, and never be drunk until they are more than a year old; whereas those housewives who look too closely to economy weaken them so much with water as to cause them soon to turn sour. In the south of Europe the grape contains all the chemical properties which enable it to undergo complete fermentation, and from which perfect wine can be produced; but the artificial composition of the fluids on which the maker of domestic wine in England has to operate makes it advisable that a few words should be said upon the subject. The substances essential to vinous fermentation are *sugar*, *vegetable extract*, the *tartaric* or *malic acids*, and *water*. None of these can be dispensed with, and it is in the balancing of them that the art greatly consists. Sugar is the most essential of these, as it is from its decomposition that alcohol is derived. The most saccharine juices therefore may be made to produce the strongest wine: hence the absolute necessity of adding sugar to all English fruit, in which the malic acid so largely predominates; and it is from the judicious mixture of sugar and water with this acid that our best native wines are produced, as by this only will the process of fermentation be effectually carried on. Any one attempting to make wine from the juice of currants or gooseberries, or even ripe grapes, alone, would at once perceive this. The use of brandy is quite unnecessary if the wine is properly fermented, and it keeps sound much better without it. Yeast, also, should never be used in wine made of fresh fruit, as, if the proportions are properly adjusted, the fluid will ferment of itself. The four following receipts we have used and approved for many years, the first of which may be taken as a guide in almost all sorts of domestic wine made of fresh fruit—the quantities of course varying with the quality of the fruit. If due attention be paid, it may almost be said "never to fail." The fermentation requires the greatest care, as on it so much depends. If checked too soon, the wine is imperfect, and not so wholesome. If carried on too far, the acetous stage commences. It is therefore necessary to watch it with great attention. The process commences within 24 hours of the mixture being made, which is perceived by a slight hissing noise and little bubbles rising on the surface. This will increase when put into the cask, when it will be so loud that it may be heard at some distance, and will continue some weeks. Unless the wine is intended to be sweet, it should not be closed up till the

hissing has very much subsided. If it is intended to be dry, and represent foreign wine, it should be drawn off into a barrel which has been sulphured. To have it sparkling, the scum which rises in fermenting should be allowed to sink, instead of running out, and the barrel bunged up whilst the wine still retains a slight tendency to ferment. All wine is improved by being racked off, and a little isinglass added—about ½ oz. to 10 gallons. This should be done 2 or 3 months before bottling, and not in very hot or very cold weather.

WINE FROM UNRIPE GRAPES.

822.—As the stems and husks of grapes give no bad flavour to the fruit, it may be used in any stage of ripening, or different degrees may be mixed together. The fruit is in the best state when just beginning to ripen. For every gallon take 5 lbs. of fruit; have a tub which will hold 15 or 20 gallons; bruise the grapes into this so thoroughly that if possible every berry shall be mashed; when the whole are in, stalks and all, add 4 gallons of cold spring water; mix all well with the hand till the juice and pulp are separated from the more solid matter; cover the tub, and let it stand 24 hours; strain it through a coarse bag, and squeeze the fruit quite dry; pour a gallon of water over the solid mass, to get any soluble matter which may remain. Put into a tub or cooler 30 lbs. of loaf-sugar; pour the fluid upon it, first measuring it; make up with water to the total bulk of 10½ gallons; mix this until the sugar is dissolved. This is called the *must*, and is equivalent to the juice of the grape. Cover up the vessel with a board, over which throw a blanket, and let it stand in a moderate temperature for 24 hours or more, according as it may appear to begin to ferment. Put it into the cask, which should be kept full to the bung-hole, and a little inclined to one side to let the scum work off: you have ½ gallon of *must* for this purpose. There should be a hole near the bung which should be stopped with a wooden peg, and when the bung is closed up the peg should in a day or two be loosened, that the fixed air may have vent: this should be repeated at intervals till the excessive expansion has ceased, when the peg may be driven tight. The best way to keep the bung air-tight is to paste a double piece of brown paper over it. Let the wine remain in a cool cellar till a clear warm day in January, then rack it off, and let it stand to the end of March before bottling.

It will keep for many years. We have some in our cellar made 22 years ago, which is very fine indeed, and perfectly sound. If it is a brisk or champagne wine, it will be very good the following summer. When racked and clarified, the isinglass should be dissolved in a little of the wine, and well mixed in the barrel.

Green Gooseberry Wine may be made in exactly the same way.

ORANGE WINE.

823.—For 10 gallons take 100 Seville oranges; peel them very thin; press out the juice, and put it, with 30 lbs. of loaf-sugar, into a cask; put the peel into a deep pan, large enough to allow a gallon of cold water to be poured over it; let this stand till the next day, then pour the water over the sugar and juice already in the cask; cover the peel again with water, adding it to the cask the next day, and continue to do so until the cask is full. Stir it well every day for 2 or 3 weeks, by which time it will be in full fermentation, which will continue for nearly a couple of months; after which draw it off, and after taking out the lees, and cleaning out the cask with a dry cloth, dissolve ½ oz. of isinglass in a little of the wine, stir it well in, and bung it up close till the autumn, March being the proper month to make this wine in. It will be found very convenient to have a second cask to rack wine into, which is at once put under the tap, and avoids all splashing and waste. Where the custom is to use casks of the same size, one or two extra ones only are required.

PARSNIP WINE.

824.—To every gallon of water take 3 lbs. of fine clear parsnips and the same weight of loaf-sugar; slice the parsnips into the water, and let them boil to a pulp; strain them through a hair sieve, return the liquor into the boiler, and add the sugar; let it boil ½ an hour; when tepid, lay a toast covered with yeast in it, and cover it, keeping the cooler in a warm place; when it begins to ferment, put it into the cask, taking out the toast. It should not be racked till the autumn, and not bottled in less than a year. Parsnips are best in the winter. All warm fluids to be fermented should be regulated by a thermometer. Tepid is from 85 to 95 degrees. The cold of the weather should regulate the heat between this range.

GINGER WINE.

825.—To every gallon of water take 2 lbs. of loaf-sugar and 2 oz. of *bruised* ginger; boil them together for an hour; put the liquor into a vessel to cool; when tepid, add the juice and peel of 6 lemons, and a toast covered with yeast; cover it over, and when it begins to ferment put it into the cask; let it ferment 2 or 3 weeks. Before putting in the bung, put to it ½ lb. of raisins to every gallon; they need not be stoned, but are best just slit open. This wine may be racked in another month, and isinglass put to clarify it. Bottle it in 3 or 4 weeks, and it is soon fit to drink, though, if properly fermented, it will keep a year or two and improve.

Amongst the following receipts are many which have long been *family favourites;* but as they generally recommend the old-fashioned plan of adding spirits to the wine, in the place of trusting to the process of fermentation for its strength, we cannot ourselves quite approve them; nevertheless there are some from which most excellent wine has been made.

A RICH AND PLEASANT WINE.

826.—Take *new cider* from the press, mix it with as much honey as will support an egg, boil gently 15 minutes, but not in an iron, brass, or copper pot; skim it well; when cool, let it be tunned, but do not quite fill the cask. In March following bottle it, and it will be fit to drink in 6 weeks, but will be less sweet if kept longer in the cask. You will have a rich and strong wine, and it keeps well. This will serve for any culinary purposes which sack or sweet wine is directed for.

Honey is a fine ingredient to assist, and render palatable, new crabbed austere cider; but this should be made from apples that are perfectly sound and of good quality.

ENGLISH MALMSEY OR MALT WINE.—E. R.

827.—Take 30 gallons of sweet-wort, and to every gallon put 1½ lb. of lump sugar; boil the liquor for ½ an hour, and when still warm tun it into a barrel, putting 2 lbs. of Malaga raisins coarsely chopped, 2 oz. of dissolved isinglass, and 1 spoonful of yeast to each gallon, adding also 3 oz. of hops for the 30 gallons; stir the liquor with a wooden staff every day for a fortnight or longer; keep the bung lightly in until the fermentation ceases, then add 2 gallons of brandy; let the wine

stand 12 months, when it may be racked off and bottled. It will be the better for long keeping, and will answer well for all culinary purposes.

Or:—Take 3½ gallons of new ale from the vat whilst fermenting, 5½ gallons of cold spring water; to every gallon add 3 lbs. of sugar; mix all well together till the sugar is dissolved; put it at once into the cask, and set it in a warm place to ferment, which it ought to do for 6 or 7 weeks; chop 2 lbs. of Malaga raisins and ½ lb. of bitter almonds together; put them into a wide-mouthed bottle, and add a pint of brandy; cork it up till the wine has done fermenting, then put it into the cask, and bung it down close; let it stand 6 or 7 months, clear it off into another cask, adding ½ oz. of isinglass dissolved in a little of the wine; let it stand another month, then bottle it. This has been proved to be an excellent receipt.

GRAPE WINE.—E. R.

828.—Take 20 lbs. of grapes very ripe and picked clean, pour upon them 6 quarts of boiling water, cover them close, and before they are cold break the grapes with the hand; let them stand 3 days, then strain them as dry as possible, and stir into the liquor 10 lbs. of sugar; tun it the next day, and it will work itself pure; lay the bung on it until it has done hissing.

RAISIN WINE.—E. R.

829.—To every 6 gallons of water put 2 oz. of hops and the largest stalks of the Malaga raisins, and boil it for ¼ of an hour; strain it, and when nearly cold pour it on the fruit, allowing 6½ lbs., of which one-fifth should be Smyrna raisins, to every gallon of water; let it stand for 6 weeks, stirring it every day; press the fruit, and then put the liquor into the cask; rack it in 6 weeks, or as soon as it is fine, and to every 6 gallons add a bottle of the best French brandy.

Excellent Raisin Wine.—To every gallon of spring water put 8 lbs. of fresh Smyrnas in a large tub; stir it thoroughly every day for a month; then press the raisins in a horse-hair bag as dry as possible; put the liquor into a cask, and, when it has done hissing, pour in a bottle of the best brandy; stop it close for 12 months; then rack it off, but without the dregs; filter them through a bag of flannel of 3 or 4 folds; add the clear to the quantity, and pour 1 or 2 quarts of brandy,

according to the size of the vessel. Stop it up, and at the end of 3 years you may either bottle it or drink it from the cask.

Raisin wine would be extremely good if made rich of the fruit, and kept long, which improves the flavour greatly.

Raisin Wine with Cider.—Put 2 cwt. of Malaga raisins into a cask, and pour upon them a hogshead of good sound cider that is not rough; stir it well 2 or 3 days; stop it, and let it stand 6 months; then rack into a cask that it will fill, and put in a gallon of the best brandy.

If raisin wine be much used, it would answer well to keep a cask always for it, and bottle off 1 year's wine just in time to make the rest, which, allowing the 6 months of infusion, would make the wine to be 18 months old. In cider counties this way is very economical; and, even if not thought strong enough, the addition of another ¼ cwt. of raisins would be sufficient, and the wine would still be very cheap.

When the raisins are pressed through a horsehair bag, they will either produce a good spirit by distillation (for which purpose they must be very little pressed); or they will make excellent vinegar.

The stalks, being very acid, should be picked out, and may be thrown into any cask of vinegar that is being made.

CURRANT WINE.—E. R.

830.—To each gallon of juice put 2 of water and 3½ lbs. of moist sugar. When it has been in the cask about a fortnight, put a bottle of brandy to every 4 gallons of wine, and, when it has quite done hissing, bung it down close.

Or:—To every 3 pints of fruit, carefully cleared from any that is mouldy or bad, put 1 quart of water; bruise the former. In 24 hours strain the liquor, and put to every quart 1 lb. of sugar, of good middling quality of Lisbon. If for white currants use lump-sugar. It is best to put the fruit, &c., in a large pan; and when in 3 or 4 days the scum rises, take that off before the liquor is put into the barrel.

Those who make from their own gardens may not have sufficient to fill the barrel at once: the wine will not be hurt if made in the pan in the above proportions, and added as the fruit ripens, and can be gathered in dry weather. Keep an account of what is put in each time.

Another way.—Put 5 quarts of currants and a pint of raspberries to every 2 gallons of water; let them soak a night,

then squeeze and break them well. Next day rub them well on a fine wire sieve till all the juice is obtained, washing the skins again with some of the water; then to every gallon put 4 lbs. of very good Lisbon sugar, but not white, which is often adulterated; tun it immediately, and lay the bung lightly on; do not use anything to work it. In 2 or 3 days put a bottle of brandy to every 4 gallons; bung it close, but leave the peg out at top a few days; keep it 3 or 4 years, and it will be a very fine agreeable wine.

BLACK CURRANT WINE (very fine).

831.—To every 3 quarts of juice put the same of water unboiled, and to every 3 quarts of the liquor add 3 lbs. of very pure moist sugar; put it into a cask, reserving a little for filling up; put the cask in a warm dry room, and the liquor will ferment of itself; skim off the refuse when the fermentation shall be over, and fill up with the reserved liquor; when it has ceased working, pour 3 quarts of brandy to 40 quarts of wine; bung it close for 9 months, then bottle it, and drain the thick part through a jelly-bag until it be clear, and bottle that; keep it 10 or 12 months. This recipe is most excellent. The wine will keep for 6 years.

Or:—Bruise 28 lbs. of currants, and pour upon them 2 gallons of water; let them remain 24 hours, then strain off the liquor, adding 14 lbs. of pure moist or loaf sugar; put the whole into a clean cask. In the following spring rack the liquor, and run the grounds through a jelly-bag; then put it into a clean cask, and add a bottle of brandy. The above proportions will make 5 gallons of wine.

GOOSEBERRY WINE.

832.—To every 3 lbs. of gooseberries put a pint of spring water unboiled, having first bruised the fruit with the hands in a tub; stir them very well; let them stand a whole day, then strain them off, and to every 3 lbs. of gooseberries add a pint of water and 1 lb. of sugar dissolved; let it stand 24 hours longer, then skim the head clean off, and put the liquor into a vessel, and the scum into a flannel bag, adding the liquor that drains from it to that in the vessel; let it work 2 or 3 days before stopping it up close, and allow it to stand 4 months before it is bottled. When it is drawn out of the cask it should not be tapped too low.

Green Gooseberry Wine.—Take 32 quarts of unripe gooseberries of the green kind, bruise them well, add 32 quarts of cold water; let them stand for 24 hours; drain the gooseberries well from the liquor through a sieve; put 3½ lbs. of lump-sugar to every gallon of liquor; put it into a cask with a bottle of the best gin; let it stand 6 months, and then bottle it.

This is a receipt from a nobleman's butler, who used to boast that he never opened more than one bottle of Champagne at his master's table at one dinner, all that followed being of his own manufacture.

CHAMPAGNE.—E. R.

833.—Bruise well the amber hairy Champagne gooseberries, when they are just turning, in an equal quantity of cold spring water. Let the mixture stand for 2 or 3 days to ferment, and stir it frequently with a wooden spoon, taking care to place the vessel in a warm situation. Then pass the liquor through a hair sieve, squeezing the pulp until it is quite dry. For every gallon of the liquor put 3½ lbs. of the coarsest East India sugar, which must be placed in another vessel, and the acid liquor poured upon it. Allow it to stand 2 or 3 days, in order that the fermentation may be properly effected, stirring it very frequently: then pass it through a flannel bag into the cask, and to every 10 gallons of the liquor put 1 oz. of isinglass, 1 bottle of Madeira wine, and 1 bottle of rum; the 2 latter added after the cask has remained open for a month. A cask which has held brandy is to be preferred. Put in the bung after the expiration of the month; lay a piece of coarse cloth over it, and cover the whole with a thick coat of resin. Let it stand 12 months, and then bottle it.[a]

Pink Champagne.—Boil 9 lbs. of lump-sugar in 3 gallons of water for ½ an hour, skim it well, and pour the liquor boiling hot over a gallon of red and white currants picked, but not bruised. When nearly cold, put in a small teacupful of yeast. Keep it working for 2 days, then strain it through a horse-hair sieve, put it into a small cask with ½ oz. of isinglass.

[a] A sample of this wine was sent to the Horticultural Society of Edinburgh, and exhibited amongst 70 different sorts, and, being pronounced the best, the honour of the gold medal was awarded to it; but on its being understood that the fruit was of English growth, it was considered as a foreign wine, and therefore not entitled to the prize. Honourable mention of it was, however, made in the Report of the Transactions of the Society.

Have rather more liquor than will fill the cask to fill it up as it works over. In about a fortnight bung it up. Let it stand till April; put into each bottle a lump of double-refined sugar. Let the bottles remain 1 day uncorked. Cork and wire them. They must stand upright in the cellar; when wanted, put a few on their sides for about a week.

Grape Champagne to equal foreign.—Gather the grapes when they are just turning, or about half ripe. Pound them in a tub, and to every quart of fruit put 2 quarts of water. Let it stand in a mash-tub for 14 days, then draw it off, and to every gallon of liquor add 3 lbs. of lump-sugar. When the sugar is dissolved, cask it, and, after it has done working, bung it down. In about 6 months it will be fit to drink, when it should be bottled, and the corks tied down, or wired if it is to be kept more than a year.

LEMON WINE.

834.—To every gallon of water take 3 lbs. of sugar; boil it ½ an hour; pour it on the peel of 4 lemons; make the juice into a syrup by boiling it with ½ lb. of the sugar; mix all well together; when cool lay on it a toast covered with yeast; let it stand 2 days, when the fermentation will have commenced; put it into the barrel, keep it filled up to the top till the fermentation subsides; bung it down close and bottle it in 3 months.

FRONTINIAC.—E. R.

835.—Boil 18 lbs. of white sugar in 6 gallons of water with 2 whites of eggs well beaten. Skim it and put in ½ peck of elder-flowers: do not keep them on the fire: when nearly cold, stir it, and add 6 spoonfuls of lemon-juice and 4 or 5 of yeast; beat the whole well into the liquor. Stir it every day, put 6 lbs. of the best raisins, stoned, into the cask, and tun the wine. Stop it close, and bottle it at the end of 6 months. This wine requires keeping.

ELDER WINE.—E. R.

836.—Pour 4 quarts of water upon 8 quarts of berries, and let it stand a day or two; then boil it for about an hour, strain it, and put 3 lbs. of moist sugar to every gallon of wine; then add 1 oz. of cloves and cinnamon, with 2 oz. of ginger; boil it again, and work it with a toast dipped in yeast.

bottle it in stone bottles, tie down the corks, and it will be fit to drink in 2 days.

EGG WINE.

842.—Beat an egg, and mix with it a spoonful of cold water; set on the fire a glass of white wine, ½ a glass of water, a little sugar, and nutmeg. When it boils, pour it to the egg by degrees, stirring it well: then return the whole into the saucepan, put it on a gentle fire, stir it one way for not more than a minute; for if it boil, or the egg be stale, it will curdle. Serve with dry toast.

Egg wine may be made as above, without warming the egg, and it is then lighter on the stomach, though not so pleasant to the taste.

Or:—It may be done without any other preparation than merely breaking the yolk of a raw egg or two into a tumbler of hot negus or spirit and water, mixing it all the while: if the whites be added, they will occasion froth, but not improve the flavour.

TO MULL WINE.

843.—Boil a bit of cinnamon, a few cloves and allspice, and some grated nutmeg a few minutes in a large teacupful of water: then put to it a pint of port wine, and add sugar to your taste; beat it up, and it will be ready.

It may also be made of good British or foreign red wine; and is much used throughout the north of Germany under the name of "Bischopf."

NEGUS.—E. R.

844.—1 bottle of wine, ½ lb. of sugar, and a lemon sliced. Pour 3 pints of boiling water upon this mixture, and grate nutmeg to the taste.

Such is the common mode of making negus; for making a *single tumblerful*, however, as many people prefer to do it in their own way, perhaps a better plan is to use only half the quantity of water, poured *boiling hot* upon the wine already sweetened and flavoured with nutmeg; but having in it also a large and very thin cut rind of Seville orange, which gives it a very superior flavour, without any portion of the acid.

The negus may be made of either white or red wine; and, if drunk cold, is called "sangaree."

The following is a *French receipt*:—1 lb. of cherries, 4 lbs of currants, 2 lbs. of black cherries; squeeze all together,

then let it stand in a cool cellar for 3 days; put the juice on the fire in a preserving-pan, and allow it to bubble; add sugar as for raspberry vinegar, and bottle it. This makes a delicious summer beverage.

LIQUEURS.

AN EXCELLENT METHOD FOR MAKING PUNCH.

845.—Take 2 large fresh lemons with rough skins *quite ripe*, and some large lumps of double-refined sugar. Rub the sugar over the lemons till it has absorbed all the yellow parts of the skins. Then put into the bowl these lumps, and as much more as the juice of the lemons may be supposed to require; for no certain weight can be mentioned, as the acidity of a lemon cannot be known till tried, and therefore this must be determined by the taste. Then squeeze the lemon-juice upon the sugar, and with a bruiser press the sugar and the juice particularly well together, for a great deal of the richness and fine flavour of the punch depends on this rubbing and mixing process being thoroughly performed. Then mix this up *very well* with boiling water (soft water is best), till the whole is rather cool. When this mixture (which is called the sherbet) is to your taste, take brandy and rum in equal quantities, and put them to it, mixing the whole *well* together again. The quantity of liquor must be according to your taste: 2 good lemons are generally enough to make 4 quarts of punch, including a quart of liquor, with ½ lb. of sugar: but this depends much on taste and on the strength of the spirit.

As the pulp is disagreeable to some persons, the sherbet may be strained before the spirit is put in. Some strain the lemon before they put it to the sugar, which is improper; as when the pulp and sugar are well mixed together it adds much to the richness of the punch.

When only rum is used, about ½ pint of porter will soften the punch: and even when both rum and brandy are used, the porter gives a richness, and to some a very pleasant flavour.

This receipt has never been in print before, but is greatly admired. It is impossible to take too much pains in all the processes of *mixing*, and in minding to do them *extremely*

well, that all the different articles may be most thoroughly incorporated together.

Another:—Divide the intended quantity of liquid into 4 portions; 3 of water, and 1 of spirits. Take enough of syrup or pounded white sugar and lemon-juice, according to taste, and add as much thinly-pared Seville orange-peel as will give it flavour. Mix them up with 3 parts of old Jamaica rum, and 1 of real French brandy: then boil the water with a small quantity of green tea, so as to make a weak infusion, and pour it boiling hot, through a muslin strainer, upon the mixture. Let it be made in a deep jug, with a cover to keep it hot, and if you have a little arrack it will make the punch better in flavour; while a small quantity of confectioners' calf's-foot jelly will improve its richness.

George the Fourth's Punch.—1 bottle of champagne; 1 pint of white brandy; 2 tablespoonfuls of rum; 2 ditto of arrack; 1 large glass of maraschino; ½ pint of pine-apple syrup; ½ pint of clarified sugar; 1 pint of green tea; the peel of 2 Seville oranges and of 1 lemon; squeeze the juice, mix it with the other ingredients, and strain it through a lawn sieve.

Tea Punch, à la Chevret.—½ pint of rum, the same quantity of brandy, the juice of a lemon, and sugar at discretion, added to a quart of strong tea. Set fire to it, and when it has burned out, drink it while quite hot.

Colonel Hawker's Cold Punch.—A wineglass nearly full of the best refined sugar pounded; 12 ditto of cold spring water; half a wineglassful of lemon-juice; 2 wineglasses *brimfull* of old Jamaica rum. Let the sugar be well melted and the lemon-juice thoroughly amalgamated with it and the water before adding the rum.

Verder, or Milk Punch.—Pare 6 oranges and 6 lemons as thin as you can, grate them with sugar to get the flavour. Steep the peels in a bottle of rum or brandy stopped close 24 hours. Squeeze the fruit on 2 lbs. of sugar, add to it 4 quarts of water, and 1 of new milk boiling-hot; stir the rum into the above, and run it through a jelly-bag till perfectly clear. Bottle, and cork close immediately.

Or:—Take the rinds of 30 lemons pared very thin, steep them for 3 days in 2 quarts of rum; then pour them into a

vessel, adding 3 quarts more of rum, 3 quarts of water, 1 of lemon-juice, 4 lbs. of loaf-sugar, and 2 nutmegs grated. Dissolve the sugar in the water; mix all together, and then pour upon the ingredients 2 quarts of milk boiling hot. Stir it well together, and let it stand 2 hours; then strain it through a jelly-bag till perfectly clear, much depending upon clearing it well.

Norfolk Punch.—In 20 quarts of French brandy put the peels of 30 lemons and 30 oranges, pared so thin that not the least of the white is taken. Infuse 12 hours. Have ready 30 quarts of cold water that has boiled; put to it 15 lbs. of double-refined sugar; and, when well mixed, pour it upon the brandy and peels, adding the juice of the oranges and of 24 lemons; mix well; then strain through a very fine hair sieve into a very clean barrel that has held spirits, and put 2 quarts of new milk. Stir, and then bung it close; let it stand 6 weeks in a warm cellar: bottle the liquor for use, observing great care that the bottles are perfectly clean and dry, and the corks of the best quality and well put in. This liquor will keep many years, and is improved by age.

Or:—Pare 6 lemons and 3 Seville oranges very thin, squeeze the juice into a large jar, and put to it 2 quarts of brandy, 1 of white wine, 1 of milk, and 1¼ lb. of sugar. Let it be mixed, and then covered for 24 hours: strain through a jelly-bag till clear, then bottle it.

Orange Punch.—Dissolve nearly ¾ lb. of sugar in a little water, add the juice of 2 lemons, and pour 2 quarts of boiling water upon it for the sherbet; then add a glass of calf's-foot jelly. Mix together a bottle of brandy, a bottle of rum, and 1 of orange-wine, add it to the sherbet, and drink it either hot or cold. If bottled and placed in a cold cellar, it will keep for any time. The orange wine imparts a very fine flavour, which may be heightened by the addition of a bottle of liqueur, curaçoa, or maraschino.

Regent's Punch.—Make the sherbet with green tea, capillaire, and lemon-juice; to 5 pints of this mixture add 1 pint of rum, 1 of brandy, 1 of arrack, and a bottle of curaçoa, together with a small jar or shape of Guava jelly. Pour in a bottle of champagne, and send up the punch in a bowl or jug, with a pine-apple sliced into it.

An excellent liqueur.—Stick 6 cloves into a fine ripe China

orange, put it into a glass jar, adding ½ lb. of the finest moist sugar. Pour over it a quart of good brandy, tie a bladder over the jar, and over that a pasted paper. Set it in the sun, or in a warm place, for 3 or 4 weeks, shaking it gently every day till the sugar is thoroughly dissolved; strain it off and bottle it. This is a very fine stomachic.

SHRUB.—E. R.

846.—*Of Rum.*—Take equal proportions of Seville orange-juice, the best Jamaica rum, and sugar, with about a pint of the orange-seeds bruised, first removing the outer husk. No water must be added to these materials.

Of Brandy.—Put 2 quarts of brandy in a large bottle with the juice of 5 lemons and the peels of 2; stop it up, and let it stand 3 days, then add 3 pints of white wine, 1½ lb. of loaf-sugar, and ½ a nutmeg: strain it through a flannel bag, and it will be found excellent.

Of White Currant.—Strip the fruit, and prepare it in a jar as for jelly; strain the juice, of which put 2 quarts to 1 gallon of rum, and 2 lbs. of lump-sugar; strain through a jelly-bag.

Or:—To a gallon of rum put 2 quarts of white currant-juice strained, and 1½ lb. of lump-sugar; stir them well together, and let them stand in a pan closely covered all night. Stir it well in the morning, strain it through a sieve of coarse cloth, and then through a jelly-bag. Should it not be clear, put it through the jelly-bag a second time, then bottle it for use.

NOYEAU.—E. R.

847.—The real liqueur under this name is made in the island of Martinique, upon a foundation of French brandy, with a species of berry grown in the island, and sweetened with syrup. It requires age to give it the flavour of the berry, and even in the West Indies is far from being cheap. The following receipts, however, are good imitations.

Blanch 3 oz. of bitter and the same quantity of sweet almonds, and bruise them in a mortar; add them, with the rind of 2 lemons, to 1 quart of English gin, which must be kept in a moderate heat for 3 days and nights. Shake the bottle 3 or 4 times a-day, then add 14 oz. of loaf-sugar dissolved in ½ a pint of boiling water, and let it stand 1 day and night longer, shaking the bottle frequently; then strain it.

and filter it afterwards in blotting-paper such as the chemists use: bottle it, and it will be fit to drink in 6 months, but will improve by keeping for a year.

Or:—To 1 quart of English gin, or what is better of *good French brandy*, put 3 oz. of bitter almonds, blanched and cut into pieces, and the rind of 3 lemons. Let it stand 3 days before the fire, shaking the bottle 2 or 3 times a-day; then add 1 lb. of good loaf-sugar, or ½ pint of syrup; let it dissolve, shaking it frequently during the day or two which it will take; then filter it through blotting-paper.

CHERRY BRANDY.—E. R.

848.—To every pound of cherries put ½ lb. of lump-sugar, ½ oz. of bitter almonds, and 4 peach-leaves; pick the cherries from the stalks, and put them with the sugar, &c., in bottles, filling the bottles with brandy. Put bladder on them, and cover that with paper. When Morella cherries are used, after 3 months the liquor may be poured off, and more brandy added.

RATAFIA.

849.—Blanch 2 oz. of peach and apricot kernels, bruise and put them into a bottle, and fill nearly up with brandy. Dissolve ½ lb. of white sugar-candy in a cup of cold water, and add to the brandy after it has stood a month on the kernels, and they are strained off; then filter through paper, and bottle for use. The distilled leaves of peaches and nectarines, when the trees are cut in the spring, are an excellent substitute for ratafia in puddings.

Ratafie des Quatre Fruits.—Take 30 lbs. of cherries, 15 of gooseberries, 8 of raspberries, and 6 of black currants; stone the cherries, and press the juice out of all the fruit: to each pint of juice put 6 oz. of pounded sugar. When it has stood long enough to clear, bottle it off.

BLACK CURRANT LIQUEUR.

850.—Put black currants into a stone pan, with as much leaves as fruit; cover them all over with spirits of wine for 6 weeks, or longer if you please; then squeeze the mass through linen; clarify the juice, and add syrup made with lump-sugar and water, according to taste; it must be thrown in very hot. This may be made with whatever spirit you like, providing it is tasteless.

CREMES.—E. R.

851.—*De Portugal.*—Take 8 good lemons, rough skinned, but without spots; pare the rind very thinly, and cut it into small slips; put it into a bottle with a pint of spirits of wine, and a dozen bitter almonds blanched and bruised. Let it stand 6 days; make a syrup with a pound of treble-refined sugar; add it when cool: shake the whole well together. Let it stand 6 days, and then filter it through blotting-paper. This liqueur should be kept 6 months.

De Cacao.—Take 1 lb. of good Caraccas cocoa, roast it as if to be used for chocolate, being careful to take out the bad grains, of which there are sometimes several, and they would spoil the liqueur: pound it well, and infuse it in 6 pints of brandy; add ½ oz. of cut vanilla: let it stand for 8 days, then strain it. Melt 3½ lbs. of sugar in 3 pints of water; mix it well together, and filter it.

CURACOA.

852.—Take 1 lb. of the dried peel of the Seville orange, wash it in several lukewarm waters, then drain it over a sieve; put it into a jar with 8 pints of brandy and 2 of water; let it stand for a fortnight, shaking it frequently; strain it. Melt 5 lbs. of sugar in 3 pints of water, mix it with the liquor and strain it.

SYRUP FOR LIQUEURS.—E. R.

853.—Put a quart of water into a saucepan, and let it boil; then drop into it, lump by lump, 1 lb. of loaf-sugar. When all the sugar is dissolved, let it boil again and put it into a broad dish to cool; when cool it is fit for use.

NECTAR.—E. R.

854.—Take 2 lbs. of raisins chopped, and 4 lbs. of loaf-sugar, and put them into a spigot-pot; pour 2 gallons of boiling water upon them. The next day, when it is cold, slice 2 lemons into it. Let it stand 5 days, stirring it twice a-day. Then let it stand 5 days more to clear; bottle it, put it into a cold cellar for 10 days, and it will be fit to drink.

MEAD.—E. R.

855.—To each gallon of water put 4 lbs. of honey; boil it 1 hour; when the scum has done rising pour the liquor into a tub, and when cool put a toast with yeast spread over it into

the tub; allow it to stand until the next day; then pour it into the cask and put the bung lightly over it; let it stand 1 year in the barrel.

Or:—To every gallon of water put 4 lbs. of honey, and boil it ¾ of an hour, taking care to skim it. To every gallon add 1 oz. of hops; then boil it ½ an hour, and let it stand till next day; put it into the cask, and to 13 gallons of the liquor add a quart of brandy. Let it be lightly stopped till the fermentation is over, and then stop it very close. If you make a large cask, keep it a year in cask.

GINGER CORDIAL.

856 —Take 1½ oz. of ground ginger, 2 lbs. of white currants picked and bruised, cover it close, and let it stand 24 hours; pour upon these 1 quart of pure whisky or brandy, strain it through a linen cloth, add 1 lb. of loaf-sugar, and bottle it.

Essence of Ginger.—Take 3 oz. of ground ginger, 2 oz. of lemon-peel cut very thin, put these into a quart of brandy; let it stand a fortnight, shaking it once or twice every day; strain it through a linen cloth, and bottle it.

CHAPTER XXXI.

COOKERY FOR THE SICK.

It may be necessary to premise that a choice should be made of those things most likely to agree with the patient, and, as invalids require variety to indulge their appetite, frequent changes should be provided, but great simplicity observed in the preparation. Perhaps jellies and meat broths, together with various kinds of farinaceous food, are the lightest on the stomach, as well as, generally speaking, the most nutritious.

A really good cook for the sick is rarely met with; and many who possess all the goods of fortune have attributed the first return of health to an appetite excited by what is called *good kitchen physic.*

There is not a better occasion for charitable commiseration than when a person is sick. A bit of meat or pudding sent

unexpectedly has often been the means of recalling long-lost appetite.

JELLIES.

857.—*A good Jelly.*—Soak 12 shanks of mutton 4 hours, then brush and scour them very clean. Lay them in a saucepan with 3 blades of mace, an onion, 20 Jamaica and 30 or 40 black peppers, a bunch of sweet herbs, and a crust of bread made very brown by toasting. Pour 3 quarts of water to them, and set them on a hot hearth, close covered; let them simmer as gently as possible for 5 hours, then strain it off, and put it in a cold place.

This may have the addition of a pound of beef, if approved, for flavour. It is a remarkably good thing for people who are weak.

Sheep's heads and trotters are also good restoratives; savoury jelly may also be made in the same manner, without lemon, wine, or sugar, but flavoured with ham and spice.

Dr. Ratcliffe's Pork Jelly.—Take a leg of well-fed pork, just as cut up; beat it, and break the bone. Set it over a gentle fire with 3 gallons of water, and simmer to 1. Let ½ oz. of mace and the same of nutmegs stew in it. Strain through a fine sieve. When cold, take off the fat. Give a chocolatecupful the first and last thing, and at noon, putting salt to taste.

Ivory Jelly.—Put ½ lb. of ivory powder into 3 pints of cold water, let it simmer until reduced to 1½ pint; when cold take the jelly carefully from the sediment; add to it the juice of a lemon, ¼ the peel, 2 or 3 cloves, and sugar to taste; warm it till quite dissolved, then strain it.

Calf's Feet.—Bake 2 calf's feet in 2 pints of water and the same quantity of new milk, in a jar, close covered, 3½ hours. When cold, remove the fat.

Give a large teacupful the first and last thing. Whichever flavour is approved, give it by baking in it lemon-peel, cinnamon, or mace. Add sugar afterwards.

Sheep's Trotters.—Simmer 6 sheep's trotters, 2 blades of mace, a little cinnamon, lemon-peel, a few hartshorn shavings, and a little isinglass, in 2 quarts of water, to 1; when cold, take off the fat, and give nearly ½ pint twice a-day, warming with it a little new milk.

Isinglass.—Boil 1 oz. of isinglass shavings, 40 Jamaica

peppers, and a bit of brown crust of bread, in a quart of water, to a pint, and strain it.

This makes a pleasant jelly to keep in the house; of which a large spoonful may be taken in wine and water, milk, tea, soup, or any way most agreeable.

Arrowroot.—It is very necessary to be careful not to get the counterfeit sort; if genuine, it is very nourishing, especially for persons with weak bowels. Put into a saucepan ½ a pint of water, a glass of sherry, or a spoonful of brandy, grated nutmeg, and fine sugar; boil up once, then mix it by degrees into a dessertspoonful of arrowroot, previously rubbed smooth with 2 spoonfuls of cold water.

Or:—Mix a dessertspoonful of arrowroot with a little cold water, have ready boiling water in a kettle, pour it upon the arrowroot until it becomes quite clear, keeping it stirred all the time; add a little sugar. Where milk may be taken, it is very delicious made in the same way with milk instead of water, a dessertspoonful of arrowroot, and ½ a pint of milk; add a small bit of lemon-peel.

Potato.—We learn from the 'Gardener's Chronicle' that potato-starch is sold at from 1*s.* to 3*s.* the lb., though it might be prepared at home with no other means than a little trouble, with a grater and a sieve.

"To obtain *Potato Jelly* in perfection, let a potato be washed, peeled, and grated; throw the pulp, thus procured, into a jug of water, and stir it well. Pass the mixture of pulp and water over a sieve, and collect the water which drains through into a basin. Let this stand for a few minutes, and a sufficient quantity of starch will have fallen for the purpose required. Pour off the water, and then keep stirring up the starch at the bottom of the basin, while boiling water is being poured upon it, and it will soon and suddenly pass to the state of a jelly. The only nicety required is to be careful that the water is absolutely boiling, otherwise the change will not take place. It does not require more than 8 minutes to change a raw potato into a basinful of most excellent jelly, which has only to be seasoned with a little sugar, nutmeg, and white wine, to please the most fastidious taste."[a]

Tapioca.—Choose the largest sort, pour cold water on to

[a] G. R. 'Family Herald.'

862.—On an extremely hot plate put 2 or 3 sippets of bread, and pour over them some gravy from beef, mutton, or veal, with which no butter has been mixed. Sprinkle a little salt over.

Or :—Take a French roll; cut it crosswise in slices of about ¼ of an inch thick, and soak them in boiled milk until they have imbibed as much as they will take; then drain them, cover them with a coating of egg-batter, and fry them in a cheese-toaster. When served, powder them simply with white sugar, with or without a slight grating of nutmeg.

CAUDLE

863.—Is made in various ways. Make a fine smooth gruel of half-grits; strain it when boiled well; stir it at different times till cold. When to be used, add sugar, wine, and lemon-peel, with nutmeg. Some like a spoonful of brandy besides the wine; others like lemon-juice.

Or :—Boil up ½ a pint of fine gruel, with a bit of butter the size of a large nutmeg, a large spoonful of brandy, the same of white wine, 1 of capillaire, a bit of lemon-peel, and nutmeg.

Another.—Into a pint of fine gruel, not thick, put, while it is boiling-hot, the yolk of an egg beaten with sugar, and mixed with a large spoonful of cold water, a glass of wine, and nutmeg. Mix by degrees. It is very agreeable and nourishing. Some like gruel, with a glass of table-beer, sugar, &c., with or without a teaspoonful of brandy.

Posset.—Boil the grated crumb of a penny loaf in a pint of water, with the grated peel of a Seville orange, till the mixture be clear and thick: then add 3 oz. of sweet and 1 oz. of bitter almonds, ½ the juice of an orange or any other kind of fruit, 4 oz. of sugar, and 1 pint of mountain wine.

Cold Caudle.—Boil a pint of spring-water; when cold, add the yolk of an egg, the juice of a small lemon, 6 spoonfuls of sweet wine, sugar to your taste, and syrup of lemons 1 oz.

Flour Caudle.—Into 5 large spoonfuls of water rub smooth 1 dessertspoonful of fine flour. Set over the fire 5 spoonfuls of new milk, and put 2 bits of sugar into it; the moment it boils pour into it the flour and water, and stir it over a slow fire 20 minutes. It is a nourishing and gently astringent food. This is an excellent food for babies who have weak bowels.

Rice Caudle.—When the water boils, pour into it some ground rice mixed with a little cold water; when of a proper

consistency, add sugar, lemon-peel, and cinnamon, and a glass of brandy to a quart. Boil all smooth.

Or:—Soak some Carolina rice in water an hour, strain it, and put 2 spoonfuls of the rice into 1¼ pint of milk: simmer till it will pulp through a sieve; then put the pulp and milk into the saucepan, with a bruised clove and a bit of white sugar. Simmer 10 minutes; if too thick, add a spoonful or two of milk; and serve with thin toast.

Caudle for the sick and lying-in.—Set 3 quarts of water on the fire; mix smooth as much oatmeal as will thicken the whole with a pint of cold water; when boiling, pour the latter in, and 20 Jamaica peppers in fine powder; boil to a good middling thickness; then add sugar, ½ a pint of well-fermented table-beer, and a glass of gin: boil all together.

This mess sent to any poor woman twice, and broth once or twice, will be of incalculable service.

VARIOUS PREPARATIONS.

864.—*Saloop.*—Boil a little water, wine, lemon-peel, and sugar together; then mix with a small quantity of the powder, previously rubbed smooth with a little cold water; stir it all together, and boil it a few minutes.

Milk Porridge.—Make a fine gruel of half-grits, long boiled; strain off; either add cold milk, or warm with milk, as may be approved. This is a most wholesome breakfast for children.

French Milk Porridge.—Stir some oatmeal and water together; let it stand to be clear, and pour off the latter; pour fresh water upon it, stir it well, let it stand till next day; strain through a fine sieve, and boil the water, adding milk. The proportion of water must be small.

Abroad this is much ordered, with toast, for the breakfast of weak persons.

Sago.—To prevent the earthy taste soak it in cold water 1 hour, pour that off, and wash it well; then add more, and simmer gently till the seeds are clear, with lemon-peel and spice, if approved. Add wine and sugar, and boil all up together.

Sago Milk.—Cleanse as above, and boil it slowly, and wholly with new milk. It swells so much, that a small quantity will be sufficient for a quart, and when done it

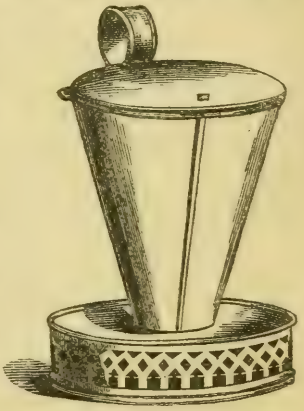
will be diminished to about a pint. It requires no sugar or flavouring.

Ground Rice Milk. — Boil 1 spoonful of ground rice, rubbed down smooth, with 1½ pint of milk, a bit of cinnamon, lemon-peel, and nutmeg. Sweeten when nearly done.

Water Gruel.—Put a large spoonful of oatmeal by degrees into a pint of water, and when smooth boil it.

Or:—Rub smooth 1 large spoonful of oatmeal with 2 of water, and pour it into a pint of water boiling on the fire; stir it well and boil it quickly, but take care it does not boil over. In ¼ of an hour strain it off; when eaten add salt and a bit of butter. Stir until the butter be incorporated.

Barley Gruel.—Wash 4 oz. of pearl-barley; boil it in 2 quarts of water with a stick of cinnamon, till reduced to a quart; strain and return it into the saucepan with sugar and ¾ pint of port wine. Heat up, and use as wanted.



The Etna.

THE ETNA.

865.—This useful little machine is almost indispensable in a sick-room. It enables you to have a pint of water boiled in a few minutes by means of a small quantity of spirits of wine burnt in the saucer under the cup. A little measure is sold with it, by which the quantity required can be regulated according to whether the fluid to be heated is required to be boiled or only warmed.

ASSES' MILK

866.—Far surpasses any imitation of it that can be made. It should be milked into a glass that is kept warm by being in a basin of hot water.

The fixed air that it contains gives some people a pain in the stomach. At first a teaspoonful of rum may be taken with it, but should only be put in the moment it is to be swallowed. The animal should always be milked at the door.

Artificial Asses' Milk.—Boil together 1 quart of water, 1 quart of new milk, 1 oz. of white sugar-candy, ½ oz. of eringo-root, and ½ oz. of conserve of roses, till half be wasted.

This is astringent, therefore proportion the doses to the effect, and the quantity to what will be used while sweet.

Or :—Mix 2 spoonfuls of boiling water, 2 of milk, and an egg well beaten; sweeten with pounded white sugar-candy. This may be taken twice or thrice a-day.

Or :—Boil 2 oz. of hartshorn shavings, 2 oz. of pearl-barley, 2 oz. of candied eringo-root, and 1 dozen of snails that have been bruised, in 2 quarts of water to 1. Mix with an equal quantity of new milk when taken twice a-day.

It should, however, be observed, that, although these preparations are all good in a certain degree, and some perhaps better, in a medical point of view, yet they do not afford the nutriment obtained from the original milk, especially in consumptive complaints.

DR. BOERHAAVE'S SWEET BUTTERMILK.

867.—Take the milk from the cow into a small churn; in about 10 minutes begin churning, and continue till the flakes of butter swim about pretty thick, and the milk is discharged of all the greasy particles, and appears thin and blue. Strain it through a sieve, and drink it frequently.

It should form the whole of the patient's drink, and the food should be biscuits and rusks in every way and sort, ripe and dried fruits of various kinds, when a decline is apprehended.

Baked and dried fruits—raisins in particular—make excellent suppers for invalids, with biscuits or common cake.

Buttermilk, although thus recommended and generally thought most agreeable when made from sweet cream, is, however, by some preferred when *sour*, and is considered as more wholesome when in that state, as being lighter on the stomach.

WHEY.—E. R.

868.—Put 1 pint of warm milk into a vessel before the fire, and add to it ½ a tablespoonful of rennet. When the curd forms, cut it into squares to allow the whey to escape. Then put it on a sieve, and drain it carefully.

The milk may also be turned with lemon-juice; and the curds may be eaten with sugar and nutmeg, but not by a sick person.

In Ireland rennet is never used for this purpose; the mode there being to turn the sweet milk with a mixture of sour buttermilk. It is then called "two-milk whey," and is far pre

Apple Water is very delicate. Cut 2 large apples in slices, and pour 1 quart of boiling water on them; or on roasted apples; strain in 2 or 3 hours, and sweeten lightly.

Or:—Peel and quarter 4 large rennet apples, or any other firm acid apple. Put them into 1 quart of water with the peel of ½ a lemon and a handful of washed currants; let all boil for 1 hour, then strain it; add sugar to taste. Let it stand till cold. A little wine may be added to it when about to be drunk.

Orgeat.—Beat 2 oz. of almonds with a teaspoonful of orange-flower water and a bitter almond or two: then pour 1 quart of milk and water to the paste. Sweeten with sugar or capillaire. This is a fine drink for those who have a tender chest; in the gout it is highly useful, and with the addition of ½ oz. of gum arabic has been found to allay the painfulness of the attendant heat. ½ a glass of brandy may be added if thought too cooling in the latter complaints, and the glass of orgeat may be put into a basin of warm water.

Orangeade or Lemonade.—Squeeze the juice, pour boiling water on a little of the peel, and cover close. Boil water and sugar to a thin syrup, and skim it. When all are cold, mix the juice, the infusion and the syrup, with as much more water as will make a rich sherbet; strain through a jelly-bag.

Or:—Squeeze the juice, and strain it, and add water and capillaire. It is, however, still better when made with the juice of unripe grapes.

The usual mode, however, of making *Lemonade* is to pour 1 quart of boiling water on the rinds of 6 lemons, and let it stand for 3 or 4 hours; add the juice of the lemons with ¾ lb. of sugar; simmer it well and skim it; then add another quart of boiling water. Either run it through a jelly-bag, or mix a glass of calf's-foot jelly, which will make it rich.

Tamarind or *Cranberry Juice*, with double the quantity of water, forms a pleasant drink in a fever or for an invalid, when approaching to convalescence.

The observation applies equally to the expressed juice of unripe grapes, from which, when used instead of lemons, is made the celebrated *Gaspacho* of the Spaniards, far superior to lemonade.

CHAPTER XXXII.

VARIOUS RECEIPTS AND DIRECTIONS TO SERVANTS.

VARIOUS RECEIPTS.

870.—*Indian Cure for Rheumatism.*—Lemon-grass oil mixed with sweet oil, in the proportion of 1 spoonful of the former to 2 of the latter, and rubbed on the part affected.

Hooping Cough.—The following remedy has been the means of curing hundreds of persons, but it must be steadily applied, and if the disease is not of long standing a sensible amendment will be perceived in about a fortnight. A friend of above 50 years of age was cured by it after many other remedies had failed.

Oil of amber (the foreign is the best) to be rubbed every night at bedtime on the palm of the hands, the soles of the feet, the small of the back, and the pit of the stomach. The oil, if good, is so essential that ½ a teaspoonful is enough for a child at one time of rubbing.

Or:—A dozen cloves of garlic steeped in ½ pint of rum for 24 hours: rub a dessertspoonful over the pit of the stomach at bedtime. This has been found of great benefit.

A Cure for Chilblains.—Take of ammoniac gum (the real drop) ½ oz.; reduce it into a smooth pulp with as little water as possible; then add ½ oz. of extract of hemlock, and 3 drachms of the strongest mercurial ointment; the whole to be well mixed together. When used it should be spread on soft leather and sewed on the feet, and need not be removed above once a week. For recent chilblains, and for their prevention, this plaister is infallible. The above quantity is sufficient for a family of 3 or 4 children for the winter if their feet are properly attended to.

For a Cough.—Take of treacle and the best white wine vinegar 6 tablespoonfuls each, add 40 drops of laudanum; mix it well and put it into a bottle. A teaspoonful to be taken occasionally when the cough is troublesome.

A Remedy for a Burn or Scald.—Apply immediately a thick covering of wool to the burnt part, and bind it on tight; in the course of ½ an hour very little pain will be felt, and scarcely any blister will remain. As this remedy is so simple, no housekeeper should be without loose wool at hand in case of an accident. This remedy was discovered by the child of a woolcomber having been dreadfully scalded: its mother laid it in a basket of newly carded wool whilst she ran for a doctor; when she returned she found the child fast asleep amongst the wool, and when it awoke the excessive pain had subsided. We have frequently tried it, and invariably with success.

Another.—

Creosot.	gutt. xv.
Carbon. amm. præp. . . .	℈ j.
Spir. vin.	℥ss.
Ung. spermacet. . . .	℥j.

M. ft. ung.

Spread the ointment on a piece of rag, apply it to the burn or scald, and lay on it some scraped potato to keep the ointment from melting; great relief will be found immediately on its application.

For Cuts or Bruises.—A piece of fine linen dipped in goulard water, or a few drops of arnica rubbed over the part.

To destroy Warts.—Dissolve as much common washing soda as the water will take up; wash the warts with this for a minute or two, and let them dry without wiping. Keep the water in a bottle and repeat the washing often, and it will take away the largest warts.

Blister.—Before applying a blister rub the part over with a few drops of olive-oil; this will make the blister act quicker and with less irritation.

FOR THE DRESSING-TABLE.

871.—*To make soft Pomatum.*—Beat ½ lb. of unsalted fresh lard in common water; then soak and beat it in 2 rose-waters, drain it, and beat it with 2 spoonfuls of brandy; let it drain from this; add to it some essence of lemon, and keep it in small pots.

Or:—Soak ½ lb. of clear beef-marrow, and 1 lb. of unsalted fresh lard, in water, 2 or 3 days, changing and beating it every day. Put it into a sieve, and, when dry, into a jar, and the jar

into a saucepan of water. When melted pour it into a basin, and beat it with 2 spoonfuls of brandy; drain off the brandy, and then add essence of lemon, bergamot, or any other scent that is liked.

Hard Pomatum.—Prepare equal quantities of beef-marrow and mutton-suet as before, using the brandy to preserve it, and adding the scent; then pour it into moulds, or, if you have none, into phials of the size you choose the rolls to be. When cold, break the bottles, clear away the glass carefully, and put paper round the rolls.

Or:—Take equal quantities of marrow, melted and strained, lard, and castor-oil; warm all together; add any scent you please; stir until cold and put into pots.

Pomade Divine.—Clear 1½ lb. of beef-marrow from the strings and bone, put it into an earthen pan or vessel of water fresh from the spring, and change the water night and morning for 10 days; then steep it in rose-water 24 hours, and drain it in a cloth till quite dry. Take an oz. of each of the following articles, namely, storax, gum-benjamin, and odoriferous cypress powder, ½ oz. of cinnamon, 2 drachms of cloves, and 2 drachms of nutmeg, all finely powdered; mix them with the marrow above prepared; then put all the ingredients into a pewter pot that holds 3 pints; make a paste of white of egg and flour, and lay it upon a piece of rag. Over that must be another piece of linen to cover the top of the pot very close, that none of the steam may evaporate. Put the pot into a large copper pot with water, observing to keep it steady, that it may not reach to the covering of the pot that holds the marrow. As the water shrinks, add more, boiling hot; for it must boil 4 hours without ceasing a moment. Strain the ointment through a linen cloth into small pots, and, when cold, cover them. Do not touch it with anything but silver. It will keep many years.

A fine pomatum may be made by putting ½ lb. of fresh marrow, prepared as above, and 2 oz. of hog's lard, on the ingredients, and then observing the same process as before.

Pot-pourri.—Put into a large china jar the following ingredients in layers, with bay-salt strewed between the layers:—2 pecks of damask-roses, part in buds and part blown; violets, orange-flowers, and jasmine, a handful of each; orris-root sliced, benjamin, and storax, 2 oz. of each; ½ oz. of musk; ¼ lb. of

angelica-root sliced; a quart of the red parts of clove-gilly-flowers; 2 handfuls of lavender-flowers; ½ a handful of rose-mary-flowers; bay and laurel leaves, ½ a handful of each; 3 Seville oranges, stuck as full of cloves as possible, dried in a cool oven, and pounded; ½ a handful of knotted marjoram; and 2 handfuls of balm of Gilead dried. Cover all quite close. When the pot is uncovered the perfume is very fine.

A quicker sort of Sweet Pot-pourri.—Take 3 handfuls of orange-flowers, 3 of clove-gillyflowers, 3 of damask-roses, 1 of knotted marjoram, 1 of lemon-thyme, 6 bay-leaves, a handful of rosemary, 1 of myrtle, ½ of mint, 1 of lavender, the rind of a lemon, and ¼ oz. of cloves. Chop all, and put them in layers, with pounded bay-salt between, up to the top of the jar.

If all the ingredients cannot be got at once, put them in as you get them; always throwing in salt with every new article.

To make Wash-balls.—Shave thin 2 lbs. of new white soap into about a teacupful of rose-water, then pour as much boiling water on as will soften it. Put into a brass pan a pint of sweet oil, 4 pennyworth of oil of almonds, ½ lb. of spermaceti, and set all over the fire till dissolved; then add the soap and ½ oz. of camphor that has first been reduced to powder by rubbing it in a mortar, with a few drops of spirits of wine, or lavender-water, or any other scent. Boil 10 minutes, then pour it into a basin, and stir it till it is quite thick enough to roll up into hard balls, which must then be done as soon as possible. If essence is used, stir it in quickly after it is taken off the fire, that the flavour may not fly off.

Paste for Chapped Hands.—Mix ¼ lb. of unsalted hog's lard, which has been washed in soft water, and then rose-water, with the yolks of 2 new-laid eggs, and a large spoonful of honey. Add as much fine oatmeal or almond-paste as will work into a paste.

Or:—Blanch 1 lb. of bitter almonds, pound them smooth in a marble mortar; add ½ oz. of camphor, 1 oz. of honey, ¼ lb. of spermaceti, all pounded, and mixed with the almonds, till it becomes a smooth paste. Put it into jars or china boxes, and tie it down till wanted.

For Chopped Lips.—Put ¼ oz. of benjamin, storax, and spermaceti, two-pennyworth of alkanet-root, a large juicy apple chopped, a bunch of black grapes bruised, ¼ lb. of unsalted

butter, and 2 oz. of bees' wax, into a new tin saucepan. Simmer gently till the wax, &c., are dissolved, and then strain it through linen. When cold, melt it again, and pour it into small pots or boxes; or, if to make cakes, use the bottoms of teacups.

Or:—Put 4 oz. of olive-oil into a bottle with 1 oz. of alkanet-root; stop it up, and set it for some days in the sun, shaking it often until it becomes perfectly bright. Then strain the oil from the alkanet, put it into a pipkin, and add to it 1 oz. of white wax and 1½ oz. of clarified mutton suet; set the mixture on a very slow fire to simmer for a little while, after which take it off, and, when it begins to cool, mix with it a few drops of any perfumed essential oil.

Cold Cream will have nearly the same effect. Take 2 oz of oil of sweet almonds, 1 drachm each of white wax and spermaceti, which scrape very fine, and put them with the oil into an earthen pipkin to melt slowly on the embers, and stir it till it becomes quite smooth; after which, when becoming cold, add 1 oz. of rose-water, and put it into a gallipot closely covered; it should be a very thick cream.

Thieves' Vinegar.—"Take a large handful of lavender-blossoms and the same quantity of sage, mint, rue, wormwood, and rosemary; chop and mix them well together; put them into a jar with ½ oz. of camphor that has been dissolved in alcohol, and pour in 3 quarts of strong vinegar; keep the jar for 2 or 3 weeks in the sun, and plunge it every night in a box of hot sand; afterwards strain and bottle the liquid, putting into each bottle a clove of garlic sliced. It should be kept very tightly corked, and is best made in June."[a]

Hungary Water.—To 1 pint of highly-rectified spirits of wine put 1 oz. of oil of rosemary and 2 drachms of essence of ambergris; shake the bottle well several times, then let the cork remain out 24 hours. After a month, during which time shake it daily, put the water into small bottles.

Honey Water.—Take 1 pint of spirit as above, and 5 drachms of essence of ambergris; shake them well daily.

Lavender Water.—Take 1 pint of spirit as above, essential oil of lavender 1 oz., essence of ambergris 2 drachms; put all into a quart bottle, and shake it extremely well.

[a] Miss Leslie's Receipts, p. 424.

bit of bees'-wax as large as a walnut, and a large spoonful of sugar; wet it all over with a large brush, and when dry rub it till bright.

To give a fine Colour to Mahogany.—Let the tables be washed perfectly clean with vinegar, having first taken out any ink-stains there may be with spirit of salt; but it must be used with the greatest care, and only touch the part affected, and be instantly washed off. Use the following liquid:—Into a pint of cold-drawn linseed-oil put 4 pennyworth of alkanet-root and 2 pennyworth of rose-pink in an earthen vessel; let it remain all night; then stirring well, rub some of it all over the tables with a linen rag; when it has lain some time, rub it bright with linen cloths; nothing, however, will be found equal to "elbow-grease."

Or:—Mix equal quantities of cold-drawn linseed-oil and vinegar, the bottle to be well shaken before using the oil, which should be put on a piece of flannel and rubbed into the furniture.

To take Ink out of Mahogany.—Dilute ½ a teaspoonful of oil of vitriol with a large spoonful of water, and touch the part with a feather; watch it, for if it stays too long it will leave a white mark. It is therefore better to rub it quickly and repeat if not quite removed.

To give to Boards a beautiful appearance.—After washing them very nicely with soda and warm water and a brush, wash them with a very large sponge and clean water. Both times observe to leave no spot untouched; and clean straight up and down, not crossing from board to board; then dry with clean cloths, rubbed hard up and down in the same way.

The floors should not be often wetted, but very thoroughly when done; and once a week dry-rubbed with hot sand and a heavy brush, the right way of the boards.

The sides of stairs or passages on which are carpets or floor-cloth should be washed with sponge instead of linen or flannel, and the edges will not be soiled. Different sponges should be kept for the above two uses; and those and the brushes should be well washed when done with, and kept in dry places.

To extract Oil from Boards or Stone.—Make a strong ley of pearlashes and soft water, and add as much unslaked lime as it will take up; stir it together, and then let it settle a few minutes; bottle it, and stop close; have ready some water to

lower it as used, and scour the part with it. If the liquor should lie long on the boards, it will draw out the colour of them; therefore do it with care and expedition.

To clean stone Stairs and Halls.—Boil 1 lb. of pipe-clay with a quart of water, a quart of small beer, and put in a bit of stone-blue. Wash with this mixture, and, when dry, rub the stones with flannel and a brush.

Floor Cloths should be chosen that are painted on a fine cloth, which is well covered with the colour, and the patterns on which do not rise much above the ground, as they wear out first. The durability of the cloth will depend much on these particulars, but more especially on the time it has been painted, and the goodness of the colours. If they have not been allowed sufficient time for becoming thoroughly hardened, a very little use will injure them; and as they are very expensive articles, care in preserving them is necessary. It answers to keep them some time before they are used, either hung up in a dry barn where they will have air, or laid down in a spare room.

When taken up for the winter, they should be rolled round a carpet-roller, and observe not to crack the paint by turning the edges in too suddenly.

Old carpets answer extremely well, painted and seasoned some months before laid down. If for passages, the width must be directed when they are sent to the manufactory, as they are cut before painting.

To Clean Floor-cloths.—Sweep, then wipe them with a flannel; and when all dust and spots are removed, rub with a waxed flannel, and then with a dry plain one; but use little wax, and rub only enough with the latter to give a little smoothness, or it may endanger falling.

Washing now and then with milk, after the above sweeping and dry-rubbing them, gives as beautiful a look, and they are less slippery.

To dust Carpets and Floors.—Sprinkle tea-leaves on them, then sweep carefully.

The former should not be swept frequently with a whisk-brush, as it wears them fast; only once a-week, and at other times with the leaves and a hair-brush.

Fine carpets should be gently done with a hair hand-brush, such as is used for clothes, on the knees.

To clean Carpets.—Take up the carpet, let it be well beaten, then laid down, and brush on both sides with a hand-brush; turn it the right side upwards, and scour it with ox-gall and soap and water very clean, and dry it with linen cloths. Then lay it on grass, or hang it up to dry.

To blacken the fronts of stone Chimney-pieces.—Mix oil-varnish with lamp-black, and a little spirit of turpentine to thin it to the consistency of paint. Wash the stone with soap and water very clean; then sponge it with clear water; and when perfectly dry brush it over twice with this colour, letting it dry between the times. The lamp-black must be sifted first.

To clean the back of the Grate, the inner Hearth, and the fronts of cast-iron Stoves.—Boil about ¼ lb. of the best black lead with a pint of small-beer and a bit of soap the size of a walnut. When that is melted, dip a painter's brush, and wet the grate, having first brushed off all the soot and dust; then take a hard brush and rub it till of a beautiful brightness.

Another way to clean cast-iron and black Hearths.—Mix black lead and whites of eggs well beaten together; dip a painter's brush, and wet all over; then rub it bright with a hard brush.

To preserve Irons from Rust.—Melt fresh mutton-suet, smear over the iron with it while hot; then dust it well with unslaked lime pounded and tied up in a muslin. Irons so prepared will keep many months. Use no oil for them at any time, except salad-oil, there being water in all other.

Fire-irons should be kept wrapped in baize, in a dry place, when not used.

Another way.—Beat into 3 lbs. of unsalted hog's-lard 2 drachms of camphor, sliced thin, till it is dissolved; then take as much black lead as will make it of the colour of broken steel. Dip a rag into it, and rub it thick on the stove, &c., and the steel will never rust, even if wet. When it is to be used, the grease must be washed off with hot water, and the steel be dried before polishing.

To take Rust out of Steel.—Cover the steel with sweet oil well rubbed on it, and in 48 hours use unslaked lime finely powdered, to rub until all the rust disappears.

To take the black off the bright Bars of polished Stoves in a few minutes.—Rub them well with some of the following

mixture on a bit of broad-cloth: when the dirt is removed, wipe them clean, and polish with glass (not sand) paper.

For Mixture.—Boil slowly 1 lb. of soft soap in 2 quarts of water to 1. Of this jelly take 3 or 4 spoonfuls, and mix to a consistency with emery.

To clean Tin Covers.—Get the finest whiting, which is only sold in large cakes, the small being mixed with sand; mix a little of it powdered with the least drop of sweet oil, and rub well, and wipe clean; then dust over them some dry whiting in a muslin bag, and rub bright with dry leather. The last is to prevent rust, which the cook must be careful to guard against by wiping them dry, and putting them by the fire when they come from the parlour; for if but once hung up without, the steam will rust the inside.

Or:—2 oz. of soft soap and ¼ lb. of rotten stone, beaten to a paste with boiling water.

Fine Blacking for Shoes.—Take 4 oz. of ivory-black, 3 oz. of the coarsest sugar, a tablespoonful of sweet oil, and a pint of small beer; mix them gradually, cold.

The best method of cleaning Knives.—Have the board properly prepared with leather, and clean the knives with equal quantities of rotten stone and iron filings.

The machine for cleaning knives, invented by Kent, is one of the best household improvements that has been produced for a very long period. It appears rather expensive in the first instance, but the saving of time in cleaning the knives, the absence of dirt, and the certainty of always having a brilliant polished blade, are advantages that cannot pass unnoticed in any establishment. It is particularly adapted to large families. They are to be procured at most of the ironmongers', and at Kent's shop in the Strand.

To take Stains out of Marble.—Mix unslaked lime in finest powder with the stronger soap-ley, pretty thick, and instantly with a painter's brush lay it on the whole of the marble. In 2 months' time wash it off perfectly clean; then have ready a fine thick lather of soft soap, boiled in soft water; dip a brush in it, and scour the marble. This will, with very good rubbing, give a beautiful polish.

To take Iron-stains out of Marble.—An equal quantity of fresh spirit of vitriol and lemon-juice being mixed in a bottle, shake it well; wet the spots, and in a few minutes rub with soft linen till they disappear.

dinners, as likewise sauces, and servants bring them round; but some inconveniences attend this plan, and, when there are not many to wait, delay is occasioned. If the table is of a due size, the articles alluded to will not fill it too much.

It is worthy of observation here, that cooks do not always think of sending up such articles as are in the house unless ordered; though, by so doing, the addition of anything, collared or pickled, some fritters, fried patties, or quickly-made dumplings, would be useful when there happen to be accidental visitors: and at all times it is right to better the appearance of the table rather than let things spoil below, by which the expense of a family is more increased than can be easily imagined.

Hot suppers are not much in use where people dine very late; and when required, nothing boiled should ever be introduced. If fish be served, only the smaller sorts, fried, should be brought to table; with the sole exception of shell-fish, which may be dressed hot in any way. When required, the top and bottom, or either, may be Game..Fowls..Rabbit..Oysters stewed or scalloped..French Beans..Cauliflower, or Jerusalem Artichokes, in White-Sauce..Broccoli with Eggs.. Stewed Spinach and Eggs..Sweetbreads..Small Birds..Mushrooms .. Potatoes in shapes .. Scallops, &c...Cutlets .. Roast Spanish Onions .. Salmagundi .. Buttered Eggs on Toast .. Omelettes aux fines herbes, or à la Tartare .. Cold Neat's Tongue .. Ham .. Collared Meats .. Hunter's Beef sliced .. Rusks buttered, with Anchovies .. Grated Hung Beef with Butter, with or without Rusk, dressed in the middle of a plate, and surrounded with a garnish .. Custards in glasses .. Oysters cold or pickled..Potted Meats..Fish..Birds..&c. ..Good plain Cake sliced..Pies of Birds or Fruit..Crabs.. Lobsters..Prawns..Cray-fish, though usually brought to table cold, may yet be dressed hot, and, if well made up, are very good..Any of the list of sweet things or fruits. A sandwich tray with any of the above articles looks well, or placed at a little distance from each other on the table, without the tray, if preferred.

The lighter the things, the better they appear, and glass intermixed has the best effect. Jellies, different coloured things, and flowers, add to the beauty of the table. An elegant supper may be served at a small expense by those who know how to make trifles that are in the house form the greatest part of the meal.

ARTICLES IN SEASON IN DIFFERENT MONTHS.

January.

880.—House Lamb.

Poultry.—Turkeys . . Capons . . Pullets . . Fowls . . Chickens . . Tame Pigeons.

Game.—Pheasants . . Partridges . . Hares . . Rabbits . . Woodcocks . . Snipes.

Fish.—Carp . . Tench . . Perch . . Lampreys . . Eels . . Crayfish . . Cod . . Soles . . Flounders . . Plaice . . Turbot . . Thornback . . Skate . . Sturgeon . . Smelts . . Whitings . . Lobsters . . Crabs . . Prawns . . Oysters.

Vegetables.—Cabbage . . Savoys . . Colewort . . Sprouts . . Broccoli . . Leeks . . Onions . . Beet . . Sorrel . . Chervil . . Endive . . Spinach . . Celery . . Broccoli, white and purple . . Salsafy, and the common garden roots, together with herbs of all sorts, dry, and some green . . Sea-kale is now in the market . . Cucumbers, asparagus, and mushrooms to be had, though not in season, and consequently at extravagant prices.

Fruit.—Apples . . Pears . . Nuts . . Walnuts . . Medlars . . Grapes and Oranges.

February and March.

Meat, Fowls, and Game, as in January, till the close of February, with the addition of Ducklings and Chickens, Guinea and Pea Fowl.

Fish.—As the last month, except that Cod is not thought good from February to the beginning of October, Salmon coming into season.

Vegetables.—The same as the former month, with the addition of Kidney Beans, if forced, for they are not in season until the end of May.

Fruit.—Apples . . Pears . . Oranges of the last season; but Nuts, though still brought to table, are going out . . Forced Strawberries.

Second Quarter.—April, May, and June.

Meat.—Beef . . Mutton . . Veal . . Grass Lamb . . Venison in May, but June is the height of the season.

Poultry and Game.—Pullets . . Fowls . . Chickens . . Ducklings . . Pigeons . . Rabbits . . Leverets . . Goslings.

Fish.—Carp .. Tench .. Soles .. Smelts .. Eels .. Trout .. Turbot .. Lobsters .. Chub .. Salmon .. Cray-fish .. Mackerel .. Crabs .. Prawns .. Shrimps.

Vegetables.—As before; and in May, early Potatoes .. Peas .. Radishes .. Kidney Beans .. Carrots .. Turnips .. Early Cabbages .. Cauliflowers .. Asparagus .. Artichokes .. All sorts of salads, forced.

Fruit.—In May and June: Strawberries and Cherries .. Currants and Gooseberries for Tarts. In July: Melons and Green Apricots .. Nectarines, and some Peaches are also to be had; but most of these are forced.

Third Quarter.—July, August, and September.

Meat as before, except that Lamb is now growing into Mutton.

Poultry and Game.—Pullets .. Fowls .. Chickens .. Rabbits .. Pigeons .. Green Geese .. Leverets .. Turkey Poults. Two former months: Plovers .. Wheatears. Michaelmas Geese in September.

Grouse-shooting begins the 12th of August; Partridge-shooting the 1st of September: so that what is used before is poached.

Fish.—Haddock .. Flounders .. Plaice .. Skate .. Thornback .. Salmon .. Cod-fish .. Soles .. Mullets .. Pike .. Carp .. Eels .. Shell-fish, except Oysters, which are not good till the close of September .. Mackerel the first 2 months of the quarter, but not good in August.

Vegetables.—Of all sorts: Beans .. Peas .. French Beans .. Scarlet Runners, &c. &c.

Fruit.—In July: Strawberries and Gooseberries are going out .. Plums, various .. Cherries .. Apricots .. Raspberries .. Melons .. Currants .. Damsons.

In August and September: Peaches .. Plums .. Figs .. Filberts .. Mulberries .. Cherries .. Apples .. Pears .. Nectarines .. Grapes .. Melons .. Strawberries .. Medlars .. Quinces .. Morella Cherries .. Damsons and various Plums .. Pines of English growth, and also those brought from the West Indies.

October.

Meat as before. Buck-Venison goes out, and Doe-Venison comes into season. Pheasants from the 1st of October.

Poultry and Game.—Domestic Fowls as in former quarter. Woodcocks and Game of all kinds, as well as Water-Fowl, such as Wild Ducks..Teal..Snipes..Widgeon.

Fish.—Dories..Smelts..Pike..Perch..Holibuts..Brills.. Carp..Salmon-Trout..Barbel..Gudgeons..Tench..Shell-fish

Vegetables.—Last crops of all sorts of Beans, and a few gatherings of a peculiar sort of Green Peas.

Fruit.—Peaches..Pears..Figs..Bullace..Grapes.. Apples..Medlars..Damsons..Filberts..Walnuts..Nuts.. Quinces..Services..Medlars.

November.

Meat.—Beef..Mutton..Veal..Pork, all in high season.. House Lamb..Doe-Venison..Poultry and Game as the last month.

Fish as the last month.

Vegetables.—Carrots..Turnips..Parsnips..Potatoes.. Skirrets..Scorzonera..Onions..Leeks..Shalots..Cabbage ..Savoys..Colewort..Spinach..Chard-Beets..Chardoons ..Cresses..Endive..Celery..Lettuces..Salad-herbs..Pot-herbs, and all the sorts of autumn crops.

Fruit.—Pears..Apples..Nuts..Walnuts..Bullace.. Chestnuts..Medlars..Grapes.

December.

Meat.—Meat of all sorts, as already stated, is now in prime order; and House Lamb is in high season as an esteemed Christmas delicacy.

Poultry and Game.—Geese..Turkeys..Pullets..Pigeons ..Capons..Fowls..Chickens..Rabbits..Hares..Snipes.. Woodcocks..Larks..Pheasants..Partridges..Sea-Fowls.. Guinea-Fowls..Wild Ducks..Teal..Widgeon..Dotterels.. Dun-birds..Grouse.

Fish.—Cod..Turbot..Holibuts..Soles..Gurnets..Stur geon..Carp..Gudgeons..Codlings..Eels..Dories..Shell-fish.

Vegetables.—As in the last month. Sea-Kale in season, but Asparagus only to be had forced.

Fruit as the last, except Bullace.

INDEX.

N.B.—The reference is to the Page, and not to the number of the Receipt.

Aberdeen mode of dressing salmon, 234
Accounts, importance of, 4
Acha, 283
Agneau à l'Espagnole, 145
  au Pascal, 146
  à la Périgord, 146
  blanquette, 149
  épaule, 149
  pieds, 146
Alb, egg, 374
Ale with cheese, 379
Almack's preserve, 498
Almond cakes, 535
  candied, 482
  cheesecakes, 419
  cream, 462
  cream ice, 469
  croquantes, 467
  custard, 458
  fritters, 383
  omelette, 372
  pudding, 435, 437
  soup, 76
American biscuits, 542
  blancmange, 471
  flour, 548
Anchovy sauce, 521
  toast, 561
Apples, 11
  à la Cremone, 448
  à la Dauphine, 449
  à la Suédoise, 448
  buttered, 449
  Charlotte of, 447
  chartreuse of, 449
  compôte of, 495
  dumplings, 454
  fool, 472
  fritters, 382
  gâteau, 450
  jelly, 476, 501
  juice for jelly, 486
  mange, 450
  marmalade, 492
  miroton of, 449
  pancakes, 381
  pie, 410
  pudding, 451
  puffs, 413
  and rice, 449
  sauce, 279
  soufflé, 467
  stewed, 410
  water for the sick, 603
Apricots, bottled, 484
  dried, 486
  marmalade, 492
  preserved, 485
  preserved in jelly, 486
  pudding, 451
  tartlets of green, 412
Arrowroot, 592
  pudding, 432
Artichokes, 314
  à la poivrade, 315
  bottoms, 314
  with eggs, 377
  farcis, 315
  Jerusalem, 315
  soup, 92
  stewed, 315
Articles in season during each month, 622
Artificial sauces for fish, 521
Asparagus, 313
  with eggs, 377
  farcis, 313
  to fricassee, 313
  soup, 92
Asses' milk, 599
Aunt Martha's pudding, 438
Austrian puffs, 414

Bacon, to choose, 56
  to cure, 348
Bain-marie, 42, 45
Baked apple pudding, 451
  beef, 114
  brisket of beef, 114
  round of beef, 114
  rump of beef, 114
  scarlet beef, 115
  bread pudding, 430
  calf's head, 155
  custard pudding, 428
  gooseberry pudding, 452
  pears, 489
  tomatas, 323
Bakewell pudding, 439
Balls, egg, 84
  forcemeat, 338
  Passover, 63, 340
  potato, 304
  rice, 366
  of suet pudding, 423
  wash, 607
Banbury cakes, 534
Bandoline for the hair, 609
Barbel, 246
Barberry cakes, 496
  jam, 500
  pickle, 508
  preserve, 500
Barley gruel, 599
  water, 602
Bath buns, 544
  pudding, 453
  receipt for bœuf à la mode, 122
Batter for fruit pudding, 451
  fruit in, 451
  pudding, 427
Beans, broad, 307
  French, 318, 508
Beef, 103
  à la Houssard, 124
  à la mode, 121
  à la Polonaise, 124
  à la vinaigrette, 125
  to bake, 114
  best pieces, 103
  to boil, 113
  bouilli, 108
  bouillon, 86
  brisket, stewed, 108
  brisket, baked, 114
  bubble and squeak, 113
  cheek, 116
  to choose, 54
  to collar, 357
  collops, 126
  to corn, 341
  cow-heels, 121
  family stew, 110
  feet, 121
  fillet, 106, 123
  fillet, braised, 123
  fillet, to taste like hare, 106
  fricandeau of, 124
  fricassée, 125
  Hamburg, 342
  to hash, 115
  heart, 116
  hung (Derrynane receipt), 344
  hunter's, 344
  to keep, 103
  kidney, 128
  kidney, minced raw, 129
  kidney, rissoles of, 129
  leg, stewed, 108

Beef, in a marinade, 123
marinade to baste roast meats, 104
marrow-bones, 121
to mince, 125
olives, 124
palate, 127
pasty, 402
patties, 404
to pot, 354
ragoût, 125
ribs, en bouilli, 109
ribs, collared, 104
ribs, roasted, 104
roast, sauce for, 273
round, baked, 114
round, boiled, 113
rump, baked, 114
rump, boiled, 113
rump, roasted, 106
rump, stewed, 107
rump steaks broiled, 112
rump steaks, dressing of, 112
to salt, Dutch mode, 342
to salt red, 341
sausages, 331
scarlet, baked, 115
season for, 103
sirloin, roasted, 104
sirloin, inside of, 105
sirloin, inside of, cold, 105
spiced, 342
spiced, Leicestershire mode, 343
spiced, flank, 343
steaks, stewed, 111
steaks à la Française, 123
to stew, 106
tail, 119
tea, 595
tongue, 117
tongue, à la Parisienne, 118
tongue, to eat cold, 118
tongue, cured, 344
tongue, fresh, 118
tongue, larded à la Prusse, 119
tongue, piqué, 119
tongue, roasted, 118
tongue, stewed, 118
tongue, fresh, and udder, 118
tremblant, 109
tripe, 120
like venison, 402
Welsh, 344
Yorkshire pudding with, 106
Beefsteak, 111
pie, 400
pudding, 423
Beer, ginger, 582
soup, 85
Beetroot, 309
Beignet, 385
Bengal curry, 296
curry-powder, 295
Benton tea-cakes, 540
Berlin, kloes of, 207
pudding, 445
Biffins, 490
Bills of fare, 619
Bills, hints on, 8
Bischopf, 583
Biscuits, 540
American, 542
cookies, 542
devilled, 562
ginger, 541
to keep, 541
pudding, 431
Swiss, 541
tea, 541
waffles, 542
white cakes, 541
wine, 542
Blackberry jam, 499
wine, 581
Blackcap puddings, 440
Black currant liqueur, 588
wine, 578
Blacking, to make, 618
Black puddings, 333
Blanc for chickens, 190
Blanch, to, 39
Blancmange, 470
American, 471
Blanquette d'agneau, 149
de veau, 168
Blister, to apply a, 605
Bloaters, 560
Boards, to clean, 615
Bockings, 384
Bœuf à la Houssard, 124
à-la-mode, 121
à la Polonaise, 124
à la vinaigrette, 125
palais de, 127
palais de, à la Mariette, 128
tremblant, 109
Bohemian cream, 462
Boil, to, 32
Boiled beef, 113
round of beef, 113
rump of beef, 113
calf's head, 154
eggs, 369
fish, 210
leg of lamb, 144
mutton ham, 180
leg of mutton, 133
custard pudding, 422
rice, 295
fillet of veal, 150
Bolas d'amor, 537
Bon-bons, 482
Bone, to, 36
Boned quarter of lamb, 145
Bottle-jack, 40
Bottled apricots, 484
cherries, 484
fruit, 483
green apricots, 484
greengages, 484
Bouilli, 29
beef, 108
ribs of beef, 109
Bouillon, 86
Braise, to, 37
Braised leg of mutton, 137
veal, 153
Bran, 549
Brandy, cherries in, 497
cherry, 588
creams, 466
pudding, 439
Brasenose pudding, 437
Bratty's (Miss) cheesecakes, 418
Brawn, to choose, 56
to cure, 349
to keep, Cambridge method, 350
mock, 350
Bread, 548
brown, 549
brown, pudding of, 430
cheap, 548
cottage, 552
crumbs, 209
diet, 529
economical, 551
family, 553
fermented, 553
flour for, 548
fried for garnishing, 298
hints on, 9
household, 548
ice, 468
jelly for the sick, 593
maize, 554
to make, 551
oven, 550
observations on, 548
pudding, 429
and butter pudding, 430
rye, 554
sauce, 282
short, 536
unfermented, 553
yeast for, 549
Breakfast cakes, 556
savoury dishes for, 560
Bream, 244
sea, 226
Bredic of vegetables, 325
Bride cake, 528

Bright bars, to clean, 617
Brill, 214
Brioche, 538
  paste, 391
Broad-beans, 307
Brocoli, 317
  with buttered eggs, 317
Broil, a, 560
Broil, to, 33
Broiled chicken, 560
  fish, 212
  fowl, 186
  mackerel, 560
  mushrooms, 318
  rumpsteaks, 112
Broken china, to mend, 610
Broth, barley, 72
  mutton, 71
  mutton for invalids, 72
  Scotch, 73
  veal, 77
Broths for the sick, 593
  beef, mutton, and veal, 593
  calf's feet, 593
  chicken, 594
  eel, 594
  to keep, 594
  quickly made, 594
  mutton, 72
  strengthening, 595
Brown bread, 549
  ice, 468
  pudding, 430
Brown melted butter, 270
  sauce, 289
  stock for soup, 65
Bruises, remedy for, 605
Bubble and squeak, 113
Buckwheat cakes, 557
  fritters, 384
Bugs, to destroy, 619
Buns, 543
  Bath, 544
  cross, 543
  Madeira, 544
  Scotch, 544
  Spanish, 544
Burn, remedy for a, 605
Burnt cream, 462
  buttered eggs, 374
Butter cakes, 534
  to clarify, 351
  crayfish, 255
  Dutch, 467
  fairy, 467
  maître d'hôtel, 270
  melted, 269
  orange, 466
  and parsley, 270
Buttered apples, 449
Buttered eggs, 374
  mushrooms, 320
Buttermilk, 600

Cabbage, 310
Cabinet pudding, 440
Cakes, 524
  almond, 535
  Banbury, 534
  barberry, 496
  Benton tea, 540
  breakfast, 556
  bride, 528
  buckwheat, 557
  buckwheat, Shrewsbury receipt, 558
  butter, 534
  coffee, 540
  cracknels, 539
  family bread, 531
  fish, 263
  French, 537
  ham, 355
  icing for, 543
  Irish, 539
  Johnny, 558
  jumbles, 535
  kringles, 539
  lemon, 537
  macaroons, 534
  Marlborough, 534
  mode of keeping, 526
  moulds for, 532
  observations on, 524
  oven for, 525
  passover, 536
  paste, 559
  plain, 530
  plum, 526
  pound, 536
  to prepare materials for, 524
  provincial, 533
  queen, 528
  ratafia, 535
  rice, 532
  rout drops, 535
  rusks, 539
  saffron, 557
  Sally Lunns, 557
  Savoy, 531
  Scotch seed, 530
  seed, 529
  shortbread, 536
  Shrewsbury, 533
  slim, 559
  soda, 537
  Spanish, 538
  sponge, 531
  tea, 540
  tipsy, 470
  Tunbridge, 534
  veal, 167
  Vienna, 532
  Yorkshire, 534
Calf's brains, 163
  ears, 163
  feet, 162
Calf's heart, 165
  kidneys, 165
  liver, 164
  tails, 163
Calf's-foot jelly, 475
  jelly for the sick, 591
  pie, 399
Calf's-head, 154
  pie, 399
  collared, 358
Calico furniture, to clean, 613
Cambridge pudding, 443
  sausages, 331
Camp ketchup, 520
  dish of mutton, 139
  vinegar, 514
Camphor, to keep away vermin, 619
Canard farci, 193
Candied almonds, 482
  bon-bons, 482
  fruit, 485
  lemon-peel, 502
  orange-peel, 502
  toffie, 482
Candles, hints on, 10
Caper sauce, 271
Capon, 182
Carp, 241
  Crucian, 241
  sauce for, 292
Carpets, to clean, 617
  to dust, 616
Caraccas cocoa, 571
Carachi, 286
Cardoons, 321
Carrots, 308
  puddings, 452
  soup, 90
Carving, 13
  necessity of practice in, 13
Casserole of fish, 261
  of rice, 367
Caudle for the sick, 598
  to make, 597
  cold, 597
  flour, 597
  rice, 597
Cauliflowers, 317
  with Parmesan, 317
  pickled, 510
  in white sauce, 317
Caveach fish, to, 356
Caviar, 240
Cecil's minced beef, 126
Celery, 316
  and veal cutlets, 158
  sauce, 274
  soup, 91
Cement for broken china, 610

Cervelles de veau, 164
Chads, 226
Champagne, English, 579
cream, 460
pink, 579
Chapped hands, paste for, 607
lips, paste for, 607
Characters of servants, 7
Charlotte, apple, 447
Russe, 461
Charr, 239
Chartreuse, apple, 449
veal, à la, 169
Cheese, 377
damson, 498
with eggs, 377
fondeau, 377
gooseberry, 496
pudding, 380
puffs, 413
ramequins, 378
stewed, 379
stewed with ale, 379
and toast, 380
Welsh rabbit, 379
Cheesecakes, 418
almond, 419
Miss Bratty's, 418
without butter, 419
lemon, 419
orange, 419
paste for, 390
plain, 418
potato, 420
stock for, 420
Cherries, bottled, 484
dried, 497
preserved, 497
preserved in brandy, 497
rolled, 497
Cherry brandy, 588
jam, 499
Chestnuts, 321
sauce, 275
Chetney sauce, 287
Chichester pudding, 452
Chickens, 189
blanc for, 190
broiled, 560
curry, 188
panada, 596
pie, 394
potted, 353
pudding, 424
salad, 327
sauce for, 276
Chicoree, 324
Chilblains, cure for, 604
Children, fruit for, 452
Chili vinegar, 516
Chimney-pieces, to blacken, 617
China, to mend, 610
China chiloe, 139
Chine of mutton, 130
of pork, 177
Chocolate, 570
cream, 463
custard, 457
pudding, 433
Choose, to, beef, 54
fish, 58
lamb, 55
mutton, 55
pork, 55
veal, 54
venison, 56
Chops, lamb, 148
mutton, 135
Chorisos, 333
Christmas pie, 403
Christopher North's sauce, 287
Cider with raisin wine, 577
Clams for soup, 98
Clarifying butter, 351
isinglass, 476
sugar, 480
soup, 62
Clary wine, 581
Clean, to, furniture, &c., 613. *See* Servants
Cloth, to take stains out of, 611
Cock-a-leekie, 71
Cockles, 258
sauce, 290
for soup, 98
Cocoa, Caraccas, 571
nibs or shells, 571
Cocoa-nut pudding, 433
Cod, 218
pie, 406
sounds, 220
Cod's-head soup, 96
Codling cream, 464
soup, 96
tart, 410
Coffee, 565
cakes, 540
essence of, 568
French mode of making, 566
milk, 568
noir, 565
Platow's urn for, 566
roasting machine, 566
varieties of, 565
Cold cream, 608
punch, 585
sausages, 331
Collaring, mode of, 351
Collared beef, 357
ribs of beef, 104
Collared calf's head, 358
eels, 356
meats, marinade for, 360
breast of mutton, 358
breast of veal, 358
pig, 359
pig's head, 359
salmon, 236
College puddings, 436
Collops of veal, 156
of beef, 126
Colouring for jellies, &c., 502
soup, 62
Composition sweetmeat, 500
Compotes, apple, 495
red currant, 495
of various fruits, 495
orange, 495
Compounds for jellies, custards, &c., 474
Confectionery, 479
Confitures, omelette aux, 372
Conjurer, the, 41, 560
Conservative pudding, 441
Consommé, 65
Cookery, observations on, 26
Cookery for the Sick, 590. *See* Sick
Cooks, maxims for, 35
Cordial, ginger, 590
Corned beef, 341
Côtelettes de mouton en ragoût, 140
de mouton à la Polonaise, 141
de mouton à la Maintenon, 141
de mouton aux haricots verts, 141
de poulet, 186
Cottage bread, 552
soup, 70
Cough, cure for, 604
Covers, to clean, 618
Cow-heels, 121
Cowslip wine, 581
Crabs, 253
sauce, 291
for soup, 97
Siberian, 490
Cracknels, Isle of Wight, 539
Cradle-spit, 39
Cranberry jelly, 478
juice, 603
pudding, 450
tart, 412

Crayfish, 255
butter, 255
sauce, 292
soup, 97
Creams, 460
au caramel, 462
au marasquin, 461
à la Vanille, 461
almond, 462
Bohemian, 462
brandy, 466
burnt, 462
champagne, 460
chocolate, 463
codling, 464
custard, 456
Flemish, 464
fruit, 464
gooseberry, 464
honeycomb, 465
ice, 468
imperial, 463
Italian, 460
leché, 460
lemon, 465
orange, 464
pistachio, 463
raspberry, 465
ratafia, 466
Rhenish, 464
for salad, 329
sauce with hare, 204
snow, 462
spinach, 463
velvet, 463
Crème de cacao, 589
de Portugal, 589
frite aux amandes, 383
d'orge, 442
Crimped maids, 217
skate, 217
Cropped heads of haddocks, 224
Croquettes, 46
of fish, 261
of lobsters, 252
of rice, 366
de cervelles de veau, 164
de ris de veau, 161
vol-au-vent de, 406
Croquant paste, 391
Croquantes of almonds, 467
Croustade, or Dresden patties, 417
Crucian carp, 241
Crumpets, 556
and muffin pudding, 433
Crust for pies, 387
for tarts, 391
Cucumbers, 315
with minced beef, 126
farcis, 315
ketchup, 518
pickle, 505
purée of, 285
Cucumber vinegar, 514
Culinary utensils, 39
Cullis, 278
Curaçoa, 589
Curd fritters, 385
in patties, 418
Cure for bruises, 605
for a burn, 605
for chapped hands, 607
for chapped lips, 607
for chilblains, 604
for cough, 604
for hooping cough, 604
for cuts, 605
for rheumatism, 604
for scald, 605
for warts, 605
Curing meats, 340
bacon, Blackpool receipt, 348
bacon, Malines receipt, 348
bacon, Wiltshire receipt, 349
bacon for larding and braising, 349
brawn, 349
goose hams, 347
hams, 346
hams, Fitzsimon receipt, 346
hog's cheeks, 349
mutton hams, 347
sheep's tongues, 345
tongues, 344
Currant jelly, 500
liqueur, 588
sauce, 280
wine, 577
Currant and Raspberry jelly, 478
Currants, compote of, 495
dried, 496
dumplings, 455
Curry, 293
Bengal, 296
chicken, 188
Lord Clive's, 296
hard egg, 297
fish, 265
Hastings, 296
Hindostanee kuwab, 297
lobster, 253
Malay, 297
King of Oude's, 296
pork, 174
powder, 294
powder, Bengal, 295
powder, Delhi, 295
powder, Colonel Lys's, 293
powder, Madras, 295
powder, Sir H. Pottinger's, 295
Curry, prawn, 297
to prepare, 294
rabbit, 206
Tipperary, 395
veal, 170
of vegetables, 325
Custards, 456
almond, 458
coffee, 457
French mode of making, 456
iced, 469
lemon, 459
orange 459
pudding, 428
rice, 457
rich, 458
Custard cream, 456
of chocolate, 457
Cutlets, fish, 263
mutton, 140
pork, 173
of soles, 216
salmon, 234
sturgeon, 241
veal, 157
Cuts, remedy for, 605

Dabs, 216
Dace, 250
Dame Jones's pudding, 438
Damson cheese, 498
pudding, 542
Derrynane receipt for hung beef, 344
receipt for hare, 204
Devils: biscuits, 562
dry, 563
game, 563
mutton, 560
wet, 563
Devonshire junket, 473
syllabubs, 472
Diet and digestion, 27
Digesters, 41
Dinner courses, 619
Directions to servants, 613. *See* Servants
Domestic economy, hints on, 8
bills, 8
bread, 9
candles, 10
eggs, 12
fruits, 11
inventories, 8
oil-lamps, 10
soap, 10
soda, 11
starch, 11
storeroom, 9
sugar, 10
vegetables, 11
Draw, to, poultry, 180

Dresden patties, 417
Dress, to, fish, 209
poultry, 180
vegetables, 298
Dried apricots, 487
biffins, 490
cherries, 497
currants for dessert, 496
gooseberries, 497
magnum bonum plums, 490
salmon, 560
sweetmeats, 481
Drinks for the sick, 601
Duck giblet soup, 78
Ducklings, sauce for, 279
Ducks, 191
and green peas, 191
wild, 201
Dumplings, 454
apple, 454
currant, 455
Norfolk, 455
Oxford, 454
quickly made, 455
suet, for soup, 455
Suffolk, 454
yeast, 454
Dumpokht, 188
Dun-birds, 202
Dutch mode of salting beef, 342
butter, 467
pancakes, 381
pudding, 443
ramequins, 379
fish sauce, 290
Dye, to, furniture lining, 611
gloves, 612

Economical pudding, 453
Economy, domestic, 8
Eels, 246
collared, 356
pie, 407
sauce for, 293
soup, 98
Eggs, 368
alb, 374
à la Carmelite, 375
à la Duchesse, 374
à la Française, 377
à la Gruyère, 375
à la Tripe, 376
aux fines herbes, 374
with asparagus, 377
with artichokes, 377
balls, 84
to boil, 369
with brocoli, 317
brouillés, 373
burnt buttered, 374
Eggs—
with cheese, 377
curry, 297
a pretty dish of, 373
en purée, 376
farcis, 375
hints on, 12
to keep, for winter use, 368
omelette, 370
with onions, 376
plovers, 202
to poach, 369
sauce, 271
for the sick, 596
with spinach, 376
sur le plat, 376
for turtle, 340
white fricassée of, 374
wine, 583
Elder-flower vinegar, 515
wine, 581
Elder wine, 580
Endive, 324
English haggis, 136
rolls, 555
wines, 571. *See* Wines.
Erechtheium pudding, 438
Essence of coffee, 568
of ginger, 590
of hams, 269
Etna, the, 599
Everlasting syllabubs, 472

Family soup, 69
Farce, 335
cuite, 337
of ham and veal, 337
Farcis artichokes, 315
asparagus, 313
canard, 193
cucumbers, 315
eggs, 375
lettuces, 310
potatoes, 305
of veal, 158
Fennel sauce, 270
Fermentation of wine, 572
Fillet of veal, 150
Fillets of mackerel, 228
of soles, 216
Fish, 259
cake, 263
casserole of, 261
croquettes of, 261
curry, 265
cutlets, 263
forcemeat of, 338
fricandelles, 263
grenade, 259
Fish—
jelly for, 293
kedgeree, 263
marinade for, 213
matelote, 264
panada for, 336
pâté, 262
patties, 405
pies, 406
puddings, 424
rissoles of, 261
salads, 328
sauces for, 288 to 293
521
soups, 94 to 100
soup maigre, 95
soup and stew, 99
to boil, 210
to broil, 212
to caveach, 356
to choose, 58
to dress, 209
to fry, 211
to preserve fresh, 265
to scollop, 259
to serve, 211
to stew, 212
to stew, Hebrew fashion, 264
turtle, 262
vol-au-vent, 264
Fish, fresh-water, 232
barbel, 246
bream, 244
carp, 241
charr, 238
dace, 250
eels, 246
grayling, 238
gudgeon, 250
jack, 244
lamprey, 249
parr, 238
perch, 245
pike, 244
roach, 250
to be rubbed with salt, 232
salmon, 232
salmon-peel, 234
shad, 246
smelts, 249
sturgeon, 239
tench, 241
trout, 237
water zouchee, 245
whitebait, 250
Fish, salt-water, 209
brill, 214
chads, 226
cod, 218
dabs, 216
flounders, 216
gurnards or gurnets, 224
haddock, 222
hake, 218
halibut, 217
herrings, 229

Fish, salt-water—
John-dory, 215
ling, 218
mackerel, 226
marinade for, 213
mullet, 225
pilchards, 231
plaice, 215
ray or maid, 217
red herrings, 230
salt-fish, 231
sea bream, 226
skate, 217
soles, 216
sprats, 231
thornback, 217
turbot, 213
whiting, 224
Fish, shell, 250
cockles, 258
crabs, 253
crayfish, 255
lobsters, 250
muscles, 258
oysters, 256
periwinkles, 258
to pot, 352
prawns, 253
scallops, 259
shrimps, 253
Fish pies, 406. *See* Pies
Fish sauces, 521
anchovy, 521
Flannels, to prevent from shrinking, 611
Flemish cream, 464
Flies, to destroy, 614
Floating island, 470
Floors, to dust, 616
Floor-cloths, to choose, 616
to clean, 616
Flounders, 216
Flour, 548
American, 548
Matso, 536
potato, 301
Flummery, 473
French, 473
rice, 367, 473
Fondeau, 377
à l'Italienne, 377
en caisses, 378
Food and cookery, 26
Fool, apple, 472
gooseberry, 471
orange, 471
Forcemeat, 335
balls for soup, 63, 338
of fish, 338
of ham and veal, 337
to make, 336
of oysters, 338
seasoning for, 338
for turtle, 339
Forcing, 38
Foreign terms, 45
Fowls, 183
braised, 184
broiled, 186
cold, sauce for, 282
fricassee, 186
poêle for, 183
with onions, 185
with oysters, 184
with peas, 185
with rice, 184
roast, sauce for, 276
sausages, 333
Frangipane, 538
Freezing powders, 468
French beans, 318
beans pickled, 508
cakes, 537
mode of making coffee, 566
flummery, 473
fritters, 383
pancakes, 381
pie, 396
mode of rendering poultry tender, 180
puffs, 414
receipts for potatoes, 303
rolls, 555
salad, 328
French plums, pudding of, 445
Fresh-water fish, 232
Friar's chicken soup, 77
Fricandeau of beef, 124
sauce for, 278
of veal, 160
Fricandelles of fish, 263
of veal, 160
Fricassée asparagus, 313
beef, 125
calf's head, 155
cervelles de veau, 164
eggs, 374
fowls, 186
lamb, 148
mushrooms, 319
parsnips, 308
sweetbreads, 147
Fried bread for garnishing, 208
fish, 211
herbs, 320
potatoes, 303
ramequins, 378
Fritters, 382
apple, 382
bockings, 384
buckwheat, 384
coloured, 385
crème frite aux amandes, 383
curd, 385
French, 383
Fritters—
Italian, 384
kidney, 385
lobster, 252
orange, 385
oyster, 385
potato, 384
rice, 366
Spanish, 383
sweetmeat, 385
Frontiniac, English, 580
Fruit, bottled, 483
candied, 482
for children, 452
compote of, 495
creams, 464
to green, 483
hints on, 11
in jelly, 476
pies, 409. *See* Pies
to preserve, 485 to 503
puddings, 450. *See* Puddings
wafers for dessert, 496
Frumenty, Somersetshire, 467
Fry, lamb's, 147
Frying, 33
fish, 211
Furniture, inventories of, 8
to dye linings of, 611
calico, to clean, 611
Furs, to preserve from moths, 611

Galantine of veal, 161
Galette, 538
Game, 198
devilled, 563
dunbirds, 202
grey plovers, 202
grouse, 201
guinea-fowl, 201
hares, 203
landrail, 202
leveret, 205
moorcock, 201
ortolans, 201
partridges, 199
peafowl, 201
pheasants, 199
plovers, 202
to pot, 353
puddings, 424
quails, 201
rabbits, 205
rabbits, with herbs, 205
rees, 202
ruffs, 202
soup, 79
snipes, 201
stock, 79
swartzain, 202
teal, 202
widgeons, 202

Game—
wild ducks, 201
winged, sauce for, 281
woodcocks, 201
Garbanzas, 321
Garlic, 311
pickle, 505
sauce, 271
Garnishing, fried bread for, 208
Garniture en ragoût, 167
Gaspacho, 403
Gâteau de pommes, 450
Gauffres, 415
à la Flamande, 415
George IV.'s punch, 585
German puddings, 444
puffs, 414
pudding sauce, 288
toast, 561
Gherkins, pickled, 506
Giblets, duck, soup of, 78
pie, 403
soup, 78
stewed, 191
Gilding, to clean, 613
to preserve, 613
Ginger beer, 582
Ginger biscuits, 541
cordial, 590
essence of, 590
syrup, 502
Gingerbread, 545
without butter, 546
imperial, 546
lemon, 546
nuts, 547
sugar, 546
thick, 546
Ginger wine, 575, 582
Glaze, to, 38
glaze, 66
Gloucester jelly, 593
pudding, 454
Gloves, to dye, 612
Goose, 191
hams, 347
pie, 403
sauce for, 279
Gooseberries, dried, 497
preserved, 492
Gooseberry cheese, 496
cream, 464
fool, 471
jam, 499
pudding, 452
sauce, 279
soufflé, 467
vinegar, 515
wine, 574, 578
Gourds, 313
Grape jam, 499
wine, 573, 576
Grapes, to keep, 484
Grates, to clean, 617
Gravy, 64, 265
brown, 66
to make, 266
meat for, 266
without meat, 267
rich, 269
soup, 66
soup, brown, 66
soup, clear, 67
stock for, 267
veal, 268
for venison, 267
to make mutton eat like venison, 268
Grayling, 238
Grease, to take out, 611
Green, to, fruits, 483
Greengages, bottled, 484
preserved, 491
Green peas, 305. *See* Peas
Grenade of fish, 259
of sole, 260
Grey plovers, 202
Grillades, 560
Griskin of pork, 176
Ground rice pudding, 435
milk, 599
Grouse, 201
Gruel, barley, 599
water, 599
Gudgeons, 250
Guinea-fowl, 201
Gurnet, 224

Haddocks, 222
soup, 96
Haggis, English, 136
Scotch, 136
Hair, bandoline for the, 609
water, to preserve the, 609
Hake, 218
for soup, 96
Halibut, 217
for soup, 96
Hamburg beef, 342
Ham, 178
cake, 355
to cure, 345
essence of, 269
Fitzsimon's receipt for, 346
goose, 347
mutton, 180, 347
potted, 354
toast, 562
Westphalia, 347
Hare, 203
Derrynane receipt for 204
forcemeat for, 337
jugged, 204
liver sauce for, 281
pie, 395
potted, 354
sauce for, 281
stuffing for, 337
Hare soup, artificial, 81
clear, 80
thick, 80
Haricots blancs, 321
à l'Hollandaise, 321
Spanish receipt, 321
Harrico soup, 74
Harricot mutton, 135
veal, 161
Hartshorn jelly, 478
Hashed beef, 115
calf's-head, 154
mutton, 137
veal, 156
venison, 198
Hastings curry, 296
Hasty pudding, 453
Hawker's cold punch, 585
sauce, 281
Hearths, to clean, 617
Her Majesty's pudding, 442
Herb pudding, 425
Herbs, fried, 320
Herrings, 229
red, 230
Hindostanee kuwab fowl, 297
mutton cutlets, 140
Hints on cookery, 26 to 39
on domestic economy, 8
Hiring of servants, 7
Hochepot, 138
Hog's cheeks, 349
ears, forced, 175
lard, 178
Honeycomb cream, 465
Honey water, 608
Hooping cough, cure for, 604
Horseradish sauce, 288
Hotchpotch, 73
pepperpot, 73
Scotch, 73
Hung beef, 344
Hungary water, 608
Hunter's beef, 344
pudding, 427
soup, 79

Ices, 468
almond cream, 469
brown bread, 468
custard, 469
freezing powders, 468
to prepare, 468
ratafia cream, 468
Vanilla cream, 469
water, 469
Iced punch, 469
Icing for fruit pies and tarts, 420
for cakes, 543
Imperial cream, 463
gingerbread, 546
Indian cure for rheumatism, 604
pickle, 512
pickle sauce, 283
Ink, to make, 609
to take out of mahogany, 615
Inventories of furniture, &c., 8
Irish cake, 539
walnut ketchup, 518
puffs, 414
stew, 137
Ironmoulds, to remove, 610
Isinglass, to clarify, 476
jellies, 477
jelly for the sick, 591
Isle of Wight cracknels, 539
Italian cheese, 473
cream, 460
fritters, 384
jelly, 478
salad, 328
Italian pastes, 360
macaroni, 361
polenta, 364
puddings of, 431
semolina, 360
vermicelli, 364
Ivory jelly, 591

Jack, 244
Jam, barberry, 500
blackberry, 499
cherry, 499
gooseberry, 499
grape, 499
raspberry, 499
Jars for pickles, 504
Jelly, 474
apple, 476, 501
bread, for the sick, 593
calf's foot, 476
calf's foot, for the sick, 591
colouring for, 502
compounds for, 474
cranberry, 478
Jelly—
cranberry, with rice, 478
currant, 500
currant, without boiling, 500
currant and raspberry, 478
to cover cold fish, 293
fruit in, 476
Gloucester, 593
hartshorn, 478
isinglass, 477
isinglass for the sick, 591
Italian, 478
ivory, 591
lemon, 475
lemon, with isinglass, 477
marmalade, 501
of mixed colours, 479
moulds for, 478
orange, 475
orange, with isinglass, 477
of pig's feet and ears, 176
pork, for the sick, 591
potato, 302
potato, for the sick, 592
for raised pies, 393
raspberry and currant, 478
of sheep's trotters, for the sick, 591
for the sick, 591
strawberry, 477
Jerusalem artichokes, 315
with rabbits, 205
Jointing meat, 49
John dory, 215
Johnny cakes, 558
Jugged hare, 204
Julienne soup, 88
Jumbles, 535
Junket, Devonshire, 473

Kebobbed mutton, 138
Kedgeree of fish, 263
Keep, to, beef, 103
cakes, 526
eggs, 368
fish, 265
grapes, 484
potatoes, 301
veal, 150
Kent's knife-cleaner, 618
Ketchup, 516
camp, 520
cucumber, 518
mushroom, 516
Pontac, 523
seven years', 520
tomata, 519
walnut, 517
walnut, Irish mode, 518
Kettle for soup, 61
Khicharee, 287
Kidneys, beef, 128
fritters of, 385
mutton, 142
toast, 562
veal, 165
King of Oude's curry, 296
Kitchener's salad mixture, 326
Kloes of Berlin, 207
Knife-cleaner, 618
Knives, to clean, 618
Kringles, 539
Kuwab fowl, 297

Lady Abbess's puffs, 414
Lamb, 144
à l'Espagnole, 145
au Pascal, 146
breast, stewed, 146
blanquette, 149
chops, 148
directions for choosing, 55
feet, 149
fricassée, 148
fry, 147
head, 146
head and hinge, 147
leg, boiled, 144
loin, stewed, 146
pie, 400
quarter, roasted, 145
quarter, boned, 145
shoulder, au naturel, 149
shoulder, stewed, 146
steaks, 148
stewed, à la Périgord, 146
to stew, 146
sweetbreads, 147
sweetbreads fricassée, 147
Lamprey, 249
potted, 352
Lamps, 10
Landrail, 202
Langue de bœuf, 117
piqué, 119
à la Prusse, 119
Lard, hogs', 178
Larding, 37
Lardons, 160
Larks, 196
Lavender water 608
Léche créma, 460
Leek, 312
soup, 91
Leicestershire jugged hare, 204
pikelet, 556
spiced beef, 343

Lemonade, 603
Lemon cakes, 537
cheesecakes, 419
cream, 465
flavouring for puddings, 516
gingerbread, 546
jelly, 475
peel, candied, 502
pickle, 511
pickled, 510
preserved, 489
preserved in jelly, 488
pudding, 447
puffs, 413
sponge, 466
tartlet, 411
wine, 580
water, 602
whey, 601

Lent pie, 417
Lentil soup, 88
Lettuce, 310
farcie à la Française, 310
Leveret, 205
Liaison, 278
Lights for the table, 3
Linen, to take stains out of, 610
Ling, 218
pie, 407
for soup, 96

Lining of furniture, to dye, 611
Liqueurs, 584
black currant, 588
cherry brandy, 588
crèmes, 589
curaçoa, 589
ginger cordial, 590
mead, 589
nectar, 589
noyeau, 587
punch, 584
ratafia, 588
shrub, 587
syrup for, 589

Liver sauce, 275, 281
Loaves of potatoes, 303
Lobster, 250
croquettes, 252
curry, 253
fritters, 252
miroton of, 252
patties, 405
pie, 408
salad, 328
sauce, 291
scolloped, 252
soup, 96

London syllabubs, 472
Looking-glasses, to clean, 613

Macaroni, 361
à l'Italienne, 362
à la Pontife, 363
au vin, 362
aux truffes, 363
cold, 362
Neapolitan, 361
pâté de, 363
to prepare, 361
pudding, 431
soup, 67
timbale de, 363
Macaroons, 534
Machine for roasting coffee, 566
Mackerel, 226
broiled, 560
fillets, 228
Madeira buns, 544
pudding, 444
Madras curry powder, 295
Magnum bonum plums, 450
Mahogany, to colour, 615
to take ink out of, 615
Maids of honour pudding, 443
Maigres soupes, 100. *See* Soup
Maize bread, 554
Malay curry, 297
Malmsey wine, 575
Malt wine, 575
Mandram, 273
Mange, pomme, 450
Mangoes, pickled, 511
Marble, to clean, 619
to take stains out of, 618
Marble, to, veal, 169
Marinade for beef, 123
for collared meats, 360
for fish, 213
for roast meats, 104
Marketing, 53
Marlborough cakes, 534
Marmalade, 492
apple, 492
apricot, 492
jelly, 501
orange, 493
orange, mixed, 494
orange, for pudding, 494
orange, Scotch, 494
orange, transparent, 494
quince, 493
Marrow pudding, 428
Mashed parsnips, 308
potatoes, 302
Matelote of fish, 264
Matso flour, 536
Maxims for cooks, 35
Mayonnaise, La, 285

Mead, 589
Measures, 44
Meat pies, 392 to 404. *See* Pies
Meat, to choose, 54
for gravy, 266
to joint, 49
to keep, 57
to keep hot, 39
for sausages, 330
soups, 64
stuffing for soles, 217
Melon, preserved, 487
Melted butter, 269
Mertonalmondpudding, 437
Mildew, to take out, 611
Milk coffee, 568
porridge, 598
punch, 585
sago, 598
Milk, asses', 599
Millet pudding, 433
Mince for patties, 405
Mince pies, 416
patties like, 418
Minced beef, 126
mutton, 139
veal, 169
Mint sauce, 273
Miroton of apples, 449
lobster, 252
veal, 161
Miscellaneous observations for the use of the mistress of a family, 1
Mixture for salad, 326
Mock brawn, 350
Mock turtle soup, 83
imitation of, 154
Montagu pudding, 427
Moorcock, 201
Mother Eve's pudding, 438
Moths, to preserve furs from, 611
Moulds for cakes, 532
jelly, 478
Muffins, 556
Muffin and crumpet pudding, 433
Mullagatawnee soup, 85
Mulled wine, 583
Mullets, 225
Muscles, 258
sauce, 290
for soup, 98
Mushrooms, 318
buttered, 320
ketchup of, 516
pickled, 506

Mushrooms—
powder of, 507
sauce, 274
to broil, 319
to fricassee, 319
to pot, 355
to make a purée, 319
to stew, 319
to test, 619
Mustard, 564
Mutton, 129
au d'Almoyse, 138
au gratin, 139
bladebone, grilled, 560
breast, 132
breast, collared, 358
camp dish, 139
China chiloe, 139
chine, 130
chops, 135
cutlets, 140
cutlets à la Maintenon, 141
cutlets à la Polonaise, 141
cutlets aux haricots verts, 141
cutlets, Hindostanee fashion, 140
cutlets with potato purée, 140
cutlets en ragoût, 140
devilled, 560
directions for choosing, 55
English haggis, 136
ham, 180
ham, to cure, 347
haricôt, 135
to hash, 137
haunch, roasted, 129
head, 143
heart, 143
en hochepot, 138
Irish stew, 137
kebobbed, 138
kidneys, 142
kidneys au vin de champagne, 142
kidneys and rumps, 142
kidneys and tails, 142
leg, boiled, 133
leg, braised, 137
leg, with oysters, 134
leg, roasted, 132
leg, stuffed, 133
loin, roasted, 134
loin, stewed, 135
minced, 139
mullagatawnee soup, 85
neck, 134
pie, 400
pie, like venison, 402
and kidney pudding, 423
pilau, 139
rissoles, 140
roast sauce for 273
Mutton—
rolled, 131
saddle, or chine, 130
saddle, à la Portugaise, 131
sausages, 331
scallops, 139
Scotch haggis, 136
scrag, 134
scrag, à la Ste. Ménéhould, 141
shoulder, 131
to stew, 136
tail, 143
tongue, 143
tongue, cured, 345
trotters, 144

Nasturtium pickle, 509
vinegar, 515
Neapolitan macaroni, 361
Neat's feet soup, 84
Nectar, 589
Nectarines, preserved, 487
Negus, 583
Nesselrode pudding, 445
Newcastle mode of pickling salmon, 237
New College pudding, 436
New England pancakes, 381
Nibs, cocoa, 571
Noir, café, 565
Norfolk dumplings, 455
punch, 586
Normandy pippins, 472
Noyeau, 587
Nutriment in food, 27
Nuts, gingerbread, 547

Oak wainscot, to give a gloss to, 614
Observations on bread, 548
on cakes, 524
for the use of the mistress of a family, 1
on preserving, 481
Oil, to extract, 615
Oil lamps, 10
Olio, 325
Olives of beef, 124
veal, 161
Omelettes, 370
aux amandes, 372
aux confitures, 372
aux fines herbes, 371
au naturel, 371
à la Tartare, 372
d'huîtres, 372
Omelettes—
potato, 305
soufflée, 372
soufflée Française, 373
Onions, 311
with eggs, 376
with fowls, 185
pickled, 504
pickled with cucumbers, 505
with rabbits, 206
roast, 311
sauce, 271
soup, 91
to stew, 311
young, 311
Orangeade, 603
Orange butter, 466
cheesecakes, 419
compôte, 495
cream, 464
fool, 471
fritters, 385
jelly, 475
marmalade, 493
marmalade jelly, 501
peel, candied, 502
preserved, 489
preserved in jelly 48
pudding, 446
punch, 586
syrup, 501
tartlet, 411
wine, 574
Orgeat, 603
Orpwood's machine for roasting coffee, 566
Ortolans, 201
Oude (King of) curry 296
sauce, 286
Ovens, 525
for baking bread, 552
brick, 552
Oxford dumplings, 454
puddings, 436
sausages, 331
Ox cheek, 116
cheek soup, 68
heart, 110
tail, 119
tail soup, 68
tongue, cured, 117
tongue, fresh, 118
tongue, à la Parisienne, 118
tongue, piqué, 119
tongue, à la Prusse, 119
Oysters, 256
forcemeat of, 338
with fowls, 184
fritters, 385
with leg of mutton, 134
omelettes of, 372
patties, 405
pie, 408

Oysters—
in veal pie, 398
scolloped, 256
rolls, 257
sauce, 290
sausages, 258, 332
soup, 97
vol au vent, 405

Paint, to clean, 614
Palais de bœuf, 128
à la Mariette, 128
Palestine soup, 90
Panada, 336
chicken, 596
for fish quenelle, 336
Pancakes, 380
à la Polonaise, 382
apple, 381
Dutch, 381
French, 381
New England, 381
rice, 366
Paper for drawing patterns, 609
Paperhangings, to clean, 614
Parkin, 545
Parmesan puffs, 413
Parr, 238
Parsley, 208
and butter, 270
Parsnips, 308
fricassée, 308
mashed, 308
soup, 90
wine, 574
Partridge, 199
cold, sauce for, 282
pie, 394
potted, 353
salmi of, 200
soup, 80
stewed, 199
Passover balls for soup, 63, 340
cakes, 536
Paste, 386
brioche, 391
for cheesecakes, 390
croquant, for covering preserves, 391
Italian, 360
aste, puff, 388
for puddings, 420
Regent's, 412
rice, 368
for tarts, 390
very light, 389
Pastry, 386
Pasty, venison, 401
Pâté of fish, 262
de gibier aux truffes, 393
de macaroni, 363
Patties, 404
of beef, 404
with curds, 418
Dresden, 417
of lobster, 405
mince for, 405
of oyster, 405
to resemble mince pies, 418
of shrimps, 405
sweet, 417
of turkey, 405
of veal, 404
Peaches, preserved, 486
Peafowl, 201
Pears, to bake, 489
to preserve, 489
to stew, 490
Peas, green, 305
with ducks, 191
fowls, 185
pigeons, 194
soup, 87
stewed, 305
stewed with mint, 306
stewed when old, 306
Peas pudding, 307
soup, 87
Pease porridge, 101
Pepperpot, 73
Perch, 245
Periwinkles, 98, 258
Perquisites of servants, 7
Pettitoes, pigs', 175
Pheasants, 199
potted, 353
soup, 80
Pickles, 503
jars for, 504
vinegar for, 503, 514
rules in using, 504
Pickle, India, 512
to keep for years, 330
lemon, 511
mixed, 512
"salade," 523
Pickled barberries, 508
cauliflowers, 510
cucumbers, 505
French beans, 508
garlic, 505
gherkins, 506
lemons, 510
mangoes, 511
mushrooms, 506
nasturtiums, 509
onions, 504
onions and cucumbers, 505
pork, 350
radish-pods, 508
red cabbage, 509
roots, 514
salmon, 237
shalots, 505
Pickled tomatas, 510
walnuts, 507
Pie-crust, 387
for Périgord pie, 388
for raised pies, 387
rich, 388
transparent, 390
short, 390
for venison pasty, 388
Pies, 392
apple, 410
beef or mutton, to eat like venison, 402
beefsteak, 400
beefsteak and oyster, 400
calf's foot, 399
calf's foot and kidney, 399
calf's head, 399
chicken, 394
Christmas, 403
codfish, 406
cold, 396
eel, 407
fish, 406
French, 396
fresh fruit, 409
fruit, 409
game, 393
giblet, 403
green goose, 403
hare, 395
icing for, 420
lamb, 400
Lent, 417
ling, 407
lobster, 408
meat, 392 to 404
mince, 416
mutton, 400
oyster, 408
partridge, 394
pâté de gibier, 393
pigeon, 404
pilchard and leek, 408
pork, 399
potato, 401
rabbit, 395
raised, 392
rhubarb, 411
sole, 407
squab, 401
Tipperary curry, 395
veal, 397
veal, cold, 397
veal and oyster, 398
veal and pork, 398
veal and sausage, 398
veal and sweetbread, 398
vegetable, 396
venison pasty, 401
Yorkshire goose, 402
Pig, collared, 359
sucking, 171
Pig's feet, 175

Pig's head, collared, 359
Pigeons, 193
in jelly, 195
with peas, 194
pie, 404
pupton of, 194
ragoût of, 194
vol-au-vent of, 406
wood, 195
Pike, 244
sauce for, 292
Pikelet, 556
Pilchard, 231
pie, 408
Pilau of mutton, 139
of rabbits, 208
Pippins, Normandy, 472
tart of, 410
Piquante, sauce, 283
Pistachio cream, 463
Plaice, 215
Plain living not the most wholesome, 26
Plate, to clean, 613
Platow's coffee urn, 566
Plovers, 202
eggs, 202
Plum cake, 526
pudding, 425
Plums, magnum bonum, 490
preserved, 490
Poached eggs, 369
Poêle for fowls, 183
Poisson, réchauffé, 261
Poivrade sauce, 282
Polenta, 364
pudding, 432
Pomade divine, 606
Pomatum, to make, 605
Pomme mange, 450
Pommes, Charlotte d 447
au beurre, 449
gâteau de, 450
Pontac ketchup, 523
Pork, 170
belly, 177
bladebone, 177
breast, 177
for bubble and squeak, 113
chine, 177
to choose, 55
cutlets, 173
curry, 174
to dress, 170
ears, 176
feet à la Ste. Ménéhould, 175
feet and ears, 176
forehand, 177
Pork—
griskin, 176
hams, 178
harslet, 177
jelly, 591
lard, 178
leg, 173
loin, 174
loin à l'Espagnole, 175
loin à la Portugaise, 174
neck, 174
pettitoes, 175
to pickle, 350
pie, 398
to roast a porker, 173
saddle, 174
shoulder, 177
spareribs, 176
spring, 177
sucking-pig, 171
Porridge, milk, 598
peas, 101
Portuguese sausages, 333
mode of dressing soles, 217
mode of dressing tomatas, 323
Posset, 597
Pot au feu, 70
Potage à la reine, 77
de veau, 77
Potatoes, 299
à la maître d'hôtel, 304
balls of, 304
to brown, 303
cheesecakes, 420
to dress, 299
farcies, 305
flour of, 301
fried, 303
jelly of, 302
jelly of, for the sick, 592
to keep, 301
loaves, 303
to mash, 302
new, 30.
old, to look like young, 303
omelette, 305
to peel, 301
pie, 401
pudding, 453
purée of, 140, 304
roasted, 304
soup, 76
steam-boiler for, 299
strainer for, 300
wall of, 302
Pot-pourri, 606
Potting, 351
beef, 354
chickens, 353
game, 353
ham, 354
hare, 354
lampreys, 353
Potting—
mushrooms, 355
partridges, 353
pheasants, 353
poultry, 353
rabbits, 354
salmon, 236
shell-fish, 352
tongues, 354
veal, 354
Poularde, 182
à la royale, 184
Poulet blanc, 185
côtelettes de, 186
Poultry, 180
blanc for chickens, 190
boiled, sauce for, 293
capon, 182
chickens, 189
curried chicken, 188
ducks, 191
dumpokht, 188
fowls, 183
fowls, broiled, 186
fowls, fricassées, 186
French method of rendering tender, 180
giblets stewed, 191
goose, 191
larks, 196
liver sauce for, 275
mode of drawing, 180
mode of dressing, 180
pigeons, 193
poêle for fowls, 183
to pot, 353
purée, 187
rissoles, 187
sausages, 332
toad-in-a-hole, 195
turkey, 181
wheatears, 197
wood-pigeons, 195
Pound cake, 536
Powder, curry, 294
freezing, 468
mushroom, 507
Prawns, 253
curry of, 297
for soup, 97
Preserve, Almack's, 498
Preserved apricots, 485
apricots, dry, 486
apricots, in jelly, 486
barberries in bunches, 500
biffins, 490
greengages, 491
gooseberries, 492
lemons in jelly, 488
lemons for pastry, 489
magnum bonum plums, 490
melon, 487
nectarines, 487
oranges, in jelly, 488
oranges for pastry, 489

Preserved peaches, 486
pears, 489
plums, 491
rhubarb, 488
quinces, 489
Siberian crabs, 490
strawberries, 487
strawberries in wine, 488
Preserving, 481
fruits, 485 to 500
stove for, 479
Prices of provisions, 5
Prince Albert's pudding, 442
Prince of Prussia's pudding, 443
Protectionists' pudding, 441
Provincial cakes, 533
pudding, 453
Prunes, pudding of, 445
tart of, 412
Puddings, 420
à la Nesselrode, 445
almond, 435
apple, baked, 451
apple Charlotte, 447
apricot, 451
arrowroot, 432
Aunt Martha's, 438
Bakewell, 439
Bath, 453
batter, 427
batter for fruit, 451
beefsteak, 423
Berlin, 445
biscuit, 431
black, 333
blackcap, 440
brandy, 439
Brasenose, 437
bread, 429
bread, baked, 430
bread and butter, 430
brown bread, 430
cabinet, 440
Cambridge, 443
carrot, 452
cheese, 380
Chichester, 453
chicken, 424
chocolate 433
cocoanut, 433
College, 436
Conservative, 441
cranberry, 450
crème d'orge, 442
Curate's, 437
curd, 429
custard, 428
custard, baked, 428
custard, boiled, 422
Dame Jones's, 438
damson, 452
Dutch, 443
Puddings—
economical, 453
Erechtheium, 438
fish, 424
French plums, 445
fruit, 450
fruit and batter, 451
game, 424
German, 444
Gloucester, 454
gooseberry, baked, 452
ground rice, 435
hasty, 453
Her Majesty's, 442
herb, 425
hunter's, 427
Italian paste, 431
lemon, 447
lemon flavouring for, 516
macaroni, 431
Madeira, 444
maids of honour, 443
marrow, 428
Merton almond, 437
millet, 433
Montagu, 427
Mother Eve's, 438
muffin and crumpet, 433
mutton and kidney, 423
New College, 436
orange, 44
orange marmalade, 494
paste for, 420
plum, 426
plum, rich, 425
plum, Shelford, 426
polenta, 432
potato, 453
Prince Albert's, 442
Prince of Prussia's, 443
Protectionist, 441
provincial, 453
prunes, 445
pumpkin, 446
quaking, 439
Queen Dowager's, 443
quince, 450
rabbit, 424
rector's, 437
reform, 441
rhubarb, 450
rice, baked, 434
rice, boiled, 434
rice, with fruit, 434
rolypoly, 440
Royal nursery, 442
saffron, 435
sago, 433
sago, to make, 421
sauce for, 288, 421
semolina, 432
sponge, 433
suet, 422
sweet, 425
sweet, directions for making, 421
sweetmeat, 440
Puddings—
Swiss, 445
tansy, 425
tapioca, 432
transparent, 429
Trinity College, 436
vermicelli, baked, 431
vermicelli, boiled, 431
Vice-Chancellor's, 437
Welsh, 454
white, 334
Wiltshire, 453
Windsor Palace, 441
Yorkshire, 453
Puff paste, 388
Puffs, 412
apple, 413
Austrian, 414
cheese, 413
excellent light, 413
French, 414
German, 414
Irish, 414
Lady Abbess, 414
lemon, 413
Parmesan, 413
Spanish, 413
Pumpkin pudding, 446
Punch, 584
Colonel Hawker's cold, 585
George IV.'s, 585
iced, 469
milk, or verder, 585
Norfolk, 586
orange, 586
Regent's, 586
tea, 585
Pupton of pigeons, 194
Purée de concombres, 285
eggs, 376
mushrooms, 319
potatoes, 140, 304
poultry, 187
tomatas, 322
de volaille, 187
Quails, 201
Quaking pudding, 439
Queen cakes, 528
Queen Dowager's pudding, 443
Queen Mary's sauce, 273
Quenelle, 336
de lapereau, 207
Queues de veau, 163
Qui Hi sauce, 287
Quin's sauce, 523
Quince marmalade, 493
preserve, 489
pudding, 450

Rabbit, Welsh, 379
Rabbits, 205
with Jerusalem artichokes, 205
curry of, 206
liver sauce for, 281
with onions, 205
pie, 395
pilau of, 208
potted, 354
pudding, 424
roast, sauce for, 281
sausages, 333
Radish pods, pickled, 508
Ragoûts, beef, 125
calf's head, 155
garniture, 167
mutton cutlets, 140
pigeons, 194
of sweetbreads, 167
vegetable, 324
Raised pies, 387, 392
crust for, 387
jelly for, 393
mode of making, 392
seasoning for, 393
Raisin wine, 576
with cider, 577
Raspberry cream, 465
and currant jelly, 478
jam, 499
vinegar, 515
Ramequins, 378
à la Parisienne, 378
Dutch, 379
fried, 379
with wine or ale, 379
Ratafia, 588
cakes, 535
cream, 466
cream ice, 468
Rats, to expel, 619
Ray (or maid), 217
soup, 95
Receipts, various, 604
for bandoline for the hair, 609
for black paper for drawing patterns, 609
for black ink, 609
mode of applying a blister, 605
remedy for a burn or scald, 605
for cementing broken china, 610
to make paste for chapped hands, 607
to make paste for chapped lips, 607
cure for chilblains, 604
to make cold cream, 608
cure for a cough, 604
for the dressing-table, 605
Receipts, various—
to dye the linings of furniture, 611
to dye gloves, 612
to make flannels not shrink, 611
to preserve furs and woollens from moths, 611
to take out grease, 611
to make honey water, 608
remedy for hooping-cough, 604
remedy for cuts and bruises, 605
to make Hungary water, 608
to take out ironmoulds, 610
to make lavender water, 608
to take out mildew, 611
to make soft pomatum, 605
to make hard pomatum, 606
to make pomade divine, 606
to make potpourri, 606
to make sweet potpourri, 607
Indian cure for rheumatism, 604
for a very fine scent, 609
to take out stains from black cloth, 611
to take stains out of linen, 610
to make thieves' vinegar, 608
to destroy warts, 605
to make wash-balls, 607
for a water to preserve the hair, 609
Rector's pudding, 437
Red cabbage, pickled, 509
Red herrings, 230
Rees, 202
Reform pudding, 441
Regent's pastry, 412
punch, 586
Remedy for a burn or scald, 605. *See* Cure
Rhenish cream, 464
Rheumatism, cure for, 604
Rhubarb pie, 411
to preserve, 488
pudding, 450
tart, 411
Rice, 365
à la Portugaise, 366
and apples, 449
balls, 366
Rice—
to boil, 295
cake, 532
casserole of, 367
caudle, 597
croquettes de, 366
flummery, 367
and fowls, 184
fritters, 366
ground, 435
and cranberry jelly, 478
pancake, 366
paste, 368
puddings, 434
soup, 76
and veal-cutlets, 157
whole, in a shape, 471
Ris de veau en caisses, 167
en ragoût, 167
Rissoles of beef kidney, 129
of fish, 261
mutton, 140
poultry, 187
Roach, 250
Roasting, 30
Roast ribs of beef, 104
sirloin of beef, 104
quarter of lamb, 145
haunch of mutton, 129
leg of mutton, 133
loin of mutton, 134
onions, 311
porker, 171
potatoes, 304
beef, sauce for, 273
fowls, sauce for, 276
mutton, sauce for, 273
rabbit, sauce for, 281
sucking pig, 171
tongue, 118
veal, sauce for, 278
fillet of veal, 150
Robert sauce, 272
Rocks, 556
Rognons au vin de champagne, 142
Rolled calf's head, 155
breast of veal, 159
mutton, 131
veal, 159
Rolls, 555
English, 555
French, 555
oyster, 257
veal, 168
Rolypoly pudding, 440
Roots, pickled, 514
Rout drops, 535
Roux, 278
Royal nursery pudding, 442
Royale, sauce, 286
Ruffs, 202

Rump steaks, 112
sauce for, 272
Rusks, 539
Rust, to take out of steel, 617
to preserve irons from, 617

Saffron pudding, 435
Sago, 598
milk, 598
pudding, 421, 433
soup, 68
Salad sauce, trout in, 238
Salads, 326
chicken, 327
cream for, 329
fish, 328
French, 328
Italian, 328
Kitchener's Mixture, 326
lobster, 328
mixture, or dressing of, 326
Spanish, 328
vegetable, 329
for vinaigrette, 329
" Salade," a pickle, 523
Salamander, 39
Sally Lunns, 557
Salmi of partridges, 200
Salmon, 232
Aberdeen mode of dressing, 234
Berwick mode of dressing, 233
collared, 236
cutlets, 234
dried, 560
peel, 234
pickled, 237
potted, 236
Scotch modes of dressing, 233
Thames, 232
Saloop, 598
Salsifis, 322
Salt beef, 341
fish, 221
Salt-water fish, 209
Sanders's mince beef, 125
Sandwiches, 564
Sauces, 265, 269
à la maître d'hôtel, 278
à la militaire, 521
à la reine, 286
a la Ste. Ménéhould, 285
à la Tartare, 282
Acha, 283
anchovy, 521
apple, 279
Sauces—
savoury apple, 279
artificial, for fish, 521
aux épinards, 285
bread, 282
brown, for fish, 289
maître d'hôtel butter, 270
melted butter, 269
parsley and butter, 270
caper, 271
Carachi, 286
celery, 274
chestnut, 275
Chetney, 287
Christopher North's, 287
cockle, 290
crab, 291
cray-fish, 292
cream, with hare, 204
cullis, 278
currant, 280
Dutch, for fish, 290
egg, 270
fennel, 270
fish, 521
for carp, 292
for chickens, 276
for cold fowl, 282
for cold partridge, 282
for ducklings, 279
for eels, 293
for fish, 288, 289
for fricandeau, 278
for German pudding, 288
for geese, 279
for hare, 281
for pike, 292
for puddings, 288, 421
for roast beef, 273
for roast lamb, 273
for roast mutton, 273
for roast fowls, 276
for roast rabbit, 281
for roast veal, 278
for rump steak, 272
for soup, 63
for sturgeon, 292
for sucking-pigs, 280
for tench, 292
for white poultry, boiled, 275
for wild fowl, 280
for winged game, 281
garlic, 271
German pudding, 288
gooseberry, 279
Colonel Hawker's, 281
horseradish, 288
Indian pickle, 283
khicharee, 287
La Mayonnaise, 285
liaison, 278
liver, for hare or rabbit, 281
liver, for poultry, 275
Sauces—
lobster, 291
Mandram, 273
mint, 273
muscle, 290
mushroom, 274
onion, 271
Oude, 286
oyster, 290
parsley and butter, 270
piquante, 283
piquante à l'Espagnole, 283
piquante à l'Hollandaise, 284
piquante à la Provençale, 284
piquante maigre, 284
Poivrade, 282
Queen Mary's, 273
Qui Hi, 287
Quin's, 523
Robert, 272
roux, 278
Royale, 286
shalot, 272
shikaree, 280
shrimp, 291
store, 522
tomata, 284
tomata à la Francaise, 285
tomata à l'Italienne, 284
tomata for winter use, 519
truffle, 275
universal, 523
vegetable marrow, 276
white, 276, 277
white, for fish, 289
wine pudding, 288
Sauer kraut, 323
Sausages, 330
beef, 331
Cambridge, 331
to eat cold, 331
fowl, 333
meat for, 330
modes of making, 330
mutton, 331
Oxford, 331
oyster, 258, 332
Portuguese, 333
poultry, 332
rabbit, 333
Spanish, 333
veal, 332
and veal pie, 396
Sausage-meat with turkey, 181
toast, 561
Savoury apple sauce, 279
dishes for breakfast, 560
Savoy cake, 531
Scald, remedy for a, 605
Scales, 44

Scallops of veal, 169
Scarlet beef, 115
runners, 318
Scent, 609
Science of cooking, 26
Scolloped fish, 259
lobster, 252
mutton, 139
oysters, 256
Scorzanera, 322
Scotch bun, 544
broth, 73
seed cake, 530
collops of veal, 156
baked haddock, 223
cropped heads of haddock, 224
haggis, 136
hotchpotch, 73
marmalade, 494
mode of dressing salmon, 233
shortbread, 536
woodcock toast, 562
Scots kail soup, 70
Sea bream, 226
Sea kale, 313
Season, articles in, during each month, 622
for roast beef, 103
Seasoning, 34
for forcemeat, 338
for raised pies, 393
for soup, 63
Seed cakes, 529
Semolina, 360
pudding, 432
Servants, 6
Servants, directions to, 613
to take the black off bright bars of stoves, 617
to blacken the fronts of stone chimney-pieces, 617
to make blacking for shoes, 618
to destroy bugs, 619
to give boards a beautiful appearance, 615
to clean calico furniture, 613
to clean carpets, 617
to clean floor-cloths, 616
to clean gilding, 613
to clean the grate, &c., 617
to clean cast-iron and black hearths, 617
to clean knives, 618
to clean looking-glasses, 613
to clean marble, 619
to clean paint, 614
Servants, directions to—
to clean paper-hangings, 614
to clean plate, 613
to clean stone stairs and hall, 616
to clean tin covers, 618
to destroy flies, 614
to dust carpets and floors, 616
to extract oil from boards or stone, 615
to choose floorcloths, 616
to preserve gilding, 613
to give a fine colour to mahogany, 615
to take ink out of mahogany, 615
to take stains out of marble, 618
to test mushrooms, 619
to expel rats, 619
to take rust out of steel, 617
to preserve irons from rust, 617
to keep away vermin, 619
to give a gloss to oak wainscot, 614
Shad, 246
Shalots, pickled, 505
sauce, 272
Sheep's head, 143
head soup, 72
heart, 143
rump and kidney, 562
tails, 143
tongue, 143, 345
trotters, 144
trotters, jelly of, 591
Shelford plum pudding, 426
Shellfish, 250
Shikaree sauce, 280
Shortbread, 536
Short crust, 390
Shrewsbury buckwheat cakes, 558
cakes, 533
Shrimps, 253
patties of, 405
sauce, 291
for soup, 97
Shrub, 587
Sick, cookery for the, 590
apple-water, 603
arrowroot, 592
asses' milk, 599
barley gruel, 599
barley water, 602
beef-tea, 595
broths, 593
caudle, 597
caudle, to make, 597
Sick, cookery for the—
chicken panada, 596
Cranberry juice, 603
drinks, 601
drinks for a fever, 601
a refreshing drink, 602
eggs, 596
weak green tea, 601
ground-rice milk, 599
barley gruel, 599
water gruel, 599
jellies, 591
lemonade, 603
lemon water, 602
lemon whey and vinegar, 601
milk porridge, 598
sweet buttermilk, 600
sago milk, 599
orangeade, 603
orgeat, 603
panada, 596
posset, 597
sago, 598
saloop, 598
sippets, 596
soda-water, 602
tamarinds, 605
tapioca, 592
toast and water, 601
whey, 600
white-wine whey, 601
Sippets, 596
Sirloin of beef, 104
Skate, 217
crimped, 217
soup, 95
Skirrets, 322
Smelts, 249
Snipes, 201
Snow cream, 462
Soap, 10
Soda, 11
Soda cakes, 537
water, 602
Soles, 216
cutlets of, 216
grenade of, 260
fillets of, 216
meat stuffing for, 217
pie, 407
Somersetshire frumenty 467
syllabubs, 472
Sorrel, 324
Soufflé, 373
apple, 467
gooseberry, 467
omelette, 372
Sounds of cod, 220
Soups, 59
à la Creci, 89
à la Julienne, 88
à la Flamande, 89
à la Reine, 77
almond, 76

Soups—
artichoke, 92
asparagus, 92
of beer and wine, 85
carrot, 90
celery, 91
to clarify, 62
cock-a-leekie, 71
codling, 96
cod's-head, 96
colouring of, 62
cottage, 70
crayfish, 97
eel, 98
family, 69
fish, 94
fish, stock for, 94
fish and stew, 99
fish maigre, 95, 98
fish maigre, stock for, 94
forcemeat balls for, 388
friars' chicken, 77
game, 79
game, stock for, 79
giblet, 78
brown gravy, 66
clear gravy, 67
haddock, 96
hare, artificial, 81
hare, clear, 80
hare, thick, 80
harrico, 74
hotchpotch, 73
hunters', 79
kettle for, 61
lake and pond fish, 99
leek, 91
lentil, 88
ling for, 96
lobster, 96
macaroni, 67
maigre, 94, 99
maigre, of fish, 95, 98
maigre, of onions, 102
maigre, of green peas, 101
maigre, of split-peas, 101
maigre, of potatoes, 102
maigre, of turtle, 99
meat, 64
mock turtle, 83
mullagatawnee, 85
mullagatawnee mutton, 85
muscles for, 98
neats' feet, 84
onion, 91
onion maigre, 102
ox-cheek, 68
ox-tail, 68
oyster, 97
Palestine, 90
parsnip, 90
partridge, 80
passover balls for, 63, 340
pea, dried or split, 87
pea, green, 87
pea, green, maigre, 101
Soups—
pea, split, maigre, 101
pepperpot hotchpotch, 73
periwinkles for, 98
pheasant, 80
potato, maigre, 102
potato, white, 76
prawns for, 97
ray or skate, 95
rice, 76
sago, 68
sauces for, 63
Scotch hotchpotch, 73
Scots kail, 70
seasoning for, 63
sheep's head, 72
shrimps for, 97
skate, 95
spring, 93
spring, thick, 93
stock for, 65
summer, 93
tomata, 91
turnip, 91
turtle, 82
turtle, maigre, 99
turtle, mock, 83
turtle, imitation of mock, 154
veal pottage, 77
of vegetables, 86
vegetable marrow, 90
venison, 82
vermicelli, 67
white, 75
white potato, 76
white stock, 74
of wine and beer, 85
winter, 93
Sour crout, 323
Spanish buns, 544
cake, 538
puffs, 413
salad, 328
sausages, 333
Spararib of pork, 176
Spiced beef, 342
Spinach, 312
à la Française, 312
cream, 463
with eggs, 376
sauce, 285
stewed with cream, 312
Spit, cradle, 39
Split peas, pudding of, 307
Sponge cakes, 531
lemon, 466
pudding, 433
Sprats, 231
Spring soup, 93
Squab pie, 401
Staffordshire syllabubs, 472
Stains from black cloth, 611
Stains from linen, 610
from marble, 618
Stairs, to clean, 616
Starch, 14
Steaks, beef, 111
lamb, 148
rump, 112
venison, 189
Steam boiler for potatoes, 298
Stewed apples, 410
artichokes, 314
beans, 307
beef, 106, 111
brisket of beef, 108
leg of beef, 108
rump of beef, 107
steaks of beef, 111
tongue of beef, 118
cheese, 379
fish, 212
fish, Hebrew fashion, 264
giblets, 191
lamb, 146
breast of lamb, 146
loin of lamb, 146
shoulder of lamb, 146
mushrooms, 319
mutton, 137
loin of mutton, 135
onions, 311
partridge, 199
pears, 305
peas, 312
spinach, 490
tomatas, 323
breast of veal, 151
veal, 156
Stewing, 30
Stock, brown, 65
for gravy, 267
pot, 65
for soups, 64
Store room, 9
sauces, 522
Stove for preserving, 479
Strainer for potatoes, 300
Strawberries preserved, 487
preserved in wine, 488
Strawberry jelly, 477
Stuffed leg of mutton, 133
tomatas, 323
Stuffing, 337
for hare, 337
seasoning for, 328
for soles, 217
Sturgeon, 239
cutlets, 241
sauce for, 292
Sucking-pig, 171
sauce for, 280
Suet, 34
dumplings, 455
pudding, 422

Suffolk dumplings, 454
Sugar, 10
to boil, 480
to clarify, 480
gingerbread, 546
Swartzain, 203
Sweetbreads, lamb's, 147
and veal pie, 398
veal, 165
vol au vent of, 406
Sweet puddings, 421, 425
Sweetmeat, composition, 500
pudding, 440
Sweetmeats, 481
Swiss biscuits, 541
pudding, 445
Syllabubs, 472
Devonshire, 472
everlasting, 472
London, 472
Somersetshire, 472
solid, 472
Staffordshire, 472
Syrup, ginger, 502
for liqueurs, 589
orange, 501

Table, lights for, 3
how to cover a, 2
direction of a, 2
Taliani, 382
Tamarind juice, 603
Tansy pudding, 425
Tapioca, 592
Tapioca pudding, 432
Tarragon vinegar, 515
Tartare, omelette à la, 372
sauce à la, 282
Tarts, 410
codling, 410
cranberry, 412
crust for, 390
paste, for, 390
pippin, 410
rhubarb, 411
Tartlets, 411
à la Paganini, 412
green apricots, 412
lemon, 411
orange, 411
prune, 412
Tea, 568
beef, 595
biscuits, 541
cakes, 540
punch, 585
weak green, 601
Teal, 202
Tench, 241
sauce for, 292
Tendons de veau, 159
Terms, foreign, 45
Thames salmon, 232
Thieves' vinegar, 608
Thornback, 217
Timbale de macaroni, 363
Tin covers, to clean, 618
Tipperary curry, 395
Tipsy cake, 470
Toad-in-a-hole, 191
Toast and butter, 559
and cheese, 380
dry, 559
and water, 601
Toasts, 561
anchovy, 561
German, 561
ham, 562
kidney, 562
sausage, 561
vegetable, 561
woodcock, 562
Toffie, 482
Tomata ketchup, 519
sauce, 284, 519
soup, 91
Tomatas, 322
baked, 323
pickled, 510
as dressed in Portugal, 323
purée of, 322
stewed, 323
stuffed, 323
Tongue, ox, 117
potted, 354
Transparent orange marmalade, 494
pie-crust, 390
pudding, 429
Trifle, 469
Trinity College pudding, 434
Tripe, 120
Trotters, sheep's, 144
Trout, 237
Truffles, 320
sauce, 275
Tunbridge cake, 534
Turbot, 213
Turkey, 181
patties, 405
with sausage-meat, 181
Turnip soup, 91
Turnips, 309
Turnip-tops, 309
Turtle, 82
eggs for, 340
fish, 262
forcemeat for, 339
mock, 83
soup, 82

Udder, 335
Universal sauces, 523

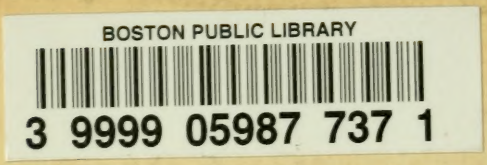
Utensils, culinary, 39

Vanilla cream, 461
cream ice, 469
Various receipts, 604. *See* Receipts
Veal, 150
à la Chartreuse, 169
blanquettes, 168
brains, 163
breast, 151
breast, collared, 358
breast, rolled, 159
breast, stewed, 151
cake, 167
to choose, 54
collops, 156
curry, 170
cutlets, 157
cutlets, with rice, 157
cutlets, à l'Hollandaise 158
cutlets, à l'Italienne, 158
ears, 163
farce of, 337
farcies, 158
feet, 162
fillet, boiled, 150
fillet, roasted, 150
fricandeau, 160
fricandels, 160
galantine, 161
gravy, 268
haricot, 161
hashed, 156
head, 154
heart, 165
imitation of mock turtle, 154
to keep, 150
kidney, 165
knuckle, 153
liver, 164
loin, 151
to marble, 169
to mince, 169
miroton, 161
neck, 152
neck, à la braise, 153
olives, 161
patties, 404
pie, 397
to pot, 354
pottage, 77
roast, sauce for, 278
rolled, 159
rolls, 168
sausages, 332
scallops, 169
Scotch collops, 156
shoulder, 152
stewed, 156
sweetbread, 165
sweetbread, à la Daube, 165
sweetbread, en caisses, 167
sweetbread en ragoût, 167

Veal—
tail, 163
tendons, 159
tendons aux épinards, 160
tendons à la Villeroy, 160
vol-au-vent, 406
Vegetable marrow, 315
sauce, 276
soups, 86
Vegetables, 298
artichokes, 314
asparagus, 313
beetroot, 309
bredic of, 325
broad-beans, 307
brocoli, 317
cabbages, 310
cardoons, 321
carrots, 308
cauliflowers, 317
celery, 316
chestnuts, 321
chicoree, 324
cucumbers, 315
curry of, 325
to dress, 298
endive, 324
French beans, 318
fried herbs, 320
garlic, 311
gourds, 313
green peas, 305
haricots blancs, 321
hints on, 11
Jerusalem artichokes, 315
leeks, 312
lettuce, 310
mushrooms, 318
olio, 325
onions, 311
parsnips, 308
peas, 305
pie, 396
potatoes, 299 to 305
potatoes, French receipts, 304
ragoût, 324
salad, 326
salsafis, 322
sauer kraut, 323
scarlet runners, 318
scorzanera, 322
sea-kale, 313
skirrets, 322
sorrel, 324
soup, 86
spinach, 312
split-peas pudding, 307
toast, 561
tomata, 322
truffles, 320
turnips, 309
turnip-tops, 309
vegetable marrow, 315
Velouté, 48, 268
Velvet cream, 463
Venison, 197
to choose, 56
gravy for, 268
hashed, 198
mutton like, 268
to pot beef in imitation of, 555
soup, 82
steaks, 198
Venison pasty, 401
crust for, 388
Verder, or milk punch, 585
Vermicelli, 364
pudding, 431
soup, 67
Vermin, to keep away, 619
Vice-chancellor's pudding, 437
Vienna cake, 532
Vinaigrette, 329
Vinegar, 514
camp, 514
Chili, 516
cucumber, 514
gooseberry, 515
and lemon whey, 601
nasturtium, 515
for pickles, 503
for India pickle, 514
raspberry, 515
tarragon and elder flower, 515
thieves', 608
walnut, 514
Vol-au-vent, 405
of croquettes, 406
of fish, 264
of oysters and sweetbread, 405
of pigeons and sweetbread, 406
of veal, 406

Wafers, 533
fruit, 496
Wages of servants, 7
Wall of potatoes, 302
Walnut ketchup, 517
pickle, 507
vinegar, 514
Warts, cure for, 605
Wash-balls, 607
Water, apple, 603
barley, 602
honey, 608
Hungary, 608
ices, 469
lavender, 608
lemon, 602
soda, 602
zoutchee, 243
Water gruel, 599
Welsh beef, 344
pudding, 454
rabbit, 379
Westphalia hams, 347
Wheatears, 197
Whey, 600
lemon, 601
white wine, 601
Whilks, for soup, 98
White bait, 250
White puddings, 334
sauce, 277
sauce for fish, 289
soup, 75
potato soup, 76
stock, 74
Whitings, 224
Widgeons, 202
Wild ducks, 202
Wild fowl, sauce for, 280
Wiltshire bacon, 349
pudding, 453
Windsor Palace pudding, 441
Wine biscuits, 542
soup, 85
whey, 601
Wines, English, 571
blackberry, 581
black currant, 578
champagne, 579
champagne, pink, 579
champagne, to equal foreign, 580
clary, 581
cowslip, 581
currant, 577
egg, 583
elder, 580
fermentation of, 572
Frontiniac, 580
ginger, 575, 581
gooseberry, 578
green gooseberry, 574, 579
grape, 576
unripe grape, 573
lemon, 580
malmsey, 575
malt, 575
to mull, 583
orange, 574
parsnip, 574
raisin, 576
raisin, with cider, 577
rich, 575
Winged game, sauce for, 281
Winter, peas for, 306
tomata sauce for, 519
soup, 93
Woodcock, 201
toast, 562
Wood-pigeons, 195

Yeast, 549
dumplings, 454
patent, 550
Yorkshire cake, 534
goose pie, 402
pudding, 106, 454



Boston Public Library
Central Library, Copley Square

Division of
Reference and Research Services

The Date Due Card in the pocket indicates the date on or before which this book should be returned to the Library.

Please do not remove cards from this pocket.

B. P. L. Bindery,
FEB 29 1904